বাংলাদেশে
উশর বা ফসলের যাকাত
গুরুত্ব ও প্রয়োগ

ড. খোন্দকার আব্দুল্লাহ জাহাঙ্গীর
পি-এইচ. ডি. (রিয়াদ), এম. এ. (রিয়াদ), এম.এম. (ঢাকা)
সহযোগী অধ্যাপক, আল-হাদীস বিভাগ,
ইসলামী বিশ্ববিদ্যালয়, কুষ্টিয়া

আস-সুন্নাহ পাবলিকেশন্স
ঝিনাইদহ, বাংলাদেশ

زكاة الزروع والثمار وتطبيقها في بنغلاديش

تأليف د. خوندكار أبو نصر محمد عبد الله جهانغير

বাংলাদেশে উশর বা ফসলের যাকাত: গুরুত্ব ও প্রয়োগ

ড. খোন্দকার আব্দুল্লাহ জাহাঙ্গীর

প্রকাশক
উসামা খোন্দকার
আস-সুন্নাহ পাবলিকেশন্স
Rvgvb mcvi gv‡KU (3q Zjv)
we. we. †iW. wSbvB`n-7300
‡dvb I d¨v·: 0451-63578; †gvevBj: 01711152954

প্রাপ্তিস্থান:
১. দারুশ শরীয়াহ খানকায়ে ফুরফুরা, পাকশী, ইশ্বরদী, পাবনা
২. ইশায়াতে ইসলাম কুতুবখানা, ২/২ দারুস সালাম, মিরপুর, ঢাকা-১২১৬
৩. আল-ফারুক একাডেমী, ধোপাঘাটা-গোবিন্দপুর, ঝিনাইদহ-৭৩০০

প্রথম প্রকাশ : RjvB 2003 Cmvqx

পরিবর্ধিত ২য় সংস্করণ: আগস্ট ২০০৯ ঈসায়ী

হাদিয়া
175 UvKv gvÎ|

Bangladeshe Ushar Ba Fosoler Zakat (Ushar or Zakat of Fruits and Agri-Products In Bangladesh) by Dr. Khandaker Abdullah Jahangir. Published by As-Sunnah Publications, Jaman Supur Market, B. B. Road, Jhenidah-7300. 1st print: July 2003. 2nd edition: August 2009. Price TK 175.00 only.

সিদ্দিক বংশের উজ্জ্বল নক্ষত্র, আন্তর্জাতিক খ্যাতিসম্পন্ন ফুরফুরার পীর, শিরক, কুফর ও বিদ‘আতের বিরুদ্ধে আপোষহীন মুজাহিদ, মুসলিম ঐক্যের অগ্রদূত

মাওলানা আব্দুল কাহ্হার সিদ্দিকী আল-কুরাইশী সাহেবের বাণী ও নির্দেশনা

wemwgjøwni ivngwbi ivnxg| bvngv`û Iqv bmvjøx ÔAvjv ivmwjwnj Kvixg| Av¤§v ev©`, Bmjv‡gi Ab¨Zg dih AvBb I cvP ¯‡¤¢i ZZxq ¯¤¢ hvKvZ| hvKvZ weavb‡bi Ab¨Zg w`K n‡jv dj-dmj ev KwI Drcv`‡bi hvKvZ c`vb| Avgv‡`i †`‡k Bmjv‡gi GB Ab¨Zg dih Bev`Z I i“KbwU Ae‡nwjZ| cvjb †Zv `‡ii K_v Gi ¸i“Z I weavb m¤ú‡K© AwaKvsk awgK gmwjg Am‡PZb|

mgv‡Ri Bmjvg we‡ivax wPšv †PZbv I KgKvÊ `i Kiv I cwicY Bmjvgx Abkvmb cwZôv KivB Av‡jg mgv‡Ri Ab¨Zg `wqZ I KZe¨| GB KZe¨‡ev‡ai †ciYv †_‡KB Avgiv †øn®ú` RvgvZv W. †Lv›`Kvi Avãjøn Rvnv½xi GB eBwU wj‡L‡Qb|

GB eB‡q wZwb evsjv‡`‡ki †c¶vc‡U Dki ev dm‡ji hvKvZ c`v‡bi ¸i“Z, c‡qvRbxqZv, wbqg I wewaweavb we¯wiZfv‡e Av‡jvPbv K‡i‡Qb| cm½Z hvKv‡Zi Ab¨vb¨ mvaviY wKQ wewaweavbI Av‡jvPbv K‡i‡Qb| Avkv Kwi gnvb Avjøn `qv K‡i Zvi GB c‡Póv Kej Ki‡eb Ges GB eBwUi Imxjvq evsjv‡`‡ki gmwjg mgv‡R GB Ae‡nwjZ ev gZcvq dih Bev`ZwU cbi“¾xweZ I cwZwôZ Ki‡eb|

Awg Avgvi mKj gix` I gwneŸxb‡K Ges mKj ¯‡ii gmwjg fvB‡evb‡`i‡K GB eBwU cvV Kivi I Z`bmv‡i hvKvZ I Dk‡ii weavbvejx cvjb Kivi Rb¨ Ab‡iva KiwQ| gnvb iveŸj Avjvgxb GB eB‡qi †jLK‡K I mKj cvVKcwVKv‡K ¶gv Ki“b, †ndvRZ Ki“b, eiKZ `vb Ki“b Ges Zvi mšwói c‡_ Pjvi ZvIdxK c`vb Ki“b|

আহকারুল এবাদ,

Avej Avbmvi wmwÏKx
(cxi mv‡ne, dididv)

প্রথম সংস্করণের ভূমিকা

إِنَّ الْحَمْدَ لِلَّهِ نَحْمَدُهُ ونَسْتَعِينُهُ وَنَسْتَغْفِرُهُ وَنَعُوذُ بِاللَّهِ مِنْ شُرُورِ أَنْفُسِنَا وَسَيِّئَاتِ أَعْمَالِنَا فَمَنْ يَهْدِهِ اللَّهُ فَلا مُضِلَّ لَهُ وَمَنْ يُضْلِلْ فَلا هَادِيَ لَهُ وَأَشْهَدُ أَنْ لا إِلَهَ إِلا اللَّهُ وَأَشْهَدُ أَنَّ مُحَمَّدًا عَبْدُهُ وَرَسُولُهُ أَرْسَلَهُ بِالْحَقِّ بَشِيرًا وَنَذِيرًا بَيْنَ يَدَيِ السَّاعَةِ مَنْ يُطِعِ اللَّهَ وَرَسُولَهُ فَقَدْ رَشَدَ وَمَنْ يَعْصِهِمَا فَإِنَّهُ لا يَضُرُّ إِلا نَفْسَهُ وَلا يَضُرُّ اللَّهَ شَيْئًا، ﴿يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اتَّقُوا اللَّهَ حَقَّ تُقَاتِهِ وَلا تَمُوتُنَّ إِلا وَأَنْتُمْ مُسْلِمُونَ﴾، ﴿يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ اتَّقُوا رَبَّكُمِ الَّذِي خَلَقَكُمْ مِنْ نَفْسٍ وَاحِدَةٍ وَخَلَقَ مِنْهَا زَوْجَهَا وبث منهما رجالاً كثيراً ونساء واتَّقُوا اللَّهَ الَّذِي تَسَاءَلُونَ بِهِ وَالأَرْحَامَ إِنَّ اللَّهَ كَانَ عَلَيْكُمْ رَقِيبًا﴾، ﴿يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اتَّقُوا اللَّهَ وَقُولُوا قَوْلا سَدِيدًا يُصْلِحْ لَكُمْ أَعْمَالَكُمْ وَيَغْفِرْ لَكُمْ ذُنُوبَكُمْ وَمَنْ يُطِعِ اللَّهَ وَرَسُولَهُ فَقَدْ فَازَ فَوْزًا عَظِيمًا﴾.

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَأَزْوَاجِهِ وَذُرِّيَّتِهِ كَمَا صَلَّيْتَ عَلَى آلِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ وَبَارِكْ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَأَزْوَاجِهِ وَذُرِّيَّتِهِ كَمَا بَارَكْتَ عَلَى آلِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ إِنَّكَ حَمِيدٌ مَجِيدٌ.

evsjv‡`‡ki AwaKvsk gmwjg agcvY| agxq wewa weavb A‡b‡KB c‡ivcwi gvb‡Z bv cvi‡jI mKj weav‡bi cwZ k×v‡eva AUj| Kg‡ewk cvj‡bi †PóvI A‡b‡KB K‡ib| wKš GKwU dih Bev`Z hv Bmjv‡gi cvPwU ¯‡¤i GKwU ¯‡¤i Ask Zv evsjv‡`‡ki awgK gmjgvbMYI cvjb K‡ib bv| fve‡Z eoB AevK jv‡M| †h awgK gmwjg cvP Iqv³ bvgvh QvovI mva¨gZ mbvZ I bdj bvgvh Av`vq Ki‡Qb| dih †ivhv cvjb QvovI mva¨gZ bdj †ivhv cvjb Ki‡Qb| GQvov A‡bK cKvi mbvZ, bdj, whwKi, `vb I Ab¨vb¨ KvR Ki‡Qb| GgbwK †cvkvK-cwi”Q`, IVv-emv BZ¨vw` †¶‡Î ¶`wZ¶` Av`el Z¨vM Ki‡Z Pvb bv| GB gmwjgB KiAvb Ki×‡gi ¯úó wb‡`k, AmsL¨ nv`x‡mi ¯úó wb‡`k, mKj gmwjg D¤§vni HKg‡Z¨i gva¨‡g dih Bev`Z dm‡ji hvKvZ ev Dki c`v‡bi Bev`Z cvjb K‡ib bv| evsjv‡`‡ki cvq †Kvb gmwjgB dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb K‡ib bv|

ck n‡jv †Kb GB Aeva¨Zv? †Kb GB Ae‡njv? ck Ki‡j A‡bK Av‡jg e‡jb: evsjv‡`‡ki LvivRx Rwg‡Z Dki c`vb Ri“ix bq| ÒLvivRx Rwg‡Z Dki c`vb Ri“ix bqÓ K_wU Bgvg Ave nvbxdv ivngvZjwn AvjvBwni gZ, Zv wVK| wKš Avgv‡`i wK †`Lv DwPZ bq †h, evsjv‡`‡ki Rwg †Kvb †kYxi? LvivRx bv Dkix? Avgv‡`i wK †`Lv DwPZ bq †h, Avgiv LvivRx Rwgi LvivR Av`vq KiwQ wKbv? Avgv‡`i wK GKU †`Lv `iKvi bv, Kv‡K wK cwigvY LvivR w`‡j Dki gvd n‡Z cv‡i?

G¸wj wKQB bv †`‡L Avgv‡`i Pc K‡i _vKvUv Avjwn I Zvi ivmj ﷺ -Gi wb‡`©‡ki cwZ Avgv‡`i Ae‡njviB bvgvšÍi|

gwg‡bi gb †Zv QUdU Ki‡e Zvi Dci AwcZ dih `wqZ¸wj cwjZ n‡jv wKbv Zv †`Lvi Rb¨| †KD hw` Zv‡K e‡j †h, AgK Ae¯vq bvgvh bv co‡j I Pj‡e, ZeI †m QUdU Ki‡e mwZ¨B welqwU wVK wKbv? mwZ¨ n‡j I †m †Póv Ki‡e Kó K‡i n‡j I Zv Av`vq Kivi| hw` †KD Zv‡K e‡j †h, AgK cwiw¯wZ‡Z †ivhv bv ivL‡j I Pj‡e, Zvn‡j wZwb c_‡g welqwU hvPvB Ki‡eb| Gici I Kó K‡i n‡j I mgq gZ Zv cvj‡bi †Póv Ki‡eb| hvKv‡Zi †¶‡Î I wK Avgv‡`i AvKwZ GKBi/c nIqv DwPZ bq?

Avgv‡K A‡b‡K ck K‡i‡Qb Dk‡ii wel‡q, hv †_‡K Avgvi g‡b n‡q‡Q, evsjv‡`‡ki A‡bK gwgb g‡bB hvKv‡Zi †¶‡Î GKBi/c AvKwZ Av‡Q| Zv‡`i GB AvKwZ msµwgZ n‡q‡Q Avgvi g‡a¨| mvgvb¨ coïbvi gva¨‡g †h mZ¨wU Avgvi Kv‡Q aiv c‡o‡Q Zv n‡jv, evsjv‡`‡ki mKj A_ev AwaKvsk fwg Dkix fwg, hvi Dki †`Iqv gwg‡bi Dci dih| wKQ fwg LvivRx e‡j MY¨ n‡e, wKš wdK‡ni weavb Abmv‡i Zv wbaviY Kiv cvq Am¤e| Avi †h‡¶‡Î fwgi LvivRx nIqvi wel‡q mvgvb¨Zg m‡›`n _vK‡e †m‡¶‡Î I †mB Rwgi Dki c`vb Kiv dih| m‡evcwi Avgiv †`L‡Z †c‡qwQ, evsjv‡`‡ki †Kvb RwgiB Bmjvgx LvivR c`vb Kiv nq bv| Avgiv hviv ÒLvivRx Rwgi Dki w`‡Z n‡e bvÓ e‡j evsjv‡`‡k Dki c`vb KiwQ bv Zv‡`i Ae¯v n‡jv H e¨w³i gZ †h, ÒMv‡g RgÂAvi bvgvh n‡e bvÓ e‡j RgÂAvi bvgvh coj bv| Gici Avi †hvnil coj bv|

hw`I Dki ev dm‡ji hvKvZB Avgv‡`i gj Av‡jvP¨ welq ZeI †h‡nZ Zv hvKvZ e¨e¯viB Ask ZvB eBwU‡Z Awg Bmjv‡g hvKvZ e¨e¯vi ¸i“Z, hvKvZ c`v‡bi dhxjZ, hvKvZ c`vb bv Kivi fqven cwiYwZ I hvKvZ e¨e¯vi KwZcq gjbxwZ Av‡jvPbv K‡iwQ| G welqK wKQ evovewo I Av‡jvPbv K‡iwQ| evovewo eSv‡Z cwÊZMY GKwU Zjbvgj K evK¨ e¨envi K‡ib, †hgb ÒgvK‡mi †P‡qI †ekx gvKmev`xÓ| Avgiv †`‡LwQ, Avgv‡`i †`‡k eZgv‡b wKQ gmwjg Bmjvg ag ü`q½g Kiv I cvj‡bi †¶‡Î ÒBmjv‡gi bexi (ﷺ) †P‡qI †ekx gmwjgÓ n‡Z Pvb| ivmjjwn mvj¬vjvû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjv‡gi mwweK Av`k, wk¶v, Kg, Zvi mvnvexM‡Yi Kg I Rxebc×wZ bv †R‡b ïagvÎ KiAvb Kix‡gi `B GKwU AvqvZ ev `B PviwU nv`x‡mi mv‡_ wb‡Ri g‡bi Av‡eM, e¨w³MZ ew× ev wbew×Zv wgwk‡q bZb Bmjvg ˆZix K‡ib| hvKv‡Zi †¶‡Î G ai‡bi

evovevwoi g‡a¨ i‡q‡Q ^`wbK hvKvZ c`vb, hvKv‡Zi †¶‡Î wbmve ev elcwZi kZ bv gvbv, bvgv‡hi gZ hvKvZI mevi Rb¨ dih e‡j `vex Kiv BZ¨vw`| ¯í cwim‡i n‡jI G wel‡q wKQ Av‡jvPbv K‡iwQ|

evsjv‡`‡ki †c¶vc‡U Dk‡ii Av‡jvPbv Ki‡Z †M‡j Aek¨B Bmjv‡gi LvivR e¨e¯vi Av‡jvPbv Ki‡Z n‡q‡Q| Gici evsjv‡`‡ki fwgi aib wbaviY Ki‡Z †Póv K‡iwQ I evsjv‡`‡ki fwgi Dki ev LvivR c`v‡bi c×wZI Av‡jvPbv K‡iwQ| me‡k‡l evsjv‡`‡ki †c¶vc‡U Dk‡ii wKQ c‡qvRbxq AvnKvg Av‡jvPbv K‡iwQ| Av‡jvPbvi mweav‡_ eBwU‡K wbæwjwLZ cvPwU Aa¨v‡q fvM K‡iwQ: c_g Aa¨vq: AviKvbj Bmjvg I hvKvZ, wØZxq Aa¨vq: Dki ev dm‡ji hvKvZ, ZZxq Aa¨vq: Bmjvgx LviR e¨e¯v, PZ_ Aa¨vq: LviRx fwg ebvg Dkix fwg I cÂg Aa¨vq: evsjv‡`‡k dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb| eBwU iPbvq Avgvi ¶` mv‡a¨i g‡a¨ h_vm¤e nv`xm, Zvdmxi I wdK‡ni c‡qvRbxq Mšvejx Aa¨q‡bi †Póv K‡iwQ| †h mKj Mš †_‡K mivmwi D×wZ w`‡qwQ †m mKj M‡šii GKwU ZwjKv eBwUi †k‡l c`vb K‡iwQ, †hb AvMnx M‡elKMY Zv †_‡K mvnvh¨ MnY Ki‡Z cv‡ib|

evsjv evbvb c×wZi †¶‡Î mvaviYfv‡e evsjv GKv‡Wwgi cwgZ ixwZ AbmiY K‡iwQ| Aviex k‡ãi cwZeYvqb I evbv‡bi †¶‡Î h_vm¤e gj Aviex D”Pvi‡Yi KvQvKvwQ _vKvi †Póv K‡iwQ| meve¯vq evbvb, fvlv, iPbv‰kjx BZ¨vw` LeB †MŠY wel‡q| G¸wji †P‡q Av‡jvP¨ wel‡qi h_vm¤e weï× Z_¨ cvV‡Ki wbKU †cŠQv‡bv Avwg †ewk ¸i“ZcY e‡j g‡b K‡iwQ|

Avgvi Ávb I †hvM¨Zvi mxgve×Zvi Kvi‡Y A‡bK fjåwš i‡q †Mj| mü`q cvVK hw` AbMnceK fvlvMZ ev Z_¨MZ fjåwš¸wj Avgv‡K Rwb‡q †`b Zvn‡j wPiKZÁ _vKe| m‡evcwi wZwb Avjvni c¶ †_‡K fvj Kv‡R mn‡hwMZv, mrKv‡R Av‡`k I Ab¨vq †_‡K wb‡l‡ai mvIqve I ci¯‹vi cv‡eb e‡j Avkv iwL|

GB ¶` c‡Póvi D‡Ïk¨ n‡jv gnvb Avjvni wb‡`©kZ I Zvi nvexe gnv¤§v`i ivmjjvn ﷺ-Gi wbawiZ I ev¯ewqZ GB dih Bev`ZwU‡K evsjv‡`‡k RxweZ I cwZwôZ Kiv| Avgvi GB ¶` c‡Póvi gva¨‡g hw` G‡`‡ki `B GKRb gmwjgI GB dih Bev`ZwU cvj‡b AbcwYZ nb Zvn‡j †mUvB n‡e Avgvi eo cvIqv|

eBwU wjL‡Z A‡b‡KB Ab‡ciYv w`‡q‡Qb| mevi Av‡M Avgvi k×vfvRb kïi didivi cxi gvIjvbv Avej Avbmvi gnv¤§v` Avãj Kvnnvi

wmÏxKx Avj-KivBkxi K_v ¯§iY KiwQ| Zvi wb:¯v_ †ciYv, †øn I fvjevmvi †Kvb cwZ`vb †`Iqv Avgvi c‡¶ m¤¢e bq| †`vqv Kwi, Avjøvn `qv K‡i Zv‡K DËg ci¯‹vi, †bK Kggq `xN Rxeb, `wbqv I Av‡Liv‡Zi m‡evËg mdjZv `vb Ki“b| evsjv‡`‡ki Ab¨Zg †kô wk¶we` I Bmjvgx wPšÍvwe`, Bmjvgx wekwe`¨vj‡qi DcvPvh© c‡dmi W. gnv¤§` g¯wdRi ingvb Zvi gnvgj¨evb mgq e¨q K‡i eBwU c‡o Avgv‡K Drmvn, Ab‡ciYv I civgk c`vb K‡i‡Qb| gnvb iveŸj Avjvgxb Zv‡K m‡evËg ci¯‹vi I eiKZg `xN Rxeb c`vb Ki“b|

eBwU †jLvi ïi“ †_‡K †kl chš— Drmvn I civgk w`‡q‡Qb Bmjvgx wekwe`¨vj‡qi wnmveweÁvb wefv‡Mi mn‡hvMx Aa¨vcK eÜei W. †gv. Ave wmbv| Aviex wefv‡Mi cavb W. gvndRi ingvb, Avj-KiAvb wefv‡Mi mn‡hvMx Aa¨vcK W. wnRe jøn, Avj-nv`xm wefv‡M Avgvi k×vfvRb mnKgx W. Av. L. g. IqwjDjøn, W. g. i“ûj Awgb, W. g. †mKv›`vi Avjx, W. g. RwKi ûmvBb I Ab¨vb mKj m¤§wbZ mnKgx Avgv‡K Drmvn, Ab‡ciYv I civgk c`vb K‡i wPiKZÁ K‡i‡Qb| eBwU wjL‡Z †h‡q me‡P‡q †ewk nK bó K‡iwQ Avgvi ¯¿x I mšvb‡`i| wewfb mvsmwiK I KgMZ e¨¯Zvi c‡i †h mgqUK Zv‡`i Rb¨ _v‡K †mB mgqUK Zv‡`i‡K bv w`‡q eB †jLvi wcQ‡b e¨q K‡iwQ| Kó n‡jI Zviv †g‡b wb‡q‡Q GB Kó| G wQj Zv‡`i c¶ †_‡K, we‡kIZ Avgvi ¯¿xi c¶ †_‡K A‡bK eo Z¨vM| Avjøvn Zv‡`i‡K m‡evËg ci¯‹vi `vb Ki“b|

Avjøvni `ievi‡i mKvZ‡i cv_bv Kwi, wZwb †hb `qv K‡i GB mvgvb¨ KgUK Keyj K‡i †bb Ges G‡K Avgvi, Avgvi wcZvgvZv I ¯x-mšvb‡`i bvRv‡Zi Imxjv ewb‡q †`b| Avjøvni Kv‡Q †`vqv Kwi, wZwb †hb Avgv‡K, Avgvi Kv‡R hviv mvnvh¨ K‡i‡Qb, †ciYv hwM‡q‡Qb Zv‡`i‡K Ges hviv eBwU c‡o‡Qb mKj cvVK-cwVKv‡K ¶gv K‡ib, ingZ K‡ib, Zvi Øx‡bi iwk m‡evËgfv‡e a‡i †i‡L cY gmwjg wnmv‡e †e‡P _vKvi I gZ¨eiY Kivi †ZŠwdK †`b| gnwePv‡ii †mB KwVb w`‡b Avgv‡`i mKj‡K gnvb bex gnv¤§`i ivmjjøn mvjøjøû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjøv‡gi SvÛvi bx‡P GKwÎZ K‡ib, Zvi nvDR †_‡K Zvi geviK nv‡Zi cwb cv‡bi †mŠfvM¨ Ges Rvbv‡Z Zvi mvnP‡hi †bqvgZ Avgv‡`i‡K `vb K‡ib| Avgxb!!!

صلى الله تعالى على نبيه المصطفى وآله وصحبه أجمعين.

আব্দুল্লাহ জাহাঙ্গীর

২য় সংস্করণের ভূমিকা

cksmv gnvb Avjøvni wbwgË| mvjvZ I mvjvg Zvi gnvb ivmj gnv¤§v` (ﷺ)-Gi Dci Ges Zvi cwiRb, mnPi I Abmvix‡`i Dci|

2003 mv‡j eBwU cKv‡ki c‡i cvq 6 ermi AwZµvš— n‡q‡Q| G mg‡q K‡qK nvRvi cvVK Avgvi eBwU c‡o‡Qb Ges A‡b‡KB e¨w³MZfv‡e Avgvi mv‡_ †hvMv‡hvM K‡i Avgv‡K Drmvn I civgk `vb K‡i‡Qb| Zv‡`i mvaev`, Drmvn I civgk Avgv‡K D¾xweZ K‡i‡Q| gnvb Avjøvn Zv‡`i mKj‡K m‡evËg ci¯‹vi `vb Ki“b|

eBwUi bZb ms¯‹i‡Y wKQ A‡bK welq cwigvRb, cwieZb I ms‡hvRb Kiv n‡q‡Q| we‡klZ fviZxq †Kv‡bv †Kv‡bv Awjg nvbvdx wdK‡ni `-GKwU ev‡K¨i fj A_ K‡i fvi‡Zi gmwjg‡`i Dki w`‡Z n‡e bv e‡j gše¨ K‡i‡Qb| Ab¨vb¨ A‡bK fviZxq nvbvdx dKxn Zv‡`i G e³‡e¨i weåvwš— D‡b¥vPb K‡i‡Qb Ges nvbvdx dKxnM‡Yi wewfb e³e¨ †_‡K cgvY K‡i‡Qb †h, `vi“j nvi‡ei gmwjg‡`i e¨enviavxb mKj fm¤ú‡`i Dki c`vb Kiv dih Ges †h Rwg DkixI bq Ges LvivRxI bq †m Rwgi Dki c`vb Kiv dih| G welqwU Z_¨-cgvYw`mn we¯—wiZ Av‡jvPbv Kiv n‡q‡Q G ms¯‹i‡Y|

AvawbK PvIev‡` LiP A‡bK †e‡o‡Q| Dk‡ii wnmve †_‡K PvIev‡`i LiP ev` †`Iqvi welqwU A‡b‡KB ck K‡ib| G wel‡q cvPxb I AvawbK dKxnM‡Yi wKQ gZvgZ G ms¯‹i‡Y bZb ms‡hvRb Kiv n‡q‡Q|

wSbvB`‡ni AwZwi³ †Rjv ckvmK (mvweK) Rbve †gv. iwdKj Bmjvg G `xbx M‡elYvq mn‡hvwMZvi AvšwiK AvMn wb‡q wSbvB`n †Rjv I m`i Dc‡Rjvi Avev`‡hvM¨ Rwg I Drcv`b m¤ú‡K c‡qvRbxq Z_¨w` Avgv‡K c`vb K‡ib| gnvb Avjøvn Zv‡K DËg ci¯‹vi `vb Ki“b|

Avjøvn `qv K‡i G bMb¨ c‡Póv Kej K‡i wbb| Avgxb!

আব্দুল্লাহ জাহাঙ্গীর

Contents

সূচীপত্র

Contents

Contents

গ্রন্থকার রচিত আরো কয়েকটি বই

1. KiAvb-mbvni Av‡jv‡K Bmjvgx AvKx`v
2. GnBqvDm mbvb: mbv‡Zi cbi“¾xeb I we`ÔAv‡Zi wemRb
3. nv`x‡mi bv‡g RvwjqvwZ: cPwjZ wg_¨v nv`xm I wfwËnxb K_v
4. iv‡n †ejvqvZ: ivmjjvn (ﷺ)-Gi whKi-Ihxdv
5. gmjgvbx †bmve: AviKv‡b Bmjvg I Ihxdv‡q ivmj (ﷺ)
6. mnxn nv`x‡mi Av‡jv‡K mvjvZj C‡`i AwZwi³ ZvKexi
7. Bmjv‡gi bv‡g Rw½ev`: Av‡jwPZ I Abv‡jwPZ KviYmgn
8. gbvRvZ I bvgvh
9. mnxn gvmbb Ihxdv
10. Avjvni c‡_ `vIqvZ
11. KiAvb-mbvni Av‡jv‡K †cvkvK, c`v I †`n-m¾v
12. KiAvb-mbvni Av‡jv‡K k‡e eivZ: dhxjZ I Avgj
13. بُحُوثٌ في عُلُومِ الْحَدِيْث (enmb dx Djwgj nv`xm)
14. LZevZj Bmjvg: RgAvi LZev I mgKvjxb cm½
15. ivmjjvn (ﷺ)-Gi †cvkvK
16. gmbv` Avng` (Bgvg Avng` iwPZ): e½vbev` (AvswkK)
17. Bhnvi“j n° (Avjvgv ivngvZjvn wKivbex iwPZ): e½vbev`
18. wdKûm mbwb Iqvj Avmvi (gdZx Avgxgj Bnmvb iwPZ): e½vbev`
19. Bgvg Ave nvbxdv (ivn)-Gi Avj-wdKûj AvKevi: e½vbev` I e¨vL¨v
20. A Woman From Desert
21. Jihad of the Holy Bible and Jihad of Muhammad ﷺ
22. evB‡ej †_‡K KiAvb
23. Kx bZb wb‡q G‡jb gnv¤§v` (ﷺ)
24. Bmjv‡gi K‡qKwU ivR‰bwZK cwifvlv
25. didivi cxi Ave Rvdi wmwÏKx iwPZ Rvj nv`xm msKjb: Avj-gvDhAvZ
26. evsjv‡`‡k Bmjvgx RvMiY: cxi-gvkvBL, wk¶v-we¯—vi, `vIqvZ I ivRbxwZ

সংগ্রহ বা পরামর্শের জন্য যোগাযোগ করুন:

†gv. evnvDÏxb, g¨v‡bRvi, Avm-mbvn cvewj‡KkÝ, Rvgvb mcvi gv‡KU (3q Zjv), we. we. †iwW (†cv÷ Awd‡mi †gvo). wSbvB`n-7300| †dvb I d¨v·: 0451-63578| †gvevBj 01711-152954, 01922-137921|

প্রথম অধ্যায়
আরকানুল ইসলাম ও যাকাত

১, ১, ইসলাম একটি পরিপূর্ণ ব্যবস্থা

gnvb Avjøvn Zvi wcq mwó gvbe RwZ‡K AZ¨šÍ fvjev‡mb| gvbl‡K wZwb mwói †miv wnmv‡e mwó K‡i‡Qb| Zv‡K `wqZ w`‡q‡Qb G wek‡K DË‡ivËi mgw×i c‡_ wb‡q hvIqvi| GRb¨ wZwb Zv‡K `vb K‡i‡Qb Ávb, we‡eK, hw³ I we‡ePbv kw³- hv Zv‡K mgw× I Kj¨v‡Yi c‡_ cwiPwjZ K‡i| gvb‡li G Áv‡bi mxgve×Zv Av‡Q| gvbl Zvi Ávb, we‡eK I we‡ePbv w`‡q Zvi cwi_e RM‡Zi wewfb wel‡q A‡bK wKQ Rvb‡Z cv‡i Ges wb‡R‡K DbwZ I mgw×i c‡_ GwM‡q wb‡Z cv‡i, wKš Zvi Bw›`‡qi ev‡B‡ii wKQ †m Rvb‡Z cv‡i bv| Zvi AwfÁZvq fj aiv c‡o| ¯v_ wPšv, †jvf-jvjmv A‡bK mgq Zv‡K AKj¨v‡Yi c‡_ awweZ K‡i|

G Rb¨ gnvb móv Ki"Yvgq Avjøvn gvbe RwZi c_ c`k‡bi Rb¨ bex-ivmj †ciY K‡i‡Qb| wZwb h‡M h‡M wewfb RwZ, mgvR I Rb‡MvôxI ga¨ †_‡K wKQ gnvb gvbl‡K †e‡Q wb‡q Zv‡`i Kv‡Q Zvi evYx ev Inx †ciY K‡i‡Qb| wKfv‡e Avjøvni Dci Cgvb Avb‡Z n‡e, wKfv‡e bex-imj‡`i Dci Cgvb Avb‡Z n‡e, wKfv‡e Avjøvni Bev`vZ Ki‡Z n‡e, †Kvb Kg wKfv‡e Ki‡j Avjøvni mšwó, ¶gv I Ki"Yv jvf mnR n‡e, wKfv‡e Rxeb I mgvR cwiPvjbv Ki‡j gvbe mgvR AwaKZi fvjevmv I mgw×i c‡_ AMmi n‡e BZ¨vw` welq we¯wiZ wk¶v c`vbB bex I ivmjM‡Yi Kg| Zv‡`i wk¶v I Av`‡ki ûeû AbmiY I AbKiYB gvbe mgv‡Ri bvRv‡Zi GKgvÎ Dcvq|

gvbe mwói ïi" †_‡K gnvb Avjøvn AMwYZ bex-ivm‡ji gva¨‡g †h Rxeb e¨e¯v gvbe RwZ‡K Rwb‡q‡Qb Zvi bvg ÔBmjvgÕ| mKj h‡Mi mKj bex-ivmj (AvjvBwngm mvjvg) I Zv‡`i AbmvixMY wQ‡jb gmwjg|

Contents

h‡M h‡M bex-ivmjM‡Yi wZ‡ivav‡bi ci Zv‡`i AbmvixMY µgvš‡q Zv‡`i wk¶v †_‡K weP¨Z n‡q‡Q| bó K‡i †d‡j‡Q Zv‡`i cKZ Av`k| me‡k‡l Avjøvn †ciY K‡i‡Qb ivngvZwjj ÔAvjvgxb gnv¤§v`i ivmjjvn ﷺ-‡K| mKj h‡Mi mKj †`‡ki mKj gvb‡li Rb¨ ÔBmjv‡giÕ me‡kl I cwicY© i{c wb‡q G‡jb wZwb| gvbe Rxe‡bi mKj wel‡qi cwicY© I m›`iZg weavb w`‡q wM‡q‡Qb wZwb| gvb‡li e¨w³MZ, Ava¨wZ¥K, kvixwiK, gvbwmK, cwiewiK, mvgwRK, ivóxq I AvšRwZK mKj wel‡qi m¯úó w`K wb‡`kbv i‡q‡Q Bmjv‡g|

Bmjv‡gi AMwYZ weav‡bi ga¨ †_‡K cvPwU weavb‡K Bmjv‡gi cÂ ¯¤ e‡j †NvlYv K‡i‡Qb ivmjjvn ﷺ| ïa G¸wjB Bmjvg bq| Bmjv‡g Av‡iv AMwYZ dih `wqZ i‡q‡Q| Z‡e G cvPwU n‡”Q mKj `wq‡Zi g‡a¨ cavb I gj| G cvPwU ¯¤ gvbe Rxe‡bi e¨w³MZ, mvgwRK, ivóxq I AvšRwZK m¤úK †Kw›`K I †m¸wj‡K wbqšY K‡i|

১. ২. ইসলামের পঞ্চ স্তম্ভ

Avãjøvn Beb Dgvi (iv.) e‡jb, ivmjjvn (ﷺ) e‡j‡Qb:

بُنِيَ الإِسْلامُ عَلَى خَمْسٍ شَهَادَةِ أَنْ لا إِلَهَ إِلا اللَّهُ وَأَنَّ مُحَمَّدًا

رَسُولُ اللَّهِ وَإِقَامِ الصَّلاةِ وَإِيتَاءِ الزَّكَاةِ وَالْحَجِّ وَصَوْمِ رَمَضَانَ

ÒBmjvg‡K cvPwU wel‡qi Dci cwZwôZ Kiv n‡q‡Q: wekv‡mi mv¶¨ †`lqv †h, Avjøvn Qvov †Kv‡bv gve` †bB Ges gnv¤§v` (mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjøvg) Avjøvni ivmj, mvjvZ Kv‡qg Kiv, hvKvZ c`vb Kiv, n¾ Av`vq Ges ighvb gv‡mi wmqvg cvjb Kiv Kiv|Ó[1]

Ab¨ nv`x‡m gÔAvh Beb Rvevj (رضي الله عنه) e‡jb, GKw`b Pjvi c‡_ Awg ivmjjvn (ﷺ)-†K ejjvg, †n Avjøvni ivmj, Avgv‡K Ggb Kg wkwL‡q w`b hv Avgv‡K Rvbœv‡Z c‡ek Kiv‡e Ges Rvnvbœvg †_‡K `‡i mwi‡q †b‡e| wZwb ej‡jb:

لَقَدْ سَأَلْتَنِي عَنْ عَظِيمٍ وَإِنَّهُ لَيَسِيرٌ عَلَى مَنْ يَسَّرَهُ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ تَعْبُدُ اللَّهَ وَلا تُشْرِكْ بِهِ شَيْئًا وَتُقِيمُ الصَّلاةَ وَتُؤْتِي الزَّكَاةَ وَتَصُومُ رَمَضَانَ وَتَحُجُّ الْبَيْتَ

ÒZwg Avgv‡K Le eo wel‡q ck K‡iQ| Z‡e Avjøvn hvi Rb¨ mnR K‡ib, Zvi Rb¨ Zv mnR| Zwg GKgvÎ Avjøvni Bev`Z Ki‡e, Zvi mv‡\_ †Kv‡bv kixK Ki‡e bv, mvjvZ cwZôv Ki‡e, hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡e, igh`v‡bi wmqvg cvjb Ki‡e Ges n¾ cvjb Ki‡e|Ó[2]

Ave `vi`v (رضي الله عنه) ewYZ Ab¨ nv`x‡m ivmjjøvn (ﷺ) e‡jb: ÒcvPwU Kg †h Ki‡e †m Rvbv‡Z c‡ek Ki‡e| Zb¥‡a¨ GKwU:

أَعْطَى الزَّكَاةَ طَيِّبَةً بِهَا نَفْسُهُ

ÒAvbw›`Z I mšó wP‡Ë †m hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡e|Ó[3]

Ave ûivBiv I Ab¨vb¨ mvnvex (رضي الله عنه) ewYZ Ab¨ nv`x‡m ivmjjøvn (ﷺ) G cvPwU ¯‡¤¢i c\_g PviwU‡KB (ZL‡bv n¾ dih nq wb) Bmjvg e‡j AwfwnZ K‡i‡Qb| wReivCj (Av.) gmwjg Dc¤§vn‡K †kLv‡bvi D‡Ï‡k¨ gvbl i †e‡k ivmjjøvn (ﷺ)-Gi `iev‡i G‡m Zv‡K ck K‡ib: Ò‡n Avjøvni ivmj, Bmjvg Kx? wZwb DË‡i ej‡jb:

الإِسْلامُ أَنْ تَعْبُدَ اللَّهَ وَلا تُشْرِكَ بِهِ شَيْئًا وَتُقِيمَ الصَّلاةَ وَتُؤْتِيَ الزَّكَاةَ الْمَفْرُوضَةَ وَتَصُومَ رَمَضَانَ

ÒBmjvg n‡"Q GB †h, Zwg GKgvÎ Avjøvni Bev`Z Ki‡e, Zvi mv‡\_ †Kv‡bv kixK (Askx`vi) ¯vcb Ki‡e bv, mvjvZ cwZôv Ki‡e, dih hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡e Ges igh`vb gv‡m wmqvg cvjb Ki‡e|Ó[4]

G mKj nv`xm †_‡K Avgiv Bmjv‡gi gj cvPwU ¯‡¤i K_v Rvb‡Z cvwiQ| G weIq¸wj mKj h‡Mi mKj bex-ivmj‡ji cPwiZ wk¶vi ev mKj h‡M Bmjv‡gi gj weIq wQj| KiAvb Kvix‡gi eYbv Abmv‡i Avgiv Rvb‡Z cwi †h, gvbe mwói ïi“ †_‡K †cwiZ mKj bex I ivmj (AvjvBwngm mvjvg) gvbe RwZ‡K †gŠwjK K‡qKwU weI‡qi w`‡K AvnŸvb K‡i‡Qb : 1) weï× ZvInx` ev ïa Avjvni Dci wekvm, Av¯v I ZviB Bev`Z Kiv, 2) mvjvZ Kv‡qg Kiv, 3) hvKvZ ev mgv‡Ri `wi` gvbl‡`i‡K `vb I mvnvh¨ Kiv, 4) wmqvg cvjb Kiv, 5) mwói †mev I Kj¨vY Kiv I 6) mwói AKj¨vY, ¶wZmvab Ges AwaKvi ¶b Kiv †_‡K weiZ _vKv|[5]

gnvb Avjvn cw_ex‡Z gvbl‡K mwó K‡i‡Qb, G cw_ex‡K Avev` Ki‡Z ev m›`i BbmvdcY, fvjevmvwm³ emevm‡hvM¨ GKwU cw_ex Mo‡Z| GRb¨ `wU weI‡qi c‡qvRb| c_gZ, gvb‡li e¨w³Rxeb‡K cweÎ I ZvKIqv wfwËK Kiv| wØZxqZ, mgv‡Ri Ab¨vb¨ gvbl‡K m›`i fv‡e evP‡Z mvnvh¨ Ki‡Z gvbl‡K DØ× Kiv| Dc‡ii Bev`Z¸wj gvbl‡K GmKj ¸Y ARb K‡i kwš I gw³i c‡_ aweZ K‡i|

weï× I AwePj Cgvb, wbqwgZ mvjvZ I wmqvg gvbl‡K mIg, cweÎ, KjIg³, ¯v_ciZvg³ I mgvR †Kw›`K e¨w³Z M‡o †`q| hvKvZ, †mev I `v‡bi gva¨‡g gvbl mgv‡Ri Ab¨vb¨ gvbl‡K m›`i fv‡e evP‡Z mva¨gZ mvnvh¨ K‡i| n¾ Bmjv‡gi me‡kl I cÂg i“Kb| G Bev`‡Zi gva¨‡g Cgv‡bi `pZv, ü`‡qi cweÎZv, †mev I ˆa‡hi †ciYv, wekgvbeZvi mvg¨, åvZZ‡eva I ci¯úi ggZv‡ev‡ai mwó nq| Gfv‡e Avgiv GB cvPwU Bev`Z‡K Bmjv‡gi gj wfwË e‡j MY¨ Kivi KviY Abgvb Ki‡Z cvwiQ| gnvb Avjvn B fv‡jv Rv‡bb|

১. ৩. যাকাত: পরিচিতি ও গুরুত্ব

Dc‡ii Av‡jvPbv †_‡K Avgiv †`LwQ †h, ÔhvKvZÕ Bmjv‡gi Ab¨Zg dih ev AZ¨vek¨Kxq Bev`Z Ges Bmjv‡gi ZZxq ¯¤| ÒhvKvZÓ k‡ãi AwfawbK A_© n‡jv cweÎZv I ew×| Bmjvgx cwifvlvq hvKvZ ej‡Z †evSv‡bv nq, m¤ú`kvjxi m¤ú‡`i GKwU wbw`ó Ask `wi`ª I Afvex‡`i g‡a¨ eÈb Kiv| †h‡nZ hvKvZ c`v‡bi d‡j hvKvZ c`vbKvixi Aš—i mÂ‡qi AwZ †jvf †_‡K cweÎ nq, Zvi m¤ú` `wi‡`ªi cvIbv AwaKvi †_‡K cweÎ nq, Dciš— Avjøvni eiK‡Zi d‡j Zv ew× cvq, †m‡nZ gnvb Avjøvn G‡K ÒhvKvZÓ bvg w`‡q‡Qb|

Bmjv‡gi AmsL¨ dih Bev`‡Zi g‡a¨ A‡bK Bev`ZB KziAvb Kvix‡g gvÎ 2/4 evi D‡jøL Kiv n‡q‡Q| †hgb wmqvg, n¾ BZ¨vw`| Avevi wKQ Bev`Z A‡bK †ewk evi D‡jøL Kiv n‡q‡Q| KziAvb Kvix‡gi GKwU ev‡ii wb‡`©kbvB GKwU K‡gi dih nIqvi Rb¨ h‡_ó| Z‡e evievi D‡jøL D³ K‡gi ¸i“Z¡ cgvY K‡i| mvjv‡Zi c‡i me‡P‡q †ewk hvKv‡Zi K_v KziAvb Kvix‡g D‡jøL Kiv n‡q‡Q| ÔhvKvZÕ bv‡g D‡jøL Kiv QvovI KziAvb Kvix‡g hvKvZ‡K A‡bK mgq Ômv`vKvnÕ ev `vb, ÔBbdvK dx mvexwjjøvnÕ ev ÔAvjøvni iv¯—vq e¨q KivÕ, Ôc`Ë wihK †_‡K e¨q KivÕ, ÔDcvRb †_‡K e¨q KivÕ, Ô`wi`ª‡K LvIqv‡bvÕ BZ¨vw` bv‡g AwfwnZ Kiv n‡q‡Q|

Avgiv Rvbv gZ, KziAvb Kvix‡g 32 ¯—v‡b ÔhvKvZÕ c`v‡bi K_v ejv n‡q‡Q| 13 ¯—v‡b mv`vKvn c`vb wel‡qK AvqvZ G‡m‡Q| cvq 40 ¯—v‡b Ôe¨qÕ Kivi wel‡q wewfbœ cKv‡ii wb‡`©kbv G‡m‡Q| GQvov Av‡iv A‡bK ¯—v‡b Lv`¨ c`vb, mvnvh¨ BZ¨vw` bv‡g hvKvZ c`v‡bi wb‡`©kbv G‡m‡Q| G‡_‡K Avgiv eS‡Z cvwi †h, gwg‡bi Rxe‡bi Ab¨Zg dih, Zvi BnKvjxb I ciKvjxb mKj mdjZv, †ejvqvZ, cYZv I Kvgvj¨v‡Zi Ab¨Zg Drm hvKvZ c`vb|

KziAv‡bi G mKj wb‡`©kbvi we¯—wiZ D‡jøL I Av‡jvPbv G eB‡qi ¶z`ª cwim‡i m¤¢e bq| Z‡e GmKj KziAvbx wb‡`©kbvi mvi ms‡¶c n‡jv, hvKvZ c`vb gyg‡bi Ab¨Zg dih `vwqZ|[6] hvKvZ `qv-

`w¶Y¨ ev Ki“Yv bq, eis Zv gwg‡bi m¤ú‡` mgv‡Ri `wi` I ewÂZ †kYxi AwaKvi I cvIbv, hv Zv‡`i‡K w`‡ZB n‡e|[7] mvjv‡Zi mv‡_ hvKvZ Cgvb I Kdix ev gwgb I Kwd‡ii g‡a¨ cv_K¨ Kivi gvb`Ê|[8] hvKvZ c`vb gwg‡bi Rxe‡bi me‡P‡q c‡qvRbxq I Awe‡”Q`¨ ¸Y|[9] †Kv‡bv e¨¯Zv, Kg, e¨emv ev Ab¨ †Kv‡bv wKQB gwgb‡K hvKvZ c`vb †_‡K weiZ ivL‡Z cv‡i bv|[10] hvKv‡ZB cweÎZv I ZvhwKqvn|[11] Avjøvn ingZ, ¶gv, ci¯‹vi cvIqvi Ges RvbvZj wdi`vD‡mi Awaevmx nIqvi Ab¨Zg Imxjv nj mvjv‡Zi mv‡_ mv‡_ hvKvZ Av`vq Kiv|[12] ïa Kwdi-gkwiKMYB hvKvZ c`vb †_‡K weiZ _v‡K|[13]

KiAv‡bi wewfb wb‡`kbv †_‡K Avgiv eS‡Z cwi †h, m¤ú` mÂq I msi¶‡Yi gvbexq `ejZv I KcYZvi AbfwZ †_‡K g³ nIqv gwg‡bi AZ¨vek¨Kxq ¸Y| Avi m¤ú‡`i AwZwi³ †jvf I KcYZv gvbI‡K Kdix I gbwdKxi c‡_ cwiPwjZ Kivi Ab¨Zg kw³| gvbI ewn¨K Ae¯vi wePv‡i A_ I m¤ú` mÂq Ki‡Z Pvq Ges mÂq‡KB ewn¨K ew× e‡j wekvm K‡i| KiAvb Gi wecixZ K_v wekvm Ki‡Z wb‡`k w`‡q‡Q gwgbMY‡K| hvKvZ c`vbB m¤ú` ew× K‡i Avi A‰ea DcvRb I mÂq m¤ú` aŸsm K‡i| KiAv‡bi wb‡`kbv:

يَمْحَقُ اللهُ الرِّبَا وَيُرْبِيْ الصَّدَقَاتِ

ÒAvjøvn m`‡K wbwðý K‡ib Avi `vb‡K (hvKvZ‡K) ew× K‡ib|Ó[14]

Ab¨Î †NvlYv Kiv n‡q‡Q:

وَمَا آتَيْتُمْ مِن رِّبًا لِيَرْبُوَ فِيْ أَمْوَالِ النَّاسِ فَلاَ يَرْبُوْ عِنْدَ اللهِ وَمَا آتَيْتُمْ مِنْ زَكَاةٍ تُرِيْدُونَ وَجْهَ اللهِ فَأُولَئِكَ هُمُ الْمُضْعِفُونَ

ÒGes gvbz‡li a‡b e„w× cv‡e e‡j †Zvgiv m‡` hv w`‡q _vK, Avjvni wbKU Zv e„w× cvq bv; wKš' Avjvni mš'wó jv‡fi Rb¨ †h hvKvZ †Zvgiv w`‡q _vK Zv-B e„w× cvq, Zviv-B mgw×kvjx|Ó[15]

ivmyjyjvn (ﷺ)-Gi AmsL¨ evYx I wb‡`kbv i‡q‡Q hvKv‡Zi ¸i"Z I c‡qvRbxqZvi eYbvq| †m mKj nv`xm eYbv I Av‡jvPbvi Rb¨ enr K‡je‡ii GKwU eB‡qi c‡qvRb| Avgiv GLv‡b K‡qKwU nv`xm D‡jL KiwQ|

B‡Zvc‡e AviKv‡b Bmjv‡gi Av‡jvPbvi mgq Avgiv †`‡L‡Q Lwk g‡b I cweÎ ü`‡q hvKvZ c`vb Kiv Rvbv‡Z c‡e‡ki Ab¨Zg gva¨g| G A‡_ Ab¨ nv`x‡m Avãyjvn Beb gÔAvweqv (رضي الله عنه) e‡jb, ivmyjyjvn ﷺ e‡j‡Qb:

ثَلاثٌ مَنْ فَعَلَهُنَّ فَقَدْ طَعِمَ طَعْمَ الإِيمَانِ مَنْ عَبَدَ اللَّهَ وَحْدَهُ و(علم) أَنَّهُ لا إِلَهَ إِلا اللَّهُ وَأَعْطَى زَكَاةَ مَالِهِ طَيِّبَةً بِهَا نَفْسُهُ

Òth e¨w³ wZbwU KvR Ki‡e †m Cgv‡bi ¯^v` I gRv jvf Ki‡e: †h GKgvÎ Avjvni Bev`Z Ki‡e, Rvb‡e †h Avjvn Qvov †Kv‡bv gve` †bB Ges Avbw›`Z-cweÎ wP‡Ë Zvi m¤ú‡`i hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡e|Ó[16]

Ave ûivBiv (iv.) e‡jb, GKRb †e`Cb bex‡q AvKivg (ﷺ)-Gi Kv‡Q G‡m ejj, Avgv‡K Ggb GKwU Kg wkwL‡q w`b, †h Kg Ki‡j Avwg Rvbv‡Z c‡ek Ki‡Z cvie| ivmyjyjvn ﷺ ej‡jb:

تَعْبُدُ اللَّهَ لا تُشْرِكُ بِهِ شَيْئًا وَتُقِيمُ الصَّلاةَ الْمَكْتُوبَةَ وَتُؤَدِّي الزَّكَاةَ الْمَفْرُوضَةَ وَتَصُومُ رَمَضَانَ قَالَ وَالَّذِي نَفْسِي بِيَدِهِ لا أَزِيدُ عَلَى هَذَا فَلَمَّا

وَلَّى قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ مَنْ سَرَّهُ أَنْ يَنْظُرَ إِلَى رَجُلٍ مِنْ أَهْلِ الْجَنَّةِ فَلْيَنْظُرْ إِلَى هَذَا

ÒAvjøvni Bev`Z Ki‡e, Zvi mv‡_ †Kv‡bv wkiK Ki‡e bv, dih mvjvZ Kv‡qg Ki‡e, dih hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡e, ighv‡bi wmqvg cvjb Ki‡e| H e¨w³ ejj: Avjøvni Kmg, Awg Gi †ewk wKQB Kie bv| hLb †jvKwU P‡j †Mj ivmjjøvn ﷺ ej‡jb: hvi GKRb RvbvZx gvbl †`‡L Lwk n‡Z Pvq Zvi G e¨w³‡K †`LK|Ó[17]

Ab¨ nv`x‡m Av‡qkv (iv.) e‡jb, ivmjjøvn (ﷺ) e‡j‡Qb:

ثَلاثٌ أَحْلِفُ عَلَيْهِنَّ لا يَجْعَلُ اللَّهُ عَزَّ وَجَلَّ مَنْ لَهُ سَهْمٌ فِي الإِسْلامِ كَمَنْ لا سَهْمَ لَهُ فَأَسْهُمُ الإِسْلامِ ثَلاثَةٌ الصَّلاةُ وَالصَّوْمُ وَالزَّكَاة

ÒwZbwU welq Awg kc_ K‡i ejwQ: †h e¨w³i Bmjv‡g Ask Av‡Q Avi hvi Bmjv‡g †Kv‡bv Ask †bB `Rb‡K Avjøvn KL‡bvB mgvb Ki‡eb bv| Bmjv‡gi Askvewj wZbwU: mvjvZ, wmqvg I hvKvZ|...Ó[18]

Rwei (iv.) e‡jb, GKe¨w³ ejj: †n Avjøvni ivmj, hw` †KD Zvi m¤ú‡`i hvKvZ Av`vq K‡i Zvn‡j wK n‡e ejb| wZwb ej‡jb:

مَنْ أَدَّى زَكَاةَ مَالِهِ فَقَدْ ذَهَبَ عَنْهُ شَرُّهُ

Òhw` †KD Zvi m¤ú‡`i hvKvZ c`vb K‡i, Zvn‡j Zvi m¤ú‡`i AKj¨vY I Ag½j `i n‡q hv‡e|Ó[19]

১. ৪. যাকাত প্রদানে অবহেলার পরিণতি

KiAvb I nv`x‡m hvKvZ c`vb bv Kivi fqven cwiYwZi K_v evievi ejv n‡q‡Q| KiAv‡bi Av‡jv‡K Avgiv Rvb‡Z cwi †h, hvKvZ c`vb bv Kiv gjZ Kwdi gkwiK‡`i Ab¨Zg cwiPq| Avjøvn e‡j‡Qb:

وَيْلٌ لِلْمُشْرِكِيْنَ الَّذِيْنَ لا يُؤْتُوْنَ الزَّكَاةَ وَهُمْ بِالآخِرَةِ هُمْ كَافِرُوْنَ

Ò`‡fvM Askxev`xw`‡Mi Rb¨, hviv hvKvZ c`vb K‡i bv Ges Zviv AwLiv‡Z I Awekvmx|Ó[20]

hvKvZ bv †`Iqv Rvnvbv‡gi kw¯ÍI Ab¨Zg KviY| KiAv‡b Bikv` Kiv n‡q‡Q †h, Rvnvbvgx‡`i‡K ck Kiv n‡e: wKRb¨ †Zvgiv Rvnvbv‡g kw¯Í †fvM KiQ? Zviv Zv‡`i Kdi‡i D‡j‡Li mv‡_ mv‡_ mvjvZ I hvKvZ Z¨v‡Mi K_v ej‡e| Zviv ej‡e:

لَمْ نَكُ مِنَ الْمُصَلِّيْنَ وَلَمْ نَكُ نُطْعِمُ الْمِسْكِيْنَ

ÒAvgiv mvjvZ cvjbKvix‡`i Aš—f³ wQjvg bv Ges Avgiv AfveM¯‡K Avnvh `vb KiZvg bv|Ó[21]

nv`xm †_‡K Avgiv Rvb‡Z cvwi †h, c_g †h wZb e¨w³ Rvnvbv‡g c‡ek Ki‡e Zv‡`i GKRb hvKvZ c`vb †_‡K weiZ m¤ú`kvjx gmwjg| Ave ûivBiv (iv) e‡j‡Qb, ivmjjvn (ﷺ) e‡j‡Qb:

وَأَمَّا أَوَّلُ ثَلاَثَةٍ يَدْخُلُوْنَ النَّارَ فَأَمِيْرٌ مُسَلَّطٌ وَذُوْ ثَرْوَةٍ مِنْ مَالٍ لاَ يُؤَدِّي حَقَّ اللهِ فِيْ مَالِهِ وَفَقِيْرٌ فَجُوْرٌ

Òc_g †h wZb e¨w³ Rvnvbv‡g c‡ek Ki‡e Zviv n‡jv: †¯"QvPvix kvmK ev ckvmK, m¤ú`kvjx e¨w³ †h Zvi m¤ú‡` Avjvni †h AwaKvi (hvKvZ) Zv c`vb K‡i bv Ges cvcvPv‡i wjß `wi` e¨w³|Ó[22]

hvKvZ c`vb †_‡K †h gmwjg weiZ _v‡K ev hvKvZ w`‡Z Uvjevnbv I wØav K‡i Zv‡K nv`x‡m Awfkß ev gvjÔEb ejv n‡q‡Q| Avãjvn Beb gvmÔE` (iv.) e‡jb:

آكِلُ الرِّبَا وَمُوكِلُهُ وَكَاتِبُهُ وَشَاهِدَاهُ إِذَا عَلِمُوا بِهِ وَالْوَاشِمَةُ

وَالْمُسْتَوْشِمَةُ لِلْحُسْنِ وَلاوِي الصَّدَقَةِ وَالْمُرْتَدُّ أَعْرَابِيًّا بَعْدَ هِجْرَتِهِ مَلْعُونُونَ عَلَى لِسَانِ مُحَمَّدٍ صَلَّى اللَّه عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ

Òm` MnYKvix, m` c`vbKvix, m‡`i †jLK, m‡`i mv¶xØq- hw` Zv †R‡bï‡b K‡i, †mŠ›`‡hi Rb¨ †h bvix wb‡Ri †`‡n DwéKv‡U ev A‡b¨i †`‡n Dwé †K‡U †`q, hvKvZ c`v‡b †h e¨w³ Uvjevnvbv K‡i ev weiZ _v‡K Ges wnRiZ Kivi c‡i Avevi †h e¨w³ †e`Cb (hvhvei) Rxe‡b wd‡i hvq Zviv mK‡jB wKqvg‡Zi w`b gnvbex mvjvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjøvg Gi hevbx‡Z Awfkß gvjD‡b|Ó[23]

m¤ú‡`i †jvfB gvbl‡K hvKvZ c`vb †_‡K weiZ iv‡L| GgbwK A‡bK gvbl ^`wnK Bev`Z: mvjvZ, wmqvg, whwKi BZ¨vw` Lyk g‡b Ki‡Z cvi‡jI m¤ú` e¨‡qi Bev`Z Ki‡Z AZ¨š Kó †eva K‡ib, †h Abf‚wZ gvbl‡K µgvš‡q gbwdKx I Kdixi w`‡K †V‡j wb‡q hvq| gvb‡li m¤ú` mÂ‡qi ceYZv‡K wbqšY Ki‡Z Avjøvn †NvlYv K‡i‡Qb †h, m¤ú‡`i mÂq‡K hw` I gvbl fvj g‡b K‡i, Zv KL‡bvB Zvi Rb¨ fvj bq, eis Zvi Rb¨ Zv‡K kw¯— †c‡Z n‡e| wVKgZ hvKvZ c`vb bv Kivi we‡kl kw¯— n‡jv, †h m¤ú`‡K fvj‡e‡m mÂq I ew×i Rb¨ gvbl hvKvZ c`vb †_‡K weiZ _v‡K †m m¤ú`B gnwePv‡ii w`‡b Zvi †e`bv`vqK kw¯—i gj Drm n‡e| G m¤ú`B welv³ fq¼i mv‡ci AvKwZ‡Z Zvi Mjvq S‡j Zv‡K we‡Ii AvNv‡Z mxgvnxb gZ¨nxb hšYv w`‡Z _vK‡e| G m¤ú`‡KB Rvnvbv‡gi Av¸‡b DËß K‡i Zv‡K kw¯— †`Iqv n‡e| gnvb Avjøvn e‡jb:

وَلاَ يَحْسَبَنَّ الذِّيْنَ يَبْخَلُوْنَ بِمَا آتَاهُمُ اللهُ مِنْ فَضْلِهِ هُوَ خَيْراً لَهُمْ بَلْ هُوَ شَرٌّ لَهُمْ سَيُطَوَّقُوْنَ مَا بَخِلُوْا بِهِ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ

ÒAvjøvn AbMn K‡i †h m¤ú` `vb K‡i‡Qb †m m¤ú` wb‡q hviv KcYZv K‡i, Zviv †hb KLbB g‡b bv K‡i †h, Zv‡`i G m¤ú` Zv‡`i

Contents

Rb¨ Kj¨vYen ev DcKvix n‡e, eis Zv Zv‡`i Rb¨ ¶wZKi| Zv‡`i KcYZv K‡i mwÂZ m¤ú` wKqvg‡Zi w`b Zv‡`i Mjvi †eox n‡e|[24]

nv`x‡mi Av‡jv‡K Rvbv hvq †h, wKQ KwVb cvc Av‡Q †h¸wji kvw¯— ïa AwLiv‡ZB bq, `wbqv‡ZI †fvM Ki‡Z nq| hvKvZ c`v‡b Uvjevnvbv †mmKj cv‡ci Ab¨Zg| Gi kvw¯— mgv‡Ri mKj‡KB †fvM Ki‡Z nq| †h mKj cv‡ci d‡j mgv‡Ri gvbl Kó cvq, gvb‡li, we‡klZ `ej †kYxi gvb‡li AwaKvi bó nq †m mKj cvc hw` mgv‡R e¨vcKfv‡e Qwo‡q c‡o Zvn‡j †m mgv‡Ri Dc‡i Avjvni MRe I kvw¯— †b‡g Av‡m| †m kvw¯— †_‡K cY¨evbMYI i¶v cvb bv| KviY Ab¨v‡qi cwZ‡iv‡ai `wq‡Z Zv‡iv Ae‡njv K‡i‡Qb e‡jB GmKj cvc cmvi jvf K‡i‡Q| ZvB G mKj cv‡c mivmwi cvcx bv n‡jI bxieZvi cv‡c Zviv cvcx| `wbqvi kvw¯— ZvB Zv‡`i‡KI †c‡Z n‡e| Beb Dgvi (iv) e‡jb, ivmjjvn ﷺ e‡j‡Qb:

يَا مَعْشَرَ الْمُهَاجِرِينَ خَمْسٌ إِذَا ابْتُلِيتُمْ بِهِنَّ وَأَعُوذُ بِاللَّهِ أَنْ تُدْرِكُوهُنَّ لَمْ تَظْهَرِ الْفَاحِشَةُ فِي قَوْمٍ قَطُّ حَتَّى يُعْلِنُوا بِهَا إِلا فَشَا فِيهِمُ الطَّاعُونُ وَالأَوْجَاعُ الَّتِي لَمْ تَكُنْ مَضَتْ فِي أَسْلافِهِمُ الَّذِينَ مَضَوْا وَلَمْ يَنْقُصُوا الْمِكْيَالَ وَالْمِيزَانَ إِلا أُخِذُوا بِالسِّنِينَ وَشِدَّةِ الْمَئُونَةِ وَجَوْرِ السُّلْطَانِ عَلَيْهِمْ وَلَمْ يَمْنَعُوا زَكَاةَ أَمْوَالِهِمْ إِلا مُنِعُوا الْقَطْرَ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ وَلَوْلا الْبَهَائِمُ لَمْ يُمْطَرُوا وَلَمْ يَنْقُضُوا عَهْدَ اللَّهِ وَعَهْدَ رَسُولِهِ إِلا سَلَّطَ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِمْ عَدُوًّا مِنْ غَيْرِهِمْ فَأَخَذُوا بَعْضَ مَا فِي أَيْدِيهِمْ وَمَا لَمْ تَحْكُمْ أَئِمَّتُهُمْ بِكِتَابِ اللَّهِ وَيَتَخَيَّرُوا مِمَّا أَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ إِلا جَعَلَ اللَّهُ بَأْسَهُمْ بَيْنَهُمْ.

Ò‡n gnvwRiMY, cvPwU Kg hw` †Zvgv‡`i g‡a¨ †`Lv ‡`q Zvn‡j Zv n‡e †Zvgv‡`i Rb¨ KwVbZg wec`, Avi Awg Avjvni Kv‡Q

Contents

Avkq cv_bv KiwQ, †hb †Zvgv‡`i g‡a¨ G¸‡jv †`Lv bv †`q| (1) hLb †Kv‡bv m¤c`v‡qi g‡a¨ Ak¬jZv Ggbfv‡e Qwo‡q c‡o †h Zviv cKv‡k¨ Ak¬jZvq wjß n‡Z _v‡K, ZLb Zv‡`i g‡a¨ Ggb me †ivMe¨vwa Qwo‡q c‡o hv Zv‡`i ceci“l‡`i g‡a¨ †`Lv hvq wb| (2) hLb †Kv‡bv m¤c`v‡qi gvb‡liv IRb-cwigv‡c Kg ev †fRvj w`‡Z _v‡K, ZLb Zviv `wf©¶, RxebhvÎvi KwVb¨ I ckvm‡bi ev ¶gZvkxj‡`i AZ¨vPv‡ii wkKvi nq| (3) hw` †Kv‡bv m¤c`v‡qi gvb‡liv hvKvZ c`vb bv K‡i, Zvn‡j Zviv Abvewóói wkKvi nq| hw` cïcwL bv _vK‡Zv Zvn‡j Zviv ewó †_‡K G‡Kev‡iB ewÂZ n‡Zv| (4) hLb †Kv‡bv m¤c`v‡qi gvbl Avjøn I Avjøni ivm‡ji Iqv`v ev Avjøni bv‡g c`Ë Iqv`v f½ K‡i, ZLb Avjøn Zv‡`i †Kv‡bv weRvZxq kÎ“‡K Zv‡`i Dci ¶gZvevb K‡i †`b, hviv Zv‡`i wKQ m¤ú` wb‡q hvq| (5) Avi hw` †Kv‡bv m¤c`v‡qi kvmKeM I †bZvMY Avjøni wKZve (cweÎ KiAvb) Abhvqx wePvi kvmb bv K‡i Ges Avjøni weav‡bi mwVK I b¨vqvbM c‡qv‡Mi Rb¨ mva¨gZ †Póv bv K‡i, ZLb Avjøn Zv‡`i ci¯ú‡ii g‡a¨ nvbvnwb-msNl ewa‡q †`b|Ó[25]

Gfv‡e KiAvb I nv`x‡mi Av‡jv‡K Avgiv †`wL †h, hvKvZ c`vb †hgb mdjZvi Drm, hvKvZ c`vb bv Kiv †Zgwb wewfb cKv‡ii ¶wZ, aŸsm I e¨_Zvi KviY|

১. ৫. যাকাতযোগ্য সম্পদের শ্রেণীভাগ

gnvb Avjøn KiAvb Kvix‡g m¤ú‡`i I dm‡ji hvKvZ c`v‡bi wb‡`k c`vb K‡i‡Qb| wZwb Zvi wb‡`‡ki e¨vL¨v c`vb I ev¯evq‡bi `wqZ c`vb K‡i‡Qb Zvi nvexe gnv¤§v`i ivmjjøn (ﷺ)-†K[26]| wZwb hvKvZ weav‡bi we¯wiZ e¨vL¨v `vb K‡i‡Qb Ges Zv gmwjg mgv‡R ev¯ewqZ K‡i‡Qb| Zvi wk¶v I ev¯evq‡bi Av‡jv‡K Avgiv †`L‡Z

Contents

cvB †h, †gvU 5 cKvi m¤ú‡`i hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z nq :

(1) ¯Y, †iŠc¨ I bM` UvKv cqmv, (2) weµ‡qi Rb¨ wbawiZ `e¨ ev e¨emv‡qi cY¨, (4) cwjZ cï, (4) dj-dmj, (5) LwbR m¤ú` (gvÕw`b) I gwUi wb‡P mwÂZ m¤ú` (wiKvh) ev ¸ßab|

G mKj m¤ú` ev †Kv‡bv GK cKvi m¤ú` †Kv‡bv gwg‡bi gwjKvbvq _vK‡j Zv‡K Zvi hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| hw` gwg‡bi gwjKvbvaxb m¤ú` †Kv‡bv e¨vsK, cwZôvb ev e¨w³i wbKU Mw"QZ, AvgvbZKZ, ¯vqx mÂq, mÂqcÎ, †kqvi mb` wnmv‡e msiw¶Z ev FY wnmv‡e c`Ë _v‡K Zvn‡jI †m m¤ú‡`i hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| ivmjjvn ﷺ c‡Z¨K cKvi m¤ú‡`i hvKv‡Zi c_K wewa-weavb c`vb K‡i‡Qb Ges hvKvZ dih nIqvi Rb¨ wbmve, eIcwZ BZ¨w` kZ wk¶v w`‡q‡Qb| c_‡g hvKvZ m¤úwKZ G mKj wKQ mvaviY weavb Av‡jvPbv K‡i Avgiv dm‡ji hvKvZ ev Dki wel‡q we¯wiZ Av‡jvPbv ïi" Ki‡Z PvB| Avjvni Rvj- Rvjvjûi ZvIdxK cv_bv KiwQ|

১. ৬. যাকাতের কিছু সাধারণ বিধান

১. ৬. ১. সর্বাবস্থায় নফল দান করা উচিত

GKRb gmwj‡gi DwPZ meve¯vq Avjvni c‡_ wbR DcvR‡bi wKQ Ask e¨q Kiv| mvnvev‡q †Kivg me`v G ai‡bi e¨‡qi Rb¨ AvMnx wQ‡jb| Zv‡`i Rxe‡b G ai‡bi AMwYZ NUbv i‡q‡Q, hv Av‡jvPbv Ki‡j Avgv‡`i cw_e m¤ú` I wejwmZvi †jvf wKQ Kg‡Z cv‡i| G c¯‡Ki ¶` cwim‡i ïa `wU NUbv D‡jL KiwQ| Dgvi Bebj LvËve (iv) †`‡Lb †h, Rwei (iv) nv‡Z GKwU w`invg (†iŠc¨g`v) i‡q‡Q| wZwb wRÁvmv K‡ib, w`invg w`‡q wK Ki‡e? Rwei e‡jb, Avgvi cwiev‡ii m`m¨MY LeB kL K‡i‡Q †MvkZ LvIqvi, ZvB Zv‡`i Rb¨ wKQ †MvkZ µq Kie| Dgvi (iv) AZ¨š wei³ n‡q evievi ej‡Z _v‡Kb, kL K‡i‡Q!? kL K‡i‡Q!? Rwei (iv) e‡jb, Awg g‡b g‡b Kvgbv KiwQjvg, Avgvi nv‡Zi w`invgwU hw` nwi‡q †hZ Ges Dgvi Zv bv †`L‡Zb! Dgvi (iv) Zv‡K ej‡jb,

أَكُلَّ مَا اشْتَهَيْتُمْ اشْتَرَيْتُمْ؟! أَمَا يُرِيدُ أَحَدُكُمْ أَنْ يَطْوِيَ بَطْنَهُ عَنْ جَارِهِ

أَوِ ابْنِ عَمِّهِ أَيْنَ تَذْهَبُ عَنْكُمْ هَذِهِ الآيَةُ: (أَذْهَبْتُمْ طَيِّبَاتِكُمْ فِى حَيَاتِكُمُ الدُّنْيَا وَاسْتَمْتَعْتُمْ بِهَا)

Ò‡Zvgv‡`i hv kL n‡e ZvB wKb‡e? †Zvgv‡`i g‡a¨ †KD wK Pvq bv †h, Zvi AvZ¥xq-¯R‡bi Rb¨ A_ev Zvi cwZ‡ekxi Rb¨ GKU ¶avZ _vK‡e (wb‡R ¶avZ †_‡K †m A_ Zvi fvB‡K c`vb Ki‡e)? KiAv‡bi G AvqvZ †Zvgv‡`i †_‡K †Kv_vq †Mj? †h Avqv‡Z Avjvn e‡j‡Qb: {(†hw`b Kwdi‡`i‡K Rvnvbv‡gi Kv‡Q Dcw¯Z Kiv n‡e, †mw`b ejv n‡e}†Zvgiv †Zvgv‡`i mL I gRv`vi me wKQ †Zv cw\_e Rxe‡bB †kl K‡i †d‡jQ Ges Zv meB Dc‡fvM K‡iQ {mZivs AvR †Zvgv`‡i‡K AcgvbKi Avhv‡ei kw¯ c`vb Kiv n‡e}[27]}Ó[28]

Ab¨ GK NUbvq Avãjvn Beb Dgvi (iv) e‡jb, GKw`b wZwb wbR ewo‡Z Lvev‡ii gvRwj‡m e‡m Lw"Q‡jb, GgZve¯vq Zvi wcZv Dgvi Bebj LvËve (iv) Zvi N‡i c‡ek K‡ib| wZwb m‡i wM‡q Zvi Rb¨ gvRwj‡mi mvg‡b ¯vb K‡i †`b| Dgvi (iv) e‡m wemwgjvn e‡j GK †jvKgv MnY K‡ib| Gici wØZxq †jvKgv g‡L †`Iqvi c‡i wZwb e‡jb, Avwg Lv‡`¨i g‡a¨ Pwei MÜ cvw"Q, hv †Mvk‡Zi Pwe e‡j g‡b n‡"Q bv| ZLb Avãjvn e‡jb, Avwg evRv‡i wM‡qwQjvg †gvUvZvRv QvM‡ji †MvkZ †Kbvi Avkvq| wKš evRv‡i wM‡q †`Ljvg Zvi gj¨ †ewk| GRb¨ GK w`invg w`‡q †ivMvcUKv eKixi †MvkZ wKbjvg Ges GK w`invg w`‡q wN wK‡b Gi mv‡_ wgkvjvg, †hb †Q‡j‡g‡qiv fvj fv‡e †MvkZUK †P‡Uc‡U †L‡Z cv‡i| ZLb Dgvi (iv.) e‡jb:

مَا اجْتَمَعَا عِنْدَ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَطُّ إِلا أَكَلَ أَحَدَهُمَا وَتَصَدَّقَ بِالآخَرِ

ÒhLbB ivmjjvn (ﷺ)-Gi Kv‡Q `wU w`invg Rgv n‡Zv, ZLbB wZwb Zvi GKwU w`invg w`‡q Lv`¨ µq Ki‡Zb Ges Ab¨wU `vb Ki‡Zb|Ó

G K_v ï‡b Avãjvn (iv) e‡jb: Ò‡n Avgxi"j gwgbxb, Avcwb

Lvbv MnY Ki“b| fweI¨‡Z KL‡bvB Awg Gi e¨wZµg Kie bv| hw` KL‡bv Awg `wU w`inv‡gi gwjK nB Zvn‡j wVK ivmjjvn (ﷺ) †h fv‡e e¨q K‡i‡Qb (GKwU msmv‡ii Rb¨ I AciwU gvb‡li Rb¨) †mfv‡eB Awg e¨q Kie|[29]

Gfv‡e Zviv wb‡R‡`i‡K †fvM- wejvm †_‡K weiZ †i‡L †m A_ mgv‡Ri Ab¨vb¨ gvb‡li Rb¨ e¨q Ki‡Z fvj evm‡Zb| mvaviY Ae¯vq G e¨q bdj wnmv‡e MY¨ n‡e| e¨qKvix e¨‡qi Rb¨ Acwi‡gq mvIqve I eiKZ jvf Ki‡eb| wKš‘ e¨q bv Ki‡j †MvbvnMvi n‡eb bv| wKQ kZ ciY n‡j Zvi Rb¨ Avjvni c‡_ wbw`ó Lv‡Z e¨q Kiv ev hvKvZ c`vb Kiv dih ev AZ¨vek¨Kxq n‡q hvq| G‡¶‡Î e¨q bv Ki‡j wZwb †MvbvnMvi n‡eb| KwVb cvc QvovI wewfb RvMwZK I cvi_e kw¯ Zv‡K †c‡Z n‡e, hv Avgiv B‡Zvc‡e †`‡LwQ|

gmwj‡gi m¤ú‡` hvKvZ dih nIqvi Ab¨Zg kZ hvKvZ‡hvM¨ m¤ú` wbw`ó wbmve cwigvY ev Zvi †ewk n‡e Ges Zvi gwjKvbvq GK ermi _vK‡e| dm‡ji hvKvZ Qvov Ab¨ mKj m¤ú‡`i hvKv‡Zi †¶‡Î GB `wU k‡Zi wel‡q gmwjg D¤§vni mKj dKxn I Bgvg HKgZ¨ †cvIY K‡i‡Qb| GLv‡b Avgiv wel‡q `wU Av‡jvPbv Ki‡Z B”Qv KiwQ| gnvb Avjvni `iev‡i ZvIdxK cv_bv KiwQ|

১. ৬. ২. নিসাব

Kgc‡¶ †h cwigvY `e¨ _vK‡j hvKvZ dih nq Zv‡K ÒwbmveÓ e‡j| wbmv‡ei A_ n‡jv G cwigvY m¤ú‡`i Kg _vK‡j Zvi hvKvZ c`vb Kiv dih bq| Gi †ewk m¤ú` n‡j wbmve mn c‡iv m¤ú‡`i hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|

KiAvb Kvix‡g evisevi ejv n‡q‡Q †h, Avjvn Zvi ivmj‡K (ﷺ) `wU welq c`vb K‡i‡Qb: GKwU ÔwKZveÕ ev Ôc¯KÕ Ges wØZxqwU ÔwnKgvnÕ ev ÔcÁvÕ|[30] G ÔwKZveÕ n‡jv KiAvb, hv ûeû Inxi k‡ã I ev‡K¨ msKwjZ n‡q‡Q| Avi ÔwnKgvnÕ ev cÁv n‡jv Inxi gva¨‡g c`Ë

AwZwi³ cv‡qwMK Ávb hv wZwb wb‡Ri fvlvq D¤§vZ‡K wk¶v w`‡q‡Qb Ges Ònv`xmÓ bv‡g msiw¶Z n‡q‡Q| KiAv‡b Avjøvn mKj wel‡qi gjbxwZ ev gj wb‡`k c`vb K‡i‡Qb Ges Gi cv‡qwMK Ávb wZwb ÔwnKgvnÕ ev cÁv wn‡m‡e Zvi ivmj (ﷺ)-‡K c`vb K‡i‡Qb| wZwb G cÁv Zvi wb‡Ri fvlvq I K‡g mvnvexMY‡K wk¶v w`‡q‡Qb, hv ÒmbvZÓ ev Ònv`xmÓ wn‡m‡e msKwjZ n‡q‡Q|

Avjøvn KiAv‡b ÔmvjvZÕ cwZôv Ki‡Z e‡j‡Qb| KLb, KZevi, Kq ivKÔAvZ Ges wK fv‡e Zv cwZôv Ki‡Z n‡e Zv e‡jb wb| G mKj welq †kLv‡bvi `vwqZ w`‡qwQ‡jb Zvi ivmjjvn (ﷺ)-†K| Abiƒcfv‡e KiAv‡b wZwb ÔhvKvZÕ c`v‡bi wb‡`k `vb K‡i‡Qb| †Kvb m¤ú` KZUK cwigvY n‡j KZUK cwigvY hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e Zv KiAv‡b ejv nq wb| ivmjjvn ﷺ wewfb nv`x‡m Zv wkwL‡q‡Qb|

wewfb mnxn nv`x‡mi eYbv Abmv‡i Avgiv Rvb‡Z cwi †h, ivmjjvn mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjøvg ¯‡Yi wbmve 20 wgmKvj, †iŠ‡c¨i wbmve 5 DwKq¨vn, D‡Ui wbmve 5wU, Mi“i wbmve 30 wU, QvM‡ji wbmve 40wU, djdm‡ji wbmve 5 IqvmvK wbavi‡Y K‡i‡Qb|

ZrKvjxb h‡M ¯Y I †iŠc¨B wQj mKj †jb‡`b I †ePv‡Kbvi gva¨g| g`vI ¯Y ev †iŠ‡c¨i Øviv wbwgZ n‡Zv Ges ¯Y ev †iŠ‡c¨i gva¨‡gB g`vi gvb wbawiZ n‡Zv| G Rb¨ ¯Y I †iŠ‡c¨i wbmve wbavi‡Yi mv‡_ mv‡_ wewfb nv`x‡m ¯Yg`v I †iŠcg`vi wbmveI Dch³ fv‡e wbavi‡Y Kiv n‡q‡Q| GQvov weµq ev e¨emv‡qi Rb¨ c¯Z mKj cKvi c‡Y¨i gj¨ evRvi `‡i wnmve K‡i ¯Y ev †iŠ‡c¨i wbmve cwigvY n‡j Zvi hvKvZ c`v‡bi wb‡`k †`Iqv n‡q‡Q wewfb nv`x‡m|[31]

Dc‡i ewYZ wewfb hvKvZ‡hvM¨ m¤ú‡`i wbmv‡ei wel‡q G mKj mnxn nv`xm Ges mvnvexM‡Yi Kg I ixwZi Av‡jv‡K Pvi Bgvg I Ab¨vb¨ dKxn BRgvÕ ev HKgZ¨ †cvlY K‡i‡Qb †h, gwg‡bi m¤ú` Dc‡i ewYZ wbmve cwigv‡Yi Kg n‡j Zv‡Z hvKvZ dih n‡e bv| ïa

dm‡ji hvKv‡Zi †¶‡Î K‡qKRb Zv‡eqx I cieZx h‡Mi †Kv‡bv †Kv‡bv dKxn wØgZ †cvlY K‡i‡Qb, hv Avgiv cieZx Aa¨v‡q Av‡jvPbv Kie, Bbkv Avjøvn|

১. ৬. ৩. আধুনিক হিসাব পদ্ধতিতে যাকাতের নিসাব

১. ৬. ৩. ১. স্বর্ণ ও রৌপ্যের নিসাব

wewfb mnxn nv`x‡m ¯‡Yi wbmve 20 ÔwgmKvjÕ ev 20 Ô`xbviÕ (¯Yg`v) I †iŠ‡c¨i wbmve 5 ÔDwKq¨vnÕ ev 200 Ôw`invgÕ (†iŠc¨g`v) wbaviY Kiv n‡q‡Q|[32] ivmyjyjøvn ﷺ Gi h‡M w`invg ev †iŠc¨g`v I `xbvi ev ¯Yg`vi g‡j¨i AbycvZ wQj 10:1| GK `xbvi 10 w`inv‡g fv½v‡bv n‡Zv| †m h‡M 20 `xbv‡ii 2.5% hvKvZ wnmv‡e Aa `xbv‡ii cwie‡Z 5 w`invg c`vb Kiv n‡Zv|

Aciw`‡K `xbvi ev ¯Yg`v I w`invg ev †iŠc¨g`vi IR‡bii AbycvZ wQj 7:10| Ljvdv‡q iv‡k`x‡bi hM †_‡K mKj gmwjg GKgZ †h, w`inv‡gi IRb 7/10 wgmKvj: cwZ 10 w`inv‡g 7 wgmKvj| 200 w`invg ev †iŠc¨g`v 140 wgmKvj †iŠc¨| G welq¸wj wb‡q gZ‡f` ev mgm¨v †bB| Z‡e gZ‡f` n‡q‡Q ÔwgmKvjÕ Gi AvawbK cwigvc wb‡q|

gZ‡f‡`i KviY `wU: 1. ZrKvjxb h‡Mi wewfb †`‡ki cwigv‡ci g‡a¨ wKQz e¨wZµg I 2. IRb wbavi‡Yi †¶‡Î Avwj‡g‡`i wjwLZ cwifvlvi A¯úóZv| ms‡¶‡c ¯Y I †iŠ‡c¨i wbmve wbavi‡Yi †¶‡Î gZvgZ¸wj wbæic:

1. ¯Y: nv`x‡mi wb‡`kbv Abmv‡i meev`x m¤§Zfv‡e ¯‡Yi wbmve 20 wgmKvj| wgmKv‡ji cwigvc wbavi‡Y wZbwU gZ:

K. BivK, wmwiqv, wgmi BZ¨vw` †`‡ki nvbvdx Avwj‡gM‡Yi wbawiZ cwigvc Abmv‡i GK wgmKvj 5 Mvg| G wnmv‡e 20 wgmKv‡j 100 Mvg nq| G gZ Abmv‡i ¯‡Yi wbmve AvawbK wnmv‡e 100 Mvg|

L. kwdqx, nv¤vjx I gwjKx gvhnv‡ei Abmvix Avwj‡gM‡Yi wbaviY Abmv‡i GK wgmKvj 4.583 Mvg| G wnmv‡e ¯‡Yi wbmve 91.66 ev 92 Mvg|

M. AvawbK A‡bK gmwjg M‡elK wewfb hv`N‡i iw¶Z Ljvdv‡q iv‡k`xb, DgvBqv I AveŸvmx h‡Mi ¯Y I †iŠc¨g`v Ges cvPxb hM †_‡K Awjg‡`i c`Ë Z_¨w`i mgš‡q gZ cKvk K‡i‡Qb †h, GK wgmKvj 4.25 Mvg| welqwU †h‡nZ gvhnve ev `jxj †Kw›`K bq, eis Z_¨ I wnmve †Kw›`K, †m‡nZ eZgvb h‡M nvbvdx, kvwdqx, nv¤^vjx I gwjKx gvhnv‡ei A‡bK AwjgB G wnmve MnY K‡i‡Qb| G gZ Abmv‡i ¯‡Yi wbmve 85 Mvg|

N. Avgv‡`i †`‡k civZb wnmve Abmv‡i ¯‡Yi wbmve 7.5 fwi/†Zvjv e‡j dKxnMY D‡jL K‡i‡Qb| ¯YKviM‡Yi wnmv‡e GK fwi 11.664 wgwjMvg| G‡Z 7.5 †Zvjvq 87.48 Mvg nq| G wnmve AvawbK M‡elK‡`i wnmv‡ei LeB wbKUeZx|

2. †iŠc¨: nv`x‡mi wb‡`kbv Abmv‡i memv¤§Z fv‡e †iŠ‡c¨i wbmve 200 w`invg| Z‡e w`inv‡gi IRb †h‡nZ wgmKv‡ji 10 fv‡Mi 7 fvM, †m‡nZ w`inv‡gi IRb wbavi‡Y I ¯‡Yi b¨vq wZbwU gZ i‡q‡Q:

K. nvbvdx Awjg‡Yi wnmve Abmv‡i GK w`invg (5 Mv‡gi 10/7 wnmv‡e) 3.50 Mvg| GB wnmv‡e †iŠ‡c¨i wbmve 700 Mvg|

L. kvwdqx, nv¤^vjx I gwjKx gvhnv‡ei Abmvix Awjg‡Yi wbavi‡Y Abmv‡i (4.583 Mv‡gi 10/7 wnmv‡e) GK w`invg 3.208 Mvg| GB wnmv‡e †iŠ‡c¨i wbmve 641.6 ev 642 Mvg|

M. AvawbK M‡elKM‡Yi g‡Z (4.25 Mv‡gi 10/7 wnmv‡e) GK w`invg 2.975 Mvg| G wnmv‡e †iŠ‡c¨i wbmve 595 Mvg| wnmv‡ei mvgvb¨ †ni‡d‡ii w`‡K j¶¨ †i‡L Zviv 600 Mvg wbmve wbavi‡Y K‡i‡Qb|[33]

N. Avgv‡`i †`‡k ciVZb wnmve Abmv‡i i|cvi wbmve 52.5 fwi/†Zvjv e‡j dKxnMY D‡jŁ K‡i‡Qb| G‡Z GK fwi 11.664 wgwjMvg wn‡m‡e i“cvi wbmve nq 612.36 Mvg|

fviZxq nvbvdx dKxnM‡Yi gZvg‡Zi Av‡jv‡K Avgiv AvawbK M‡elKM‡Yi wnmve‡KB mewaK MnY‡hvM¨ I wbivc` e‡j g‡b Kwi| fwi ev †Zvjvi wn‡m‡e 7.5 fwi ¯Y I 52.5 fwi †iŠ‡c¨ wbmve nq| Avi AvawbK g¨wUK c×wZ Abmv‡i †mvbvi wbmve 85 Mvg I i“cvi wbmve 600 Mvg| c‡`q hvKv‡Zi cwigvY †gvU ¯Y ev †iŠ‡c¨i 2.5%|

hw` †Kv‡bv gmwjg ci“l ev gwnjvi wbKU 85 Mvg ev Zvi †P‡q †ewk †mvbv ev †mvbvi Aj¼vi GK Pv›` ermi (354 w`b) _v‡K, Zvn‡j wZwb ermi †k‡l Zvi Kv‡Q hZUK †mvbv Av‡Q Zvi kZKiv 2.5 fvM hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡eb| †hgb, hw` Zvi Kv‡Q 100 Mvg †mvbv _v‡K Zvn‡j wZwb 2.5 Mvg †mvbv ev Zvi gj¨ hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡eb| G‡¶‡Î gjZ 23 ev 24 K¨v‡i‡Ui †mvbvi wnmve aiv nq| hw` wbægv‡bi †mvbv (22, 21, 18 ev 14 K¨‡i‡Ui) _v‡K Zvn‡j 23 K¨v‡i‡Ui †mvbvi g‡j¨i Dci wbfi K‡i wbmve wbaviY I hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|

Abi|cfv‡e hw` Kv‡iv Kv‡Q 600 Mvg ev Zvi †ewk i“cv _v‡K Zvn‡j cwZ ermi wZwb †gvU i“cvi 2.5% fvM hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡eb| †hgb, Zvi Kv‡Q †gvU 600 Mvg i“cv _vK‡j 15 Mvg i“cv ev Zvi gj¨ hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡eb|

১. ৬. ৩. ২. নগদ টাকা ও বাণিজ্যিক পণ্যের নিসাব

bM` UvKv I weµ‡qi Rb¨ wbawiZ c‡Y¨i †¶‡Î ¯Y ev †iŠc¨‡K gj aiv nq| Dc‡ii `wU wbmv‡ei th †Kv‡bv GKwUi g‡j¨i mgcwigvY bM` UvKv hw` †Kv‡bv gmwj‡gi wbKU mwÂZ _v‡K Zvn‡j GKermi cY n‡j Zv‡K 2.5% nv‡i hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| Abi|cfv‡e hw` †Kv‡bv gmwjg weµ‡qi Rb¨ ev e¨emv‡qi Rb¨ †Kv‡bv `e¨ †i‡L †`b Ges Zvi gj¨ 85 Mvg ¯Y ev 600 Mvg †iŠ‡c¨i g‡j¨i mgvb ev †ewk nq Zvn‡j ermi †k‡l Zv‡K D³ `‡e¨i hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|

cvPxb h‡M ¯Y I †iŠc¨ DfqB g`vgv‡bi gvb`Ê wnmv‡e ¯xKZ wQj| Df‡qi g‡j¨i g‡a¨ AvbcwZK mgZv i¶v Kiv n‡Zv| ivmjjvn

mvjvjvû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjvg I Ljvdv‡q iv‡k`x‡bi h‡M 85 Mvg ¯‡Yi gj¨ I 600 Mvg †iŠ‡c¨i gj¨ cvq GKB _vKZ| cieZx gmwjg ivó¸wj‡Z I Dfq wbmv‡ei gj¨ KvQvKwQ _vKZ| wKš eZgv‡b ¯Y I †iŠ‡c¨i g‡j¨i g‡a¨ e¨vcK cv_K¨ mwó n‡q‡Q|

eZgvb evRv‡i- 2009 mv‡ji Rb gv‡mi ïi“‡Z- 23/24 K¨v‡i‡Ui †mvbvi fwi Kg‡ewk 25/26 nvRvi UvKv| Mvg Kg‡ewk 2230 UvKv| G‡Z ¯‡Yi g‡j¨ bM` UvKv ev e¨emwqK c‡Y¨i wbmve nq Kg‡ewk 1,95,000 (GKj¶ cPvbeŸB nvRvi) ev 2,00,000 (` j¶) UvKv| c¶vš‡i eZgv‡b i“cvi fwi Kg‡ewk 590/600 UvKv Ges Mvg 50/51 UvKv| G‡Z i“cvi `‡i bM` UvKv I ewYwR¨K c‡Y¨i wbmve nq 30/32 nvRvi UvKv| Gfv‡e Avgiv †`LwQ †h, Dfq wbmv‡ei g‡a¨ cv_K¨ LeB †ewk|

eZgvb h‡M ¯Y GKKfv‡e g`vevRv‡ii gvb`Ê wnmv‡e ¯vb jvf K‡i‡Q| GRb¨ AvawbK dKxnM‡Yi ga¨ †_‡K †KD †KD bM` UvKv I e¨emv ev weµ‡qi Rb¨ wbawiZ `‡e¨i wbmve wnmv‡e ïa ¯Y‡K MnY Kivi c‡¶ gZ cKvk K‡i‡Qb| wKš ivmjjvn (ﷺ)-Gi hM I mvnvexM‡Yi h‡Mi wbqg Abmv‡i gmwjg Dt¤§vni mKj Bgvg, dKxn I Awjg me`v e‡j‡Qb †h, ¯Y ev †iŠc¨ hvi gj¨ Kg n‡e Zv‡KB bM` UvKv I e¨emvq-c‡Y¨i wbmve wnmv‡e MnY Ki‡Z n‡e| dih Bev`Z cvj‡bi †¶‡Î mZKZv Aej¤b c‡qvRb| GRb¨ Bgvg I dKxnM‡Yi HKgZ¨ ev BRgvi evB‡i hvIqv KL‡bvB DwPZ bq|

G Qvov nv`x‡m †iŠ‡c¨i wbmve m¤ú‡KB †ewk wb‡`kbv c`vb Kiv n‡q‡Q| GRb¨ i“cvi evRvi gj¨ †mvbvi g‡j¨i Zjbvq A‡bK K‡g †M‡j I Avgiv ivmjjvn ﷺ-Gi nv`xm, Ljvdv‡q iv‡k`x‡bi Kg I dKxnM‡Yi wm×vš Abmv‡i ¯Y ev †iŠc¨ hvi gj¨ Kg n‡e Zv‡KB bM` UvKv I e¨emv‡qi c‡Y¨i wbmve wbavi‡Yi gvb`Ê wnmv‡e MnY Kie| †h‡nZ i“cvi `vg Kg, †m‡nZ eZgv‡b i“cvi `v‡gi Dci wfwË K‡iB bM` UvKv I e¨emv‡qi c‡Y¨i wbmve wbawiZ n‡e|

Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, eZgvb (2009 mv‡ji Rb gvm) evRvi`‡i i“cvi g‡j¨ wbmve nq 30/32 nvRvi UvKv| G wn‡m‡e †Kv‡bv gmwj‡gi

wbKU b¨bZg bM` 30,000 UvKv ev GB g‡j¨i †Kv‡bv weµq ev e¨emv‡qi Rb¨ iw¶Z `e¨ GKermi _vK‡j Zv‡K D³ m¤ú‡`i 2.5% fvM hvKvZ Av`vq Ki‡Z n‡e| 30,000 UvKv ev G g‡j¨i c‡Y¨i Rb¨ Zv‡K 750 UvKv hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| Gi †ewk m¤ú` _vK‡j GB wnmv‡e †gvU m¤ú‡`i 2.5% fvM hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|

Avgiv Rwb †h, ¯Y I †iŠ‡c¨i gj¨ me`v DVvbvgv K‡i| GRb¨ hLb hvKvZ c`vb Kiv n‡e †m mg‡q evRvi`i †R‡b wbmve wbaviY Ki‡Z n‡e| Avgiv GLv‡b gjbxwZwU eSvi †Póv K‡iwQ|

GLv‡b D‡jL¨ †h, e¨env‡ii `‡e¨i hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e bv| hw` Kv‡iv wb‡Ri e¨env‡ii Rb¨ GK ev GKwaK Mwo _v‡K Zvn‡j Zvi †Kv‡bv hvKvZ †bB| hw` Kv‡iv GK ev GKwaK Mwo _v‡K fvovq e¨env‡ii Rb¨, Zvn‡j wZwb DcwRZ A_ †_‡K cwZ ermi wnmve gZ hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡eb, Mvoxi g‡j¨i †Kv‡bv hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e bv| Avi hw` Kv‡iv GK ev GKwaK Mwo _v‡K hv wZwb weµ‡qi Rb¨ †i‡L‡Qb, Pwn`v gZ gj¨ †c‡j weµq Ki‡eb, ev wZwb Mwo µq-weµq K‡i e¨emv K‡ib, Z‡e cwZ ermiv‡šÍ wZwb Mwo ev Mwo¸wji evRvi gj¨ wnmve K‡i †gvU g‡j¨i kZKiv 2.5 fvM hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡eb|

Abi‚cfv‡e Kv‡iv hw` wb‡Ri e¨env‡ii Rb¨ GK ev GKwaK ewo _v‡K, Zvn‡j Zv‡K †Kv‡bv hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e bv| Avi hw` fvov †`Iqvi Rb¨ ewo _v‡K Zvn‡j DcwRZ A_ wbmve cY n‡j ermi †k‡l hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| ewoi g‡j¨i hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e bv| Avi hw` e¨emv ev weµ‡qi Rb¨ †Kv‡bv ewo _v‡K, Zvn‡j cwZ ermi ewoi †gvU g‡j¨i Dci hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|

e¨emv‡qi mvgMxi hvKvZ wnmv‡e gjab I jf¨vsk mewKQi hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e, ïa jf¨vs‡ki hvKvZ bq| Ab¨ w`‡K †h gjab µq-weµ‡q wb‡qwRZ ZviB hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e| †hgb †KD e¨emv‡q 5 j¶ UvKv wewb‡qvM Ki‡jb| 1 j¶ UvKvq Ni ˆZwi Ki‡jb ev fvov Ki‡jb, 50 nvRvi UvKvi Avmeve cÎ ˆZix Ki‡jb, GK j¶ UvKvq e¨emv‡qi `e¨w` cwien‡Yi Rb¨ Mwo µq Ki‡jb, ewK AvovB j¶ UvKvq wZwb e¨emv‡qi `e¨ Lwi` K‡i e¨emv ïi“ Ki‡jb| G†¶‡Î

Zv‡K GB AvovB j¶ UvKv I Ab¨vb¨ DcvR©‡bi ev jf¨vs‡ki hvKvZ cwZ ermi Av`vq Ki‡Z n‡e| †`vKvb, Avmevec&Î BZ¨vw`‡Z e¨qZ AvovB j¶ UvKvi hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e bv|

১. ৬. ৩. ৩. বিভিন্ন সামগ্রীর একত্রে যাকাত

hw` Kv‡iv wbmv‡ei †P‡q Kg cwigvY †mvbv, i“cv, bM` UvKv ev e¨emvq mvgMÖx _v‡K Ges mewKQ wgjv‡j 600 Mvg i|cvi g‡j¨i mgvb-eZgvb evRv‡i 30,000 UvKv- ev Zvi †ewk nq, Z‡e Zv‡K hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e e‡j A‡bK dKxn gZ cKvk K‡i‡Qb|

১, ৬. ৪. বর্ষপূর্তি

hvKvZ gjZ Drcv`bkxj ev Drcv`b¶g m¤ú‡`i Dci avh Kiv nq| e¨eüZ ewo, Ni, Rwg ev Avmevec‡Îi hvKvZ nq bv| ïa †mvbv, i“cv I bM` UvKv mwÂZ _vK‡j ev Aj¼vi wnmv‡e e¨envi Ki‡jI Zvi hvKvZ dih n‡e Ges hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| m¤eZ Gi KviY n‡jv, GmKj m¤ú` wewb‡qvM I Drcv`‡bi Rb¨| G¸wj‡K AvU‡K ev †d‡j ivL‡jI hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|

†h‡nZ Drcv`bkxj m¤ú‡`i hvKvZ w`‡Z nq, †m‡nZ Drcv`b I ew× wbY‡qi Rb¨ GKwU gvb`Ê c‡qvRb| bM` UvKv, †mvbv, i“cv, e¨emv‡qi cY¨ I cwjZ cïi wel‡q Drcv`b I eab wbY‡qi Rb¨ AZ¨š— m›`i, †hŠw³K I ˆeÁwbK gvb`Ê n‡jv elcwZi wnmve| dm‡ji †¶‡Î cwicK nIqv ev KZbB cYZv I ea‡bi Povš— chvq|

G Rb¨ dm‡ji †¶‡Î elcwZi j¶¨ ivLv nq wb, cwicK nIqv‡KB hvKvZ dih nIqvi gvb`Ê wnmv‡e MY¨ Kiv n‡q‡Q| dmj Qvov mKj m¤ú‡`i hvKvZ dih nIqvi Rb¨ kZ n‡jv hvKvZ‡hvM¨ m¤ú` wbmve cwigvY ev Zvi †ewk n‡e Ges GB m¤ú` cY GK Pv›` ermi (354 w`b) gwj‡Ki gvwjKvbvq _vK‡e|

G wel‡q ivmjjvn mvjøvjvû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjvg †_‡K wewfb nv`xm ewYZ n‡q‡Q| GQvov Ljvdv‡q iv‡k`xb I Ab¨vb¨ mvnvex †_‡KI A‡bK nv`xm ewYZ n‡q‡Q|

GLv‡b j¶Yxq †h, G wel‡q ivmjjvn ﷺ †_‡K ewYZ †Kv‡bv †Kv‡bv nv`x‡mi mb‡` `ejZv Av‡Q| G `ejZvi K_v eZgvb h‡Mi

Contents

AbwfÁ Av‡eMx gwgb‡K weåwšÍi g‡a¨ †d‡j †`q| eZgv‡b A‡b‡K nv`x‡mi mnxn I hqxd nIqvi wel‡q †LvR †bb Ges ïa mnxn nv`x‡mi Dci wbfi Kivi †Póv K‡ib| wb:m‡›`‡n GwU GKwU cksmbxq welq| wKš‘ G‡¶‡Î ¯íÁvb wewfbfv‡e weåwšÍ mwó K‡i :

(K) KL‡bv KL‡bv †`Lv hvq †h gnwÏmMY GKwU nv`x‡mi mb`‡K `ej ev hqxd e‡j †NvIYv K‡i‡Qb| Gi A_© G bq †h, D³ nv`xmwUB `ej| †`L‡Z n‡e Ab¨ †Kv‡bv mb‡` D³ nv`xmwU ewYZ n‡q‡Q wKbv| G wel‡q †LvR bv K‡iB A‡b‡K †f‡e e‡mb G wel‡q †Kv‡bv mnxn nv`xm †bB|

(L) kixq‡Zi A‡bK welq mvnvexM‡Yi gZvg‡Zi Dci wbfikxj| A‡bK wel‡q nqZ ivmjjvn ﷺ †_‡K †Kv‡bv nv`xm ewYZ nq wb, wKš‘ †m wel‡q mvnvexM‡Yi ¯úó gZvgZ i‡q‡Q| Zv‡`i gZvg‡Zi Dc‡iB kixq‡Zi weavb wbawiZ nq| KviY ivmjjvn ﷺ-Gi Kg I wb‡`kbvi Av‡jv‡K Bmjv‡gi wewaweavb mwVKfv‡e ZvivB e‡S‡Qb| Zviv ivmjjvn mvjøjøvû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjøv‡gi wb‡`k ev K‡gi Av‡jv‡K cieZx cRb¥‡K weavb w`‡q‡Qb| mvnvexM‡Yi wk¶v D‡c¶v K‡i kixq‡Zi wb‡`k eSvi †Póv weåwšÍi Rb¥ †`q|[34]

hvKvZ dih nIqvi Rb¨ hvKvZ‡hvM¨ m¤ú‡`i elcwZi c‡qvRbxqZvi wel‡q Bmjv‡gi cwm× Pvi Bgvgmn mKj mvnvex, Zv‡eqx I c_g h‡Mi dKxnM‡Yi BRgv ev HKgZ¨ i‡q‡Q| G HKg‡Z¨i KviY ivmjjvn ﷺ Gi hM †_‡K cieZx mKj h‡M ermi GKevi hvKvZ msM‡ni Rb¨ msMvnK †ciY Kiv n‡Zv| G Qvov G wel‡q 5 Rb mvnvexi m‡Î ivmjjvn ﷺ †_‡K nv`xm ewYZ n‡q‡Q|

1. Avãjvn Beb Dgvi (iv.) e‡jb, ivmjjvn ﷺ e‡j‡Qb :

مَنْ اسْتَفَادَ مَالا فَلا زَكَاةَ عَلَيْهِ حَتَّى يَحُولَ عَلَيْهِ الْحَوْلُ عِنْدَ رَبِّهِ

Òhw` †KD †Kv‡bv m¤ú` jvf K‡i, Zvn‡j D³ m¤ú` Zvi gwjKvbvq GK ermi cY bv nIqv chš— hvKvZ dih n‡e bv|Ó[35]

2. Av‡qkv (iv) e‡jb, Awg ivmjjyn (ﷺ) ‡K ej‡Z ï‡bwQ:

لاَ زَكَاةَ فِى مَالٍ حَتَّى يَحُولُ عَلَيْهِ الْحَوْلُ

Ò†Kv‡bv m¤ú‡` elcwZi Av‡M hvKvZ dih n‡e bv|Ó[36]

3. Avjx (iv) e‡jb, ivmjjyn (ﷺ) e‡j‡Qb:

لَيْسَ فِى مَالٍ زَكَاةٌ حَتَّى يَحُولَ عَلَيْهِ الْحَوْلُ

Ò†Kv‡bv m¤ú‡` elcwZi Av‡M hvKvZ dih n‡e bv|Ó[37]

4. Avbvm (iv) e‡jb, ivmjjyn (ﷺ) e‡j‡Qb:

لَيْسَ فِى مَالٍ زَكَاةٌ حَتَّى يَحُولَ عَلَيْهِ الْحَوْلُ

Ò†Kv‡bv m¤ú‡` elcwZi Av‡M hvKvZ dih n‡e bv|Ó[38]

5. hvB` (iv)-Gi ¯x D¤§ mvÕ` (iv) e‡jb, ivmjjyn ﷺ e‡j‡Qb:

لَيْسَ عَلَى مَنْ اسْتَفَادَ مَالاً زَكَاةٌ حَتَّى يَحُولَ عَلَيْهِ الْحَوْلُ

Òhw` †KD †Kv‡bv m¤ú` jvf K‡i, Zvn‡j D³ m¤ú‡`i GK ermi cY bv nIqv chš hvKvZ dih n‡e bv|Ó[39]

G mKj nv`xm A‡bK¸wj mb‡` ewYZ n‡q‡Q| c‡Z¨K mb‡` c_Kfv‡e wKQ `ejZv _vK‡jI GKwaK mb‡` GKwaK mvnvex †_‡K ewYZ nIqvi Kvi‡Y Zv MnY‡hvM¨Zv jvf K‡i‡Q| gnwÏMY G nv`xm¸wj‡K MnY‡hvM¨ e‡j †NvlYv K‡i‡Qb| Avjvgv Beb nvRvi Avjx (iv) ewYZ nv`xmwUi mb`‡K MnY‡hvM¨ e‡j‡Qb| Avjvgv hvBjvqx e‡jb: nv`xmwU nvmvb ev MnY‡hvM¨| Bgvg beex e‡j‡Qb, nv`xmwU nvmvb A_ev mnxn| kvBL gnv¤§v` bwmi“Ïxb Avjevbx mKj mb‡`i chv‡jvPbv K‡i nv`xmwU‡K mnxn e‡j D‡jL K‡i‡Qb|[40]

G Qvov G wel‡q Ljvdv‡q iv‡k`xb I Ab¨ A‡bK mvnvex †_‡K AZ¨šÍ m`p mnxn mb‡` wb‡`kbv ewYZ n‡q‡Q| Zviv mK‡jB e‡j‡Qb †h, eIcwZ bv n‡j hvKvZ dih n‡e bv| Ave evKi wmÏxK, Av‡qkv, Avjx Beb Avex Zwje, Avã jvn Beb Dgvi, Rwei Beb Avã jvn, Ave evKivn cgL mvnvex- iw`qvjvû Avbûg- mK‡jB e‡j‡Qb:

مَنِ اسْتَفَادَ مَالاً فَلاَ يُزَكِّيهِ حَتَّى يَحُولَ عَلَيْهِ الْحَوْلُ.

†KD m¤ú` jvf Ki‡j ermi cY nIqvi Av‡M hvKvZ †`‡e bv|

لاَ زَكَاةَ فِى مَالٍ حَتَّى يَحُولُ عَلَيْهِ الْحَوْلُ عِنْدَ رَبِّهِ

Ògwj‡Ki wbKU ermi cY nIqvi c‡e †Kv‡bv m¤ú‡` hvKvZ dih n‡e bv|Ó

G ai‡bi wewfb fvIvq Zviv mK‡jB GK K_vB e‡j‡Qb: hvKvZ dih nIqvi Rb¨ eIcwZ kZ| †KD †Kv‡bv m¤ú` jvf Ki‡j Zv Zvi gwjKvbvq GK ermi _vKvi c‡iB Zv‡Z hvKvZ dih n‡e|[41]

Ave evKi, Dgvi, Dmgvb I Avjx ﷺ mK‡jiB wbqg wQj, Zviv KvD‡K ivóxq †KvlvMvi †_‡K †Kv‡bv fvZv ev Ab`vb c`vb Ki‡j Zv †_‡K Zr¶Yvr hvKvZ †K‡U wb‡Zb bv, eis wRÁvmv Ki‡Zb: Avcbvi wK Ggb †Kv‡bv m¤ú` Av‡Q, hv‡Z BwZg‡a¨B hvKvZ dih n‡q‡Q| Ab`vb ev fvZv MnxZv hw` Ôn¨vÕ ej‡Zb, Zvn‡j wZwb D³ m¤ú‡`i hvKvZ †K‡U wb‡Zb| bv n‡j Zv‡K c‡iv A_© c`vb Ki‡Zb|[42]

ivmjjvn ﷺ-Gi nv`xm, Ljvdv‡q iv‡k`xb I Ab¨vb¨ mvnvexi gZvg‡Zi wfwË‡Z Gfv‡e gmwjg D¤§vn BRgv ev HKg‡Z¨ †cŠ‡Q‡Qb †h, dmj Qvov mKj m¤ú‡`: bM` UvKv, ¯Y, †iŠc¨, e¨emv‡qi cY¨ I cwjZ cïi hvKvZ dih nIqvi Rb¨ elcwZ kZ| ïa erm‡ii gv‡S AwRZ m¤ú‡`i †¶‡Î Zviv wKQ gZ‡f` K‡i‡Qb|

Bgvg kvwdÔqx, Avng` (ivn)-cgL Bgvg e‡j‡Qb †h, c‡Z¨K m¤ú‡`iB elcwZ jvM‡e| A_vr †KD hw` gnviivg gv‡m 50,000 UvKv ev G cwigvY UvKvi hvKvZ‡hvM¨ m¤ú` ARb K‡ib Ges gv‡S hv wKQ Kg †ewk †nvK cieZx gnviig gv‡m Zvi Kv‡Q G cwigvY m¤ú` _v‡K Zvn‡j Zv‡K Gi hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e|

hw` †m eQ‡ii gv‡S wKQ m¤ú` jvf K‡i, †hgb mdi gv‡m 10,000, iweDj AvIqvj gv‡m 5,000, kvevb gv‡m 10,000... Gfv‡e cieZx gnvii‡gi Zvi wbKU 100,000 UvKv _v‡K, Zvn‡j Zv‡K gnvii‡g 50,000 UvKvi hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e| md‡i 10,000 UvKvi, iweDj AvDqvj gv‡m 5,000 UvKvi ... hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡e| Gfv‡e c‡Z¨K UvKvi Rb¨ elcwZi c‡i hvKvZ c`vb dih n‡e|

wKš Bgvg Ave nvbxdv, mwdqvb mvIix (ivn) I Ab¨ A‡bK Bgvg e‡jb †h, c_g †h gvm †_‡K Zvi wbmve cY n‡q‡Q †m gvm †_‡K gj m¤ú‡`i elcwZ n‡jB hvKvZ dih n‡e| erm‡ii gv‡S †h UvKv ev m¤ú` Zvi nv‡Z G‡m‡Q Zvi hvKvZ GK‡Î w`‡Z n‡e| c‡Z¨K UvKvi c_K elcwZ jvM‡e bv| A_vr Dc‡ii D`vni‡Y Zv‡K gnviivg gv‡m cY 100,000 UvKvi hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e|[43]

dm‡ji †¶‡Î elcwZi †Kv‡bv kZ bv _vKv Ges Ab¨vb¨ m¤ú‡`i †¶‡Î elcwZi kZ _vKvi †¶‡Î dKxnM‡Yi G HKg‡Z¨i KviY eYbv Ki‡Z wM‡q Avjøvgv Beb i“k` (gZ¨ 595 wn) e‡jb: G welqwU Ljvdv‡q iv‡k`xb †_‡K m‡›`nZxZfv‡e cgwYZ| mvnvev‡q †Kiv‡gi g‡a¨ welqwU cPwjZ I cwm× wQj| cieZx h‡M I welqwU cPwjZ I cwm× wQj| dKxnMY g‡b K‡ib †h, ivmjjvn ﷺ †_‡K

Contents

¯úófv‡e cgwYZ bv n‡j KL‡bvB Ljvdv‡q iv‡k`xb I mvnvexMY Gi/c Ki‡Zb bv| G wel‡q ivmjjvn ﷺ †_‡K nv`xmI ewYZ n‡q‡Q| welqwUi Dci mKj †`‡ki mKj dKxn I Bgvg HKgZ¨ †cvlY K‡i‡Qb| c_g h‡M GKgvÎ Beb AveŸvm I gÔAvweqv (iw`qvjvû Avbûgv) †_‡K G‡¶‡Î gZwe‡iv‡ai K_v †kvbv hvq| ïa G `BRb Qvov †Kv‡bv mvnvex G wel‡q †Kv‡bviKg wØgZ K‡ib wb|[44]

Beb Avew`j evii (463 wn.) e‡jb: dj-dm‡ji hvKv‡Zi †¶‡Î cwicK n‡j ev KZ‡bi mgq hvKvZ dih n‡e| dj dmj †K‡U, ïwK‡q †S‡o N‡i DVvbi c‡i hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e| G wel‡q mKj Bgvg I dKxn BRgvÕ ev HKgZ¨ †cvlY K‡i‡Qb| G wel‡q Kv‡iv †Kv‡bv gZ‡f` †bB| †KD gZ‡f` Ki‡j Zv n‡e HKg‡Z¨i wecix‡Z hv Iqv|

cwjZ cï, ¯Y, †iŠc¨ BZ¨w`i ‡¶‡Î cvq mKj mvnvex, Zv‡eqx, Bgvg I dKxn HKgZ¨ †cvlY K‡i‡Qb †h, G¸wji hvKvZ dih n‡e ermi cY n‡j| ïa Beb AveŸvm I gÔAvweqv (iv.) †_‡K ewYZ n‡q‡Q †h, †KD wbmve cwigvY ¯Y ev †iŠc¨ ARb Ki‡j m‡½ m‡½ hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡e| Zv‡`i G gZvgZ †h m‡Î ewYZ n‡q‡Q Zv wbfi‡hvM¨ bq| mKj mvnvexi g‡Zi wecix‡Z Zv‡`i `R‡bi G gZ †Kv‡bv Bgvg MnY K‡ib wb| mKj Bgvg GKgZ n‡q‡Qb †h, dmj ev‡` mKj m¤ú‡`i †¶‡Î hvKvZ dih nIqvi Rb¨ elcwZ I wbmve kZ| gj m¤ú‡`i wbmve cY nIqvi c‡i erm‡ii gv‡S AwRZ gbvdv ev AwZwi³ m¤ú‡`i elcwZi wel‡q Zviv gZ‡f` K‡i‡Qb|[45]

G‡¶‡Î D‡jL¨ †h, elcwZi †¶‡Î Pv› e‡li wnmve Ki‡Z n‡e| mvnvexM‡Yi hM †_‡g gmwjg Dš§vni cPwjZ ixwZ n‡jv ighvb gv‡m hvKvZ Av`vq Kiv| mvaviYZ 1jv ighvb †_‡K 30 kvÔevb chš ermi wnmve K‡i hvKvZ c`vb Kiv nq| †Kv‡bv e¨vsK, cwZôvb ev e¨w³ hw` †Kv‡bv Kvi‡Y †mŠi ermi wnmv‡e (†hgb, Rb ev wW‡m¤i gv‡m) hvKvZ c`vb K‡ib Zvn‡j Zv‡K Aek¨B AwZwi³ 11/12 w`‡bi

Contents

hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| mvaviYZ Pv›` ermi †_‡K †mŠi ermi 11 w`b †ewk nq| KL‡bv 10 ev 12 w`b †ewk n‡Z cv‡i| meve¯vq c‡Z¨K ermi Pv›` I †mŠi erm‡ii cv_K¨ wbaviY K‡i AwZwi³ w`b¸wji hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| A_vr G ai‡bi cwZôvb‡K cwZ erm‡i 1 ermi 11/12 w`‡bi hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|

১, ৬. ৫. ব্যবহৃত অলঙ্কারের যাকাত

cPwjZ Pvi gvhnv‡ei †Kv‡bv †Kv‡bv gvhnv‡e e¨eüZ Aj¼v‡ii hvKvZ c`vb dih bq e‡j g‡b Kiv n‡q‡Q| G wel‡q GKwU nv`xm ewYZ n‡q‡Q| Rwei (iv) ewYZ nv`x‡m ejv n‡q‡Q, ivmjjvn ﷺ e‡jb:

لَيْسَ فِى الْحُلِيِّ زَكَاةٌ

ÒAj¼v‡ii g‡a¨ hvKvZ †bB|Ó

nv`xmwU ivmjjvn ﷺ-Gi K_v bq| G‡K nv`x‡m beex wnmv‡e ewZj ev ev‡bvqvU e‡j †NvlYv K‡i‡Qb evBnvKx, Beb nvRvi AvmKvjvbx, Avjevbx I Ab¨vb¨ gnwÏm| G evK¨wU gjZ Rwei (iv.)-Gi wb‡Ri K_v wnmv‡e ewYZ| GKRb AZ¨š `ej eYbvKvix fjekZ G‡K ivmjjvn ﷺ-Gi K_v e‡j eYbv K‡i‡Qb|[46]

Rwei I K‡qKRb mvnvex (رضي الله عنه) ej‡Zb †h, Aj¼v‡ii hvKvZ †bB| c¶vš‡i Ab¨ A‡bK mvnvex ej‡Zb †h, Aj¼v‡ii hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| KiAvb I nv`x‡mi ¯úó e³‡e¨i Av‡jv‡K e¨eüZ Aj¼vi I mKj cKvi ¯Y I †iŠ‡c¨i hvKvZ c`vb dih| KviY:

প্রথমত, KiAvb-nv`x‡m ¯Y I †iŠ‡c¨i hvKvZ c`v‡bi wb‡`k †`Iqv n‡q‡Q| †mt‡¶‡Î †Kv‡bv cKvi e¨wZµg D‡jL Kiv nq wb| G mKj AvqvZ I nv`x‡mi ¯úó wb‡`k n‡jv e¨eüZ I Ae¨üZ mKj cKv‡ii †mvbv I i“cvi hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e| GB wb‡`‡ki wecix‡Z †Kv‡bv cKvi wb‡`k ivmjjvn ﷺ †_‡K weï× mb‡` ewYZ nq wb|

দ্বিতীয়ত, wewfb mnxn ev nvmvb nv`x‡m ¯úófv‡e e¨eüZ Aj¼v‡ii hvKvZ c`v‡bi wb‡`k †`Iqv n‡q‡Q| GKwU nv`x‡m Avãjvn Beb Dgvi (iv) e‡jb:

إِنَّ امْرَأَةً أَتَتْ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ وَمَعَهَا ابْنَةٌ لَهَا وَفِى يَدِ ابْنَتِهَا مَسَكَتَانِ غَلِيظَتَانِ مِنْ ذَهَبٍ فَقَالَ لَهَا: أَتُعْطِينَ زَكَاةَ هَذَا؟ قَالَتْ: لاَ قَالَ: أَيَسُرُّكِ أَنْ يُسَوِّرَكِ اللَّهُ بِهِمَا يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ سِوَارَيْنِ مِنْ نَارٍ؟ قَالَ فَخَلَعَتْهُمَا فَأَلْقَتْهُمَا إِلَى النَّبِىِّ ﷺ وَقَالَتْ: هُمَا لِلَّهِ عَزَّ وَجَلَّ وَلِرَسُولِهِ.

ÒGK gwnjv Zvi †g‡q‡K wb‡q ivmyjyjøvn ﷺ -Gi wbKU Av‡m| Zvi †g‡qi nv‡Z †mvbvi `wU †gvUv Pwo wQj| ivmyjyjøvn ﷺ e‡jb: Zwg wK Gi hvKvZ c`vb Ki? †m e‡j: bv| wZwb e‡jb: Zwg wK cQ›` Ki †h, †Zvgv‡K Avjøvn wKqvg‡Zi w`b GB `wUi cwie‡Z Av¸‡bi `wU Pwo civ‡eb? ZLb †m Pwo `wU L‡j ivmyjyjøvn ﷺ -‡K c`vb K‡i Ges e‡j: G¸wj Avjøvn I Zvi ivm‡ji (ﷺ) Rb¨|Ó[47]

Ab¨ nv`x‡m Av‡qkv (iv.) e‡jb:

دَخَلَ عَلَىَّ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ فَرَأَى فِى يَدِى فَتَخَاتٍ مِنْ وَرِقٍ فَقَالَ: مَا هَذَا يَا عَائِشَةُ؟ فَقُلْتُ: صَنَعْتُهُنَّ أَتَزَيَّنُ لَكَ فِيهِنَّ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ. فَقَالَ: أَتُؤَدِّينَ زَكَاتَهُنَّ؟ فَقُلْتُ: لاَ، أَوْ مَا شَاءَ اللَّهُ مِنْ ذَلِكَ. قَالَ: هِىَ حَسْبُكِ مِنَ النَّارِ.

Òivmyjyjøvn ﷺ Avgvi wbKU G‡m †`‡Lb †h, Avgvi nv‡Z i/cvi K‡qKwU AvswU| wZwb e‡jb: Av‡qkv, G¸wj wK? Awg ejjvg: Avcbvi Rb¨ mvRe e‡j G¸wj ewb‡qwQ| wZwb e‡jb: Zwg wK G¸wji hvKvZ c`vb Ki? Awg ejjvg: bv...| wZwb ej‡jb: †Zvgvi Rb¨ Rvnvbv‡g †h‡Z GwUB h‡_ô|Ó[48]

G mKj nv`x‡mi Av‡jv‡K e¯wbô AwjgMY GKgZ †h, mKj cKvi e¨eüZ ev Ae¨eüZ ¯Y I †iŠ‡c¨i Aj¼vi‡i hvKvZ c`vb dih|

1. 7. যাকাত প্রদানে অবহেলা বনাম বাড়াবাড়ি

Gfv‡e Avgiv †`LwQ †h, wewfb cKvi hvKv‡Zi wewfb cKvi weavb i‡q‡Q| ivmjjvn ﷺ-Gi wb‡`kbv I mvnvexM‡Yi wk¶v I K‡gi gva¨‡g †m mKj weavb we¯wiZ Av‡jvPbv I wjwcex K‡i‡Qb Bmjv‡gi cvÁ Bgvg I dKxnMY| G mKj weavb fvjfv‡e Rvbv I cvjb Kivi g‡a¨B i‡q‡Q Avgv‡`i Cgvb I Bmjv‡gi i¶vKeP| Av›`v‡R, hw³ ZK LwU‡q ev Aíwe`¨v I ¯íÁvb w`‡q bZb weavb †ei Kivi ceYZv Avgv‡`i aŸsm †W‡K Avb‡e| Avgv‡`i mgv‡R G ai‡bi AÁvbZv I Aíwe`¨vcmZ hvKvZ welqK fjåwši g‡a¨ wKQ nj Ae‡njvgjK I wKQ n‡jv evovewo gjK|

Avgv‡`i Rxe‡b Ae‡njvB †ewk| Avgiv Avjvni weavb Rvb‡Z PvB bv, cvj‡bI AvMÖn Kg| cvjb Ki‡j `vqmviv fv‡e Kwi| cw_e Rxe‡bi ¶`Zg jvf ev ¯v_ Avgv‡`i hZUK g‡bv‡hvM AvKlY K‡i Avjvni fvjevmv, ingZ, eiKZ, AwLiv‡Zi kvš I gw³ jv‡fi AbfwZ Avgv‡`i g‡a¨ Zvi †P‡q A‡bK Kg g‡bv‡hvM I AvšwiKZvi mwó K‡i| Avgv‡`i Ae‡njvRwbZ Ab¨vq¸wji g‡a¨ i‡q‡Q:

K. wb‡R‡K gmwjg `vwe Kiv m‡ËI hvKvZ c`vb bv Kiv| BbKvg U¨v·, LvRbv ev Ab¨vb¨ miKvix U¨v‡·i Kvi‡Y, miKvix ev †emiKvix Pv`vewR ev Rj‡gi ARnv‡Z m¤ú` ev dj-dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb †_‡K weiZ _vKv|

L. e¨emv‡qi c‡Y¨i †¶‡Î mKj c‡Y¨i gj¨ wnmve K‡i Zvi cY hvKvZ Av`vq bv K‡i ïa jv‡fi hvKvZ c`vb Kiv|

M. e¨vs‡K mwÂZ UvKv, mÂqcÎ, eÊ, †kqvi BZ¨vw`i hvKvZ c`vb bv Kiv|

N. e¨eüZ ¯Y ev †iŠ‡c¨i Aj¼v‡ii hvKvZ c`vb bv Kiv|

O. wbmv‡ei †P‡q Kg cwigvY †mvbv, i“cv I bM` A_ _vK‡j †m¸wj GKÎ K‡i hvKvZ c`vb bv Kiv ev c_Kfv‡e wbmve cY bv nIqv chš hvKvZ c`vb †_‡K weiZ _vKv| G‡¶‡Î `vqZ n‡jv, mKj m¤ú` GKwÎZ K‡i hw` 30,000 UvKvi (†iŠ‡c¨i wbmve) mgcwigvY Zv Zvi †ewk nq Zvn‡j hvKvZ †`Iqv|

Contents

O. dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb bv Kiv| Rwgi LvRbv, U¨v·, miKvix Rjg, Drcv`‡bi LiP †ewk nIqv BZ¨vw` evnvbv I IRnvZ †`wL‡q A_ev Dkix Rwg bq e‡j wfwËnxb `wje K‡i Drcb dj-dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb †_‡K weiZ _vKv|

P. hvKv‡Zi mwVK LvZ hvKv‡Zi A_© e¨‡qi †¶‡Î Ae‡njv Kiv| hvKv‡Zi UvKv e¨w³, `j ev cwZôv‡bi mweavi Rb¨ m‡›`nh³ ev weZwKZ LvZ e¨q Kiv| †hgb, †Kv‡bv `j ev cwZôvb‡K wbgvYKvh ev cwZôwbK e¨q wbev‡ni Rb¨ hvKvZ c`vb Kev, Bmjvgx `vIqvZ, Av‡›`vjb ev Bjg cPv‡i wb‡qwRZ m”Qj †Kv‡bv e¨w³‡K hvKvZ c`vb Kiv, gZe¨w³i mrKv‡i hvKvZ c`vb Kiv BZ¨vw`|

Q. Avbw›`Z wP‡Ë bq, eis KóKi g‡b K‡i hvKvZ c`vb Kiv|

Aciw`‡K wKQ Avjøvni ev›`v AvM‡ni mv‡_ Avjøvni weavb cvjb Ki‡Z Pvb| Z‡e Áv‡bi Afve, AwZ AvMn I kqZwb c‡ivPbvi d‡j Avjøvni Øxb cvj‡bi †¶‡Î ivmjjøvn ﷺ-Gi wbawiZ I wb‡`wkZ weav‡bi mxgv j•Nb K‡i AwZwi³ Bev`Z K‡ib| Zviv ivmjjøvn ﷺ I Zvi mvnvexM‡Yi †P‡qI †ewk gËvKx I Øxbcvj‡bKvix n‡Z Pvb| G AwZ AvMn I evovevwo Zv‡`i‡K we`ÔAv‡Zi g‡a¨ wbcwZZ K‡i|

G‡`i AvMn I †ciYv cksmbxq| wKš G‡`i mgm¨v AwaKvsk †¶‡Î Ae‡njvKvixM‡Yi †P‡qI fq¼i| Ae‡njvKvix mvavi‡YZ Rv‡bb †h, wZwb Ab¨vq Ki‡Qb| Zvi Rb¨ †Kv‡bv GK mgq cv‡ci c_ †_‡K wd‡i Avmvi m¤¢vebv _v‡K| we`ÔAv‡Z wjß evovevwoKvixI cv‡c wjß| wZwb ivmjjøvn ﷺ I Zvi mvnvexM‡Yi Kgavi I c×wZi AwZwi³ Bev`Z K‡i KwVb cv‡c wjß n‡q‡Qb| wZwb gjZ ivmjjøvn ﷺ I Zvi mvnvexM‡Yi ixwZ I Kg‡K AeÁv K‡i‡Qb| Zvi cvc eo KwVb| wKš Zvi †P‡qI fq¼i n‡jv wZwb Zvi cvc‡K fvj I cY¨ g‡b Ki‡Qb| GRb¨ Zvi ZIev ev cvc Z¨v‡Mi m¤¢vebv LeB Kg _v‡K|[49] hvKvZ weIqK G ai‡bi evovevwoi g‡a¨ i‡q‡Q:

K. hvKv‡Zi †¶‡Î ÒwbmveÓ bv gvbv, eis Aí †ewk mKj m¤ú‡`i hvKvZ †`Iqv|

L. hvKv‡Zi †¶‡Î ÒeIcwZÓ-i w`‡K j¶¨ bv ivLv, eis cwZ w`b ev cwZ gv‡m hvKvZ †`Iqv|

Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, Avjøvni c‡_ e¨q I `vb AZ¨šÍ eo Bev`Z| bdj mvjv‡Zi b¨vq bdj `vbI AZ¨šÍ eo Bev`Z| Dciš cw_e Rxe‡b wec`vc` †_‡K gwy³ jvf I eiKZ jvf Kivi Rb¨ bdj `vb Ab¨ mKj bdj Bev`‡Zi †P‡q Kj¨vYKi| wKš †Kv‡bv bdj Bev`Z‡K dih g‡b Kiv ev bdj‡K di‡hi ¸i“Z w`‡q cvjb Kivi A_© n‡jv ivmjjvn (ﷺ)-Gi we‡ivwaZv Kiv I we`ÔAv‡Z wjß nIqv| wZwb †h Bev`Z‡K hZUK ¸i“Z w`‡q‡Qb Zv‡K Zvi †P‡q †ewk ev Kg ¸i“Z †`Iqv Zvi mbœvZ‡K Ae‡njv I AeÁv Kivi mwgj| †KD hw` cwZw`b Zvi DcvRb †_‡K wKQ `vb K‡ib Zv wb:m‡›`‡n AZ¨šÍ fvj KvR| wKš GB bdj‡K dih g‡b Kiv ev cwZw`‡bi ev mKj cwigvY m¤ú‡`i hvKvZ c`vb dih g‡b Kivi A_© n‡jv ivmjjvn (ﷺ) I mvnvexMY hvKv‡Zi Bev`Z mwVKfv‡e e‡Sb wb Ges cvjb K‡ib wb e‡j g‡b Kiv| wb‡R‡K Zv‡`i †P‡qI †ewk ci‡nhMvi g‡b Kiv|

G‡¶‡Î gwg‡bi bvRv‡Zi GKgvÎ c_ ivmjjvn ﷺ-Gi AbmiY Kiv| Ògnv¤§v`i ivmjjvnÓ-G wekv‡mi A_© n‡jv, gnv¤§v` (ﷺ)-Gi AvPiY I c`wkZ c×wZ‡Z Bev`Z cvjb Kiv| KiAvb I nv`xm †_‡K †Kv‡bv Bev`‡Zi wb‡`kbv MnY Ki‡jB n‡e bv, ivmjjvn ﷺ Bev`ZwU wKfv‡e cvjb K‡i‡Qb Zv Rvb‡Z n‡e Ges û›û ZviB AbKi‡Y Zv cvjb Ki‡Z n‡e| hLbB †Kv‡bv gwgb KiAvb ev nv`xm †_‡K †Kv‡bv Bev`‡Zi wb‡`kbv ev dhxjZ †R‡b wb‡Ri ew×we‡eK ev hw³ w`‡q †m Bev`Z cvjb Ki‡Z †Póv K‡ib ZLbB wZwb kqZv‡bi ¶à‡i c‡o hvb| kqZvb ÒBev`ZÓ-Gi bv‡g Zv‡K Òcv‡cÓ wjß K‡i, Dciš ivmjjvn ﷺ-Gi ixwZ‡K Ae‡njv, AeÁv ev NYv K‡i wZwb Cgvb nviv‡bvi gZ fq¼i Ae¯’vq DcbxZ nb| gnvb iveŸj Avjvgxb Avgv‡`i‡K ivmjjvn (ﷺ) cY AbmiY‡Yi gva¨‡g Zvi mš‘wó AR‡bi ZvIdxK `vb Ki“b| Avgxb!

দ্বিতীয় অধ্যায়
উশর বা ফসলের যাকাত

২. ১. উশর : অর্থ ও পরিচিতি

ÔDkiÕ kãwUi AwfavwbK A_ ÔGK`kgvskÕ| mvaviYfv‡e dj-dm‡ji hvKvZ‡K ÒDkiÓ ejv nq| Avgiv cieZx Av‡jvPbvq †`Le †h, nv`x‡m dm‡ji hvKv‡Zi †¶‡Î me`v ÔDkiÕ ev Ôwbmd DkiÕ, A_vr ÔGK`kgvskÕ ev ÔGK`kgvs‡ki A‡aKÕ kã e¨envi Kiv n‡q‡Q| ‡mPe¨e¯vi Dci wbfi K‡i c`Ë hvKv‡Zi cwigvY Dki A_vr GK`kgvsk A_ev wbmd Dki ev GK`kgvs‡ki A‡aK n‡e| e¨envi I cwifvlvMZfv‡e Dfq cwigv‡Yi hvKvZ‡KB ÒDkiÓ ejv nq| Gfv‡e e¨enwiK fv‡e ÒDkiÓ A_B Òdm‡ji hvKvZÓ|

২. ২. কুরআন কারীমে ফসলের যাকাত

KiAvb Kvix‡g gwgbMY‡K eviseevi Zv‡`i m¤ú‡`i hvKvZ Av`v‡qi wb‡`k †`Iqv n‡q‡Q| ¯fveZB m¤ú‡`i hvKvZ c`v‡bi G wb‡`k Øviv mKj cKvi m¤ú`‡KB eSvb nq| wKš j¶¨Yxq †h, gnvb Avjøvn KiAvb Kvix‡g m¤ú‡`i hvKvZ c`v‡bi wb‡`kbvi cvkvcvwk we‡klfv‡e dm‡ji hvKvZ c`v‡bi wb‡`k c`vb K‡i‡Qb| G †_‡K dm‡ji hvKv‡Zi we‡kl ¸i"Z Avgiv eS‡Z cwi| Avjøvn e‡jb:

يَاأَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا أَنفِقُوا مِنْ طَيِّبَاتِ مَا كَسَبْتُمْ وَمِمَّا أَخْرَجْنَا لَكُمْ مِنْ الأَرْضِ وَلا تَيَمَّمُوا الْخَبِيثَ مِنْهُ تُنفِقُونَ وَلَسْتُمْ بِآخِذِيهِ إِلا أَنْ تُغْمِضُوا فِيهِ وَاعْلَمُوا أَنَّ اللَّهَ غَنِيٌّ حَمِيدٌ

Ò‡n gÕwgbMY, †Zvgiv hv DcvRb Ki Ges Avwg hv fwg n‡Z †Zvgv‡`i Rb¨ Drcv`b K‡i †`B Zb¥‡a¨ hv DrKó Zv (hvKvZ wn‡m‡e) e¨q Ki; Ges Zvi wbKó e¯ e¨q Kivi msKí K‡iv bv; A_P †Zvgiv Zv MnY Ki bv, hw` bv †Zvgiv P¶ eÜ K‡i _vK| Ges †R‡b ivL †h, Avjøvn Afveg³ I cksmwZ|Ó[50]

GLv‡b UvKv-cqmv I m¤ú‡`i hvKvZ c`v‡bi gZ GKB ¸i“‡Zi mv‡_ Avjvn Rvjv kvÕbû gwgbM‡K fwgi Drcbœ`Z dj-dm‡ji hvKvZ c`v‡bi wb‡`k c`vb K‡i‡Qb| Ab¨ Avqv‡Z Avjvn e‡jb:

وَهُوَ الَّذِي أَنْشَأَ جَنَّاتٍ مَعْرُوشَاتٍ وَغَيْرَ مَعْرُوشَاتٍ وَالنَّخْلَ وَالزَّرْعَ مُخْتَلِفًا أُكُلُهُ وَالزَّيْتُونَ وَالرُّمَّانَ مُتَشَابِهًا وَغَيْرَ مُتَشَابِهٍ كُلُوا مِنْ ثَمَرِهِ إِذَا أَثْمَرَ وَآتُوا حَقَّهُ يَوْمَ حَصَادِهِ وَلا تُسْرِفُوا إِنَّهُ لا يُحِبُّ الْمُسْرِفِينَ.

ÒGes wZwbB mwó K‡i‡Qb gvPvi Dci DVv‡bv nq Ges gvPvi Dci DVv‡bv nq bv Dfq cKv‡ii d‡ji D`¨vbmgn, Avi †LRi e¶mgn I km¨‡¶Z, hvi ¯^v‡`i g‡a¨ weewfbZv i‡q‡Q, Ges RjcvB I †e`vbv, hv G‡K A‡b¨i mv‡_ mv`k¨cYI nq Avevi mv`k¨nxbI nq| hLb e¶ djevb nq ZLb †Zvgiv dj f¶Y Ki Ges Zv KZ‡bi w`‡b Zvi cvIbv ev AwaKvi (KwZZ dm‡j `wi`M‡Yi AwaKvi) cwi‡kva Ki Ges Ace¨q K‡iv bv| wbðq wZwb Ace¨qx‡`i‡K cQ›` K‡ib bv|Ó[51]

GLv‡b gnvb Avjvn dmj KZb ev N‡i †Zvjvi w`‡b dm‡ji g‡a¨ mgv‡Ri `wi` gvbl‡`i AwaKvi Av`vq Ki‡Z wb‡`k w`‡q‡Qb| Avãjvn Be‡b AveŸvm (iv) I Ab¨ A‡bK gdmwmi e‡j‡Qb †h, GLv‡b ÔAwaKviÕ ej‡Z hvKvZ eSvb n‡q‡Q| Zv‡`i g‡Z GLv‡b dmj KZ‡bi mgq dm‡ji hvKvZ ev Dki Av`vq Ki‡Z wb‡`k †`Iqv n‡q‡Q| Ab¨w`‡K Avãjvn Be‡b AveŸv‡mi Ab¨ Av‡iK gZ I Ab¨ A‡bK Zv‡eqx I gdvmwm‡ii g‡Z GLv‡b ÔAwaKviÕ ej‡Z ÔhvKvZÕ Qvov I AwZwi³ AwaKvi eSvb n‡q‡Q| Zviv e‡jb †h, gwg‡bi m¤ú‡` mgv‡Ri Afvex ev gLv‡c¶x ‡kYxi AwaKvi ïa hvKv‡Zi g‡a¨B mxgve× bq| hvKvZ †Zv w`‡ZB n‡e, Dciš dmj †K‡U N‡i †Zvjvi mgq Ges Mv‡Qi dj cvovi mgq cvov-cwZ‡ekx, AvZ¥xq-¯Rb I `wi` hviv †mLv‡b Dcw¯Z _vK‡eb Zv‡`i‡K mva¨gZ wKQ c`vb KivI gwg‡bi Dci `vwqZ| GB Avqv‡Z ÔAwaKviÕ ej‡Z G AwZwi³ AwaKvi eSvb n‡q‡Q e‡j Zviv gZ cKvk K‡i‡Qb|[52]

২. ৩. হাদীস ও ফিকহের আলোকে উশর

Gfv‡e Avgiv †`LwQ †h, KiAv‡b evisevi gwgbMY‡K hvKvZ Av`v‡qi wb‡`k ‡`Iqv n‡q‡Q| Dciš we‡klfv‡e dm‡ji hvKvZ Av`v‡qi wb‡`k c`vb K‡i G we‡kl cKv‡ii hvKv‡Zi ¸i“Z eSv‡bv n‡q‡Q| nv`xm kix‡d KiAv‡bi GmKj wb‡`‡ki we¯wiZ e¨vL¨v I weavb c`vb K‡i‡Qb ivmjjvn (ﷺ)| KiAvb Kvixg I nv`xm kix‡di m¯úó wb‡`‡ki Av‡jv‡K gmwjg D¤§vn ÔBRgvÕ ev HKg‡Z¨ ‡cŠ‡Q‡Qb †h, dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb dih| KiAvb, nv`xm I BRgvÕi wfwË‡Z dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Kiv gwg‡bi Dci dih| Z‡e †Kvb †Kvb dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e, wK cwigv‡Y c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e, KLb c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e †m mKj wel‡q Zviv nv`x‡mi wewfb wb‡`kbvi Av‡jv‡K wewfb gZ cKvk K‡i‡Qb| cieZx Aa¨vq¸wj‡Z Avgiv †m mKj welq Av‡jvPbv Kie| Avjvni †ZŠwdKB Avgv‡`i GKgvÎ Aej¤b|

২. ৩. ১. উশরের পরিমাণ

Dk‡ii cwigvY m¤ú‡K A‡bK nv`xm eYZ n‡q‡Q| Avãjvn Be‡b Dgvi (iw`qvjvû Avbûgv) e‡jb, ivmjjvn (ﷺ) e‡j‡Qb:

فِيمَا سَقَتِ السَّمَاءُ وَالْعُيُونُ أَوْ كَانَ عَثَرِيًّا الْعُشْرُ وَمَا سُقِيَ بِالنَّضْحِ نِصْفُ الْعُشْرِ

Òewói cwb, cewnZ SYvi cwb ev gwUi ¯vfweK Av`Zv †_‡K (†Kv‡bv †mP e¨e¯v Qvov) †h dj ev dmj Drcw`Z nq, †m dj I dm‡ji GK `kgvsk (10%) hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| Avi †m‡Pi gva¨‡g †h dj-dmj Drcb Kiv nq Zv †_‡K GK`kgvs‡ki A‡aK (20 fv‡Mi GKfvM ev 5%) hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|Ó[53]

Contents

Ab¨ eYbvq wZwb e‡j‡Qb:

سَنَّ رسول الله ﷺ فِيمَا سَقَتِ السَّمَاءُ وَالْعُيُونُ أَوْ كَانَ عَثَرِيًّا الْعُشْرَ وَفِيمَا سُقِيَ بِالنَّضْحِ نِصْفَ الْعُشْرِ

Òivmjjvn ﷺ mbvZ[54] K‡i‡Qb (ixwZ cPjb K‡i‡Qb) †h, ewói cwb, cewnZ SYvi cwb ev gwUi ¯vfweK Av`Zv †_‡K hv Drcw`Z nq, Zvi Dki ev `kfv‡Mi GKfvM, Avi †m‡Pi gva¨‡g hv Drcb Kiv nq Zvi wbmd Dki ev 20 fv‡Mi GKfvM hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|Ó[55]

Ab¨ eYbvq ivmjjvn mvjøvjvû AvjvBwn I qvmvjvg e‡j‡Qb:

فِيمَا سَقَتِ السَّمَاءُ وَالأَنْهَارُ وَالْعُيُونُ أَوْ كَانَ بَعْلا الْعُشْرُ وَمَا سُقِيَ بِالسَّوَانِي وَالنَّضْحِ نِصْفُ الْعُشْرِ

Òewói cwb, b`xi cwb, SYvi cwb ev gwUi Av`Zv †_‡K hv Drcw`Z nq Zv †_‡K ÔDkiÕ ev `kfv‡Mi GKfvM hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| Avi cï ev hš¿ e¨envi K‡i †m‡Pi gva¨‡g hv Drcb Kiv nq Zv †_‡K Ôwbmd DkiÕ 20 fv‡Mi GKfvM hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|Ó[56]

Rwei (رضي الله عنه) e‡jb, Awg bexRx (ﷺ)-‡K ej‡Z ï‡bwQ:

فِيمَا سَقَتِ الأَنْهَارُ وَالْغَيْمُ الْعُشُورُ وَفِيمَا سُقِيَ بِالسَّانِيَةِ نِصْفُ الْعُشْرِ

Òb`x ev †g‡Ni cwb‡Z hv Drcw`Z nq Zvi GK`kgvsk Ges †m‡Pi gva¨‡g hv Drcw`Z nq Zvi GK`kgvs‡ki A‡aK c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|Ó[57]

gÔAvh (iv) e‡jb: Òivmjjvn ﷺ Avgv‡K Bqvgv‡b (ckvmK wnmv‡e) †ciY K‡ib Ges wb‡`k †`b †h, Awg †hb ewói cwb‡Z

Contents

Drcw`Z dj-dm‡ji GK`kgvsk Ges †m‡Pi gva¨‡g Drcw`Z dj-dmj †_‡K GK`kgvs‡ki A‡aK cwigvY (hvKvZ) MnY Kwi|Ó[58]

Ab¨ nv`x‡m Ave ûivBiv (iv.) e‡jb: ivmjjvn ﷺ e‡j‡Qb:

فِيمَا سَقَتِ السَّمَاءُ وَالْعُيُونُ الْعُشْرُ وَفِيمَا سُقِيَ بِالنَّضْحِ نِصْفُ الْعُشْرِ

Òewó ev SYvi cvwbi Drcv`‡bi GK`kgvsk Ges †m‡Pi gva¨‡g Drcv`b †_‡K GK`kgvs‡ki A‡aK hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e|Ó[59]

Gfv‡e Av‡iv A‡bK mvnvex G A‡_© nv`xm eYbv K‡i‡Qb| Gfv‡e gZvIqwZi ev AMwYZ mvnvex KZK ewYZ nv`x‡mi Av‡jv‡K gmwjg D¤§vni mKj Bgvg I Awjg HK¨e×fv‡e wm×vš— MnY K‡i‡Qb †h, AwZwi³ †mP e¨e¯v Qvov ¯vfvweK Av`Zv, ewó, SYv ev b`xi cengvb cwbi gva¨‡g Drcw`Z dmj I d‡ji 10% hvKvZ c`vb Kiv gwg‡bi Dci dih| Avi hw` Drcv`‡bi †¶‡Î gvbexq c‡Póvi gva¨‡g A_ev hš¿ ev RxeRv‡bvqv‡ii gva¨‡g †m‡Pi cvwb mieivn Kiv nq Zvn‡j Gfv‡e Drcw`Z dj I dm‡ji 5% hvKvZ c`vb Kiv gwg‡bi Dci dih| Bgvg Ave BDmd (182 wn.) e‡jb:

فَهَذَا الْمُجْتَمَعُ عَلَيْهِ مِنْ قَوْلِ مَنْ أَدْرَكْنَا مِنْ عُلَمَائِنَا، وَمَا جَاءَت بِهِ الآثَارُ.

ÒAvgiv hZ Awjg-Djvgv‡K †c‡qwQ mevB G wel‡q HKgZ¨ †cvlY K‡i‡Qb Ges wewfbœ nv`x‡m Gfv‡eB wbi‡`©k †`Iqv n‡q‡Q|Ó[60]

২. ৩. ২. উশরযোগ্য ফল-ফসল

Dc‡ii Av‡jvPbvq Avgiv †`L‡Z cvw"Q †h, wK cwigvY dmj hvKvZ wnmv‡e c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e †m wel‡q gmwjg D¤§vn GKgZ| G wel‡q †Kv‡bv gZwe‡iva †bB| Z‡e wK cwigvY dj I dmj †_‡K Ges †Kvb †Kvb dj I dmj ‡_‡K hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e †m wel‡q AwjgM‡Yi g‡a¨ gZwe‡iva i‡q‡Q| †Kv‡bv †Kv‡bv Awjg I Bgvg e‡jb †h, fwg †_‡K Drcw`Z mKj cKvi dj, dmj I kvKmewR, †h

cwigvYB Drcw`Z †nvK Zv †_‡K hvKvZ Av`vq Ki‡Z n‡e| Ab¨vb¨ Bgvg I Avwjg e‡jb †h, kvKmewR I msi¶‡Yi A‡hvM¨ dj-g‡ji hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e bv| ïa msi¶Y‡hvM¨ dj I dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| Dciš GmKj hvKvZ‡hvM¨ dj-dmj hw` wbw`ó wbmve cwigvY nq Zvn‡jB hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| wbmv‡ei Kg n‡j hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e bv| wb‡æ Avgiv GB `B cKv‡ii gZvgZ I cgvYw` we¯wiZ Av‡jvPbv Kie| Avjøvni ingZ I †ZŠdK cv_bv KiwQ|

২. ৩. ২. ১. সকল প্রকার ও পরিমাণের ফল-ফসলের যাকাত

G gZvbmv‡i dj, dmj ev kvKmewR †h cwigvYB Drcw`Z ‡nvK Zvi hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| †h †Kv‡bv dj, dmj ev kvKmewR hw` GK †KwR Drcv`b nq Zvn‡j †m‡Pi gva¨‡g Drcw`Z n‡j 5% wnmv‡e 50 Mvg Ges †mP Qvov Drcw`Z n‡j 10% wnmv‡e 100 Mvg hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| G g‡Z dm‡ji hvKv‡Zi †Kv‡bv wbmve †bB|

G g‡Zi cavb `jxj Dc‡i DwjøLZ KiAv‡bi AvqvZ| Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h Avjøvn e‡j‡Qb: Ò‡n ggxbMY, †Zvgiv †Zvgv‡`i cweÎ DcvRb †_‡K e¨q Ki Ges Avwg †Zvgv‡`i Rb¨ fwg †_‡K hv ewni K‡iwQ Zv †_‡K|Ó GLv‡b ¯úó eSv hvq †h, gvb‡li Rb¨ ev gvb‡li e¨envi‡hvM¨ hv wKQB fwg †_‡K †ei nq ev Drcw`Z nq Zvi hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e, Zv †h cKv‡ii ev †h cwigv‡Yi †nvK| Zv‡`i g‡Z, KiAv‡bi G ¯úó wb‡`kbv j•Nb Kivi †Kv‡bv KviY ev Dcvq †bB|

GQvov nv`x‡mI Gi mg_b i‡q‡Q| Avgiv †`‡LwQ, ivmjjøvn (ﷺ) e‡j‡Qb: Òewói cwb, SYvi cwb ev gwUi ¯vfweK Av`Zv †_‡K hv Drcw`Z nq, Zvi GK`kgvsk hvKvZ wnmv‡e c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| Avi †m‡Pi gva¨‡g hv Drcb Kiv nq Zv †_‡K GK`kgvs‡ki A‡aK w`‡Z n‡e|Ó GLv‡b †Kv‡bv cwigvY, wbmve ev cKvi wbaviY Kiv nqwb|

G nv`xm Ges GB A‡_i mKj nv`x‡mi ¯úó A_ n‡jv hv wKQ hZUK cwigvYB Drcw`Z †nvK Zv †_‡K Dc‡ii wbq‡g 10% ev 5% fvM hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e| †Kv‡bv cKvi dj, dmj ev kvKmwâ‡K hvKv‡Zi weavb †_‡K ev` w`‡j ev †Kv‡bv cwigvY Drcv`b‡K hvKv‡Zi weavb †_‡K ev` w`‡j G mKj nv`xm I Dc‡ii AvqvZ c‡ivcwi gvb¨

Kiv n‡e bv e‡j Giv g‡b K‡ib|[61]

G A‡_© GKwU nv`xm I AZ¨š— hqxd mb‡` ewYZ n‡q‡Q| Ave gZx‡q evjLx e‡jb, Ave nvbxdv e‡j‡Qb, Avevb Beb Avex AvBqvk e‡j‡Qb, GKe¨w³ Avgv‡K e‡j‡Qb †h, ivmyjyjøvn (ﷺ) e‡j‡Qb:

فِيْمَا سَقَتِ السَّمَاءُ الْعُشْرُ، وَفِيْمَا سُقِيَ بِنَضْحٍ أَوْ غَرْبٍ نِصْفُ الْعُشْرُ، فِيْ قَلِيْلِهِ وَكَثِيْرِهِ

ÒewóI cwb‡Z hv Drcb n‡e Zv †_‡K GK`kgvsk Ges †m‡Pi gva¨‡g hv Drcb Kiv nq Zv †_‡K GK`kgvs‡ki A‡aK w`‡Z n‡e, Zv Kg ‡nvK ev †ewk †nvK|Ó

Dk‡ii cwigvY Av‡jvPbvi mgq Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, ÔDkiÕ I ÔwbmdDkiÕ- Gi nv`xm LeB gkûi| 10/12 Rb mvnvex †_‡K G A‡_© nv`xm eWYZ| c‡Z¨K mvnvex †_‡K GKwaK Zvweqx G nv`xm eYbv K‡i‡Qb| c‡Z¨K Zvweqx †_‡K A‡bK Zve-Zvweqx Zv eYbv K‡i‡Qb| mK‡jB ej‡jb ÒewóI cwb‡Z hv Drcb nq Zvi GK`kgvsk Ges †m‡Pi gva¨‡g hv Drcb Kiv nq Zvi GK`kgvs‡ki A‡aK|Ó wKš‘ (في قليله وكثيره) ÒZv Kg ‡nvÕK ev †ewk †nvÕKÓ G K_v †KD e‡jb wb| ïaygvÎ Ave gZx‡q G AwZwi³ K_vUK nv`xm e‡j D‡jøL K‡i‡Qb|

gnwÏmMY Zvi G `we‡K Bj‡g nv`x‡mi Kwócv_‡i hvPvB K‡i †`L‡jb †h, Zv MÖnY‡hvM¨ bq| Zviv e‡jb, Ave gZx‡qi G eYbv AZ¨š— hqxd; KviY Ave gZx‡q AZ¨š— `ej I Awbfi‡hvM¨ ivex| wZwb nv`xm wVKgZ g‡b ivL‡Z cvi‡Zb bv| wZwb nv`xmwU mwZ¨B Bgvg Ave nvbxdv †_‡K ï‡b‡Qb ev Ave nvbxdv mwZ¨B nv`xmwU e‡j‡Qb wKbv Zv eSv hvq bv| eis eSv hvq †h, wZwb nv`xmwU e‡jb wb|

KviY Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi (ivn) Av‡iv A‡bK QvÎ wQ‡jb, hviv Zvi KvQ †_‡K nv`xm I wdKn wk‡L‡Qb| wKš‘ †Kv‡bv QvÎB G nv`xmwU Zvi †_‡K eYbv K‡ib wb| we‡kl Zvi cavb wkl¨Øq: Bgvg Ave BDmd (ivn) I Bgvg gnv¤§v` (ivn) Zv‡`i wewfb M‡š’ Bgvg Ave

nvbxdvi G welqK gZvgZ we¯—wiZ `wjj cgvYmn wjwcex K‡i‡Qb| Zviv wj‡L‡Qb, Bgvg Ave nvbxdv (ivn) gZ †cvlY Ki‡Zb †h, Kg‡ewk mKj Drcv`‡bi GK`kgvsk ev Zvi A‡aK hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| G wel‡q Bgvg Ave nvbxdv ZweqxM‡Yi †h mKj gZvg‡Zi Dci wbfi Ki‡Zb Zv Zviv we¯—wiZ wjwcex K‡i‡Qb| wKš Zviv KL‡bvB D‡jL K‡ibwb †h, G wel‡q Bgvg Ave nvbxdv ivmjjvn ﷺ-Gi †Kv‡bv nv`xm eYbv K‡i‡Qb| G †_‡K ¯úó †evSv hvq †h, Bgvg Ave nvbxdv (ivn) KL‡bv GB nv`xmwU Gfv‡e e‡jb wb| nq wZwb Ab¨fv‡e e‡j‡Qb, Ave gwZ°q Zv D‡ë †d‡j (†ewk †nvK ev Kg †nvK) K_v R‡o w`‡q‡Qb| A_ev †Kv‡bv Zv‡eqxi evYx wnmv‡e K_wU ï‡b Ave gwZ°q Zv‡K ivmjjvn ﷺ-Gi K_v e‡j Ave nvbxdvi bv‡g G mb‡` D‡jL K‡i‡Qb| Ave gwZ°q Zvi ewYZ mKj nv`xmB Gfv‡e ¸wj‡q †dj‡Zb|

welqwU GLv‡bB mxgvex× bq| mb‡` Av‡iv `ejZv i‡q‡Q| Ave nvbxdvi (ivn.) †h D¯—v‡`i bvg Ave gZx°q D‡jL K‡i‡Qb wZwb, Avevb Beb Avex AvBqvk, AZ¨š— `ej I Awbfi‡hvM¨ nv`xm eYbvKvix| Zvi ewYZ mKj nv`xm chv‡jvPbv K‡i Bgvg eLvix, Avng` Beb nv¤j, BqvnBqv Beb gvCb I Ab¨ mKj gnwÏm ‡`‡L‡Qb †h, Zvi ewYZ AwaKvsk nv`xmB D‡ëvcvëv, wg_¨v I f‡j fiv| wZwb nv`x‡mi mb` I gZb meB ¸wj‡q †dj‡Zb| GRb¨ ïa wZwb eYbv K‡i‡Qb, Ab¨ †KD eYbv K‡ibwb Ggb †Kv‡bv nv`xm gnwÏmMY MnY K‡ib wb| m‡evcwi Avevb Beb AvBqvk hvi Kv‡Q nv`xmwU ï‡b‡Qb e‡j Ave gZx°q D‡jL K‡i‡Qb GB ÒGKe¨w³Ó ‡K? wK Zvi bvg? wZwb †Kvb †`‡ki †Kvb h‡Mi gvbl? fvj bv g›` wKQB Rvbv hvq wb| G cKv‡ii gvRûj ev Awbw`ó I AcwiwPZ †Kv‡bv eYbvKvixi Dci wbfi K‡i †Kv‡bv nv`xm KL‡bvB MnY Kiv nq bv|

cL¨vZ nvbvdx dKxn I gnwÏm Avjvgv Rvgvj Ïxb Avãjvn Beb BDmd Avh hvBjvqx (762 wn.) I Ab¨ mKj M‡elK gnwÏm GmKj welq Av‡jvPbv K‡i nv`xmwU‡K Awbfi‡hvM¨ e‡j D‡jL K‡i‡Qb|[62]

4_ wnRix kZ‡Ki Ab¨Zg gnwÏm I dKxn Avjøvgv Ave RvÕdi Zvnvex (321 wn.) Zvi ÔkviiûgvÔAvbxj AvmviÕ M‡š' wewfb nv`xm I hw³i gva¨‡g Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi (ivn) g‡Zi mg_b K‡i‡Qb| wewfb Zwegxi gZ D‡jL K‡i †`wL‡q‡Qb †h, ÒKg †ewk mKj dm‡ji hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡eÓ| wKš' ivmjjvn ﷺ †_‡K G A‡_ †Kv‡bv nv`xm D‡jL K‡ib wb| G †_‡K eSv hvq †h, Dc‡i D‡jwLZ Ave gZxÔq ewYZ nv`xmwU G‡Kev‡i ewZj e‡jB wZwb wewfb cKvi hw³ cgvY w`‡j I D³ nv`xmwU‡K cgvY wnmv‡e †ck K‡ib wb|[63]

Gfv‡e Avgiv †`wL †h, Avqv‡Z KiAvbx I Dki wel‡q nv`x‡mi ewn¨K A_ Øviv G gZ mg_b Kiv †M‡j I Gi mg_‡b Ø¨_nxb †Kv‡bv nv`xm †bB| Z‡e Zwegx‡M‡Yi ga¨ †_‡K †KD †KD G gZ †cvlY Ki‡Zb| cL¨vZ Zwegx gRwn` Beb Rvei (102 wn) G gZ †cvlY Ki‡Zb Ges ej‡Zb: ÒKg †nvÕK †ewk †nvÕK hgxb †_‡K hv wKQ Drcbœ nq Zv †_‡KB Dki ev wbmd-Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|Ó[64]

Kdvi †ek K‡qKRb Zwegx dKxn G gZ †cvlY Ki‡Zb| Zv‡`i g‡a¨ i‡q‡Qb Beivnxg bvLqx (96 wn.) I nv¤§v` Beb Avex mjvBgvb (120 wn)| Beivnxg bvLqx e‡jb: ÒmKj cKvi I mKj cwigvY dm‡jiB hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e, hw` `k w`¯—v ev `k AvwU mewR I Drcbœ nq Zv †_‡K I hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e|Ó[65] nv¤§v` Beb Avex mjvBgvb e‡jb: Òhwgb †_‡K hv wKQB Drcbœ`Z †nvK mewKQiB GK`kgvsk ev Zvi A‡aK hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|Ó[66] g`xbvi cL¨vZ Zwegx dKxn I gnwÏm Beb wknve hniix I (124 wn) Abi~c gZ ‡cvlY Ki‡Zb|[67] Dgvi Beb Avãyj Avhxh (ivn) †_‡KI Abi~c gZvgZ ewYZ n‡q‡Q|[68]

Contents

Bgvg Ave nvbxdv (ivn) G gZ MnY K‡i‡Qb| Zvi mnPi I QvÎ Bgvg gnv¤§v` Bebj nvmvb Avk- kvBevbx (ivn) Zvi Avj-gvemZ ev Avj-Avmj M‡š' wewfbœ ¯'v‡b Zvi G gZ e¨vL¨v K‡i‡Qb Ges evisevi D‡jL K‡i‡Qb †h, wZwb (Bgvg gnv¤§v`) wb‡R I Zvi mnPi Bgvg Ave BDmd iwngvûgvjøvû `R‡bB Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi G g‡Zi we‡ivwaZv K‡ib| Bgvg gnv¤§v` D‡jL K‡i‡Qb †h, Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi g‡Z mKj cKvi kvKmewR, †g‡n`x, mMÜx, hvdivb BZ¨vw`mn fwg †_‡K Drcbœ`Z mKj `‡e¨iB hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| Drcv`b Kg ev †ewk hvB †nvÕK bv †Kb Zvi 10% ev 5% fvM hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| ïa AvMvQv, Nvm, †SvcSvo BZ¨vw`i hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e bv| Avi Bgvg Ave BDmd I gnv¤§v‡`i g‡Z cvP Ô I qvmvKÕ cwigvY bv n‡j †Kv‡bv cKvi dj ev dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e bv| Dciš' †h mKj dj ev dmj msi¶Y Kiv hvq bv Zvi I hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e bv|[69]

nvbvdx gvhnv‡ei cieZx AwjgMY Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi (ivn) G g‡Zi e¨vL¨vq e‡j‡Qb †h, Zvi g‡Zi `wU w`K i‡q‡Q:

প্রথমত, ïa Nvm, Lo, Mv‡Qi Wvjcvjv, AvMvQv, eb¨ MvQ I KwÂ RvZxq wKQ MvQ hv AvMvQv e‡j MY¨, G¸wj Qvov mKj cKvi Drcbœ`Z dmj I d‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| hw` Nvm, Lo BZ¨vw` B"Qv ceK PvI Kiv nq Zvn‡j Zvi I hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| Drcv`‡bi c×wZ I †m‡Pi wfwË‡Z 10% ev 5% fvM hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|

দ্বিতীয়ত, dm‡ji hvKv‡Zi †¶‡Î †Kv‡bv wbmve †bB| GRb¨ Drcbœ`Z dj, dmj ev mwâ †h cwigvYB ‡nvK bv †Kb Zvi hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|[70]

c‡ei Av‡jvPbv ‡_‡K Avgiv †`L‡Z cvw"Q †h, Bgvg Ave nvbxdv (ivn) G g‡Zi †¶‡Î ceeZx ZvweqxM‡Yi Abmvix, hviv KiAvb Kvixg I nv`xm kix‡di ewn¨K A‡_i e¨vcKZvi Dci wbfi K‡i‡Qb| nvbvdx gvhnv‡ei Ab¨Zg dKxn Avjøvgv AvjvDÏxb Ave evKi Beb

gvmÔE` Avj-Kvmvbx (587 wn) Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi gZvbmv‡i mKj cKvi dmj I kvKmwâi hvKvZ c`v‡bi c‡¶ hw³ c`vb K‡i e‡jb:

ÒDc‡ii Avqv‡Zi (fwg †_‡K hv †ei K‡iwQ Zv †_‡K e¨q Ki) wb‡`kwUi m‡ev©P c‡qvM N‡U kvKmewRi †¶‡Î; KviY cKZ c‡¶ kvKmewRB fwg †_‡K miv mwi D`MZ| Ab¨vb¨ Lv`¨km¨ miv mwi fwg †_‡K D`MZ bq, eis cKZc‡¶ k‡m¨i MvQ fwg †_‡K D`MZ| ....

wØZxq Avqv‡Z Avjøvn e‡j‡Qb: ÒKZ‡bi w`‡b Zvi nK ev AwaKvi c`vb Ki|Ó G Avqv‡Zi m‡ev©P c‡qvM I kvKmewRi †¶‡ÎB m¤e; KviY Gi hvKvZB KZ‡bi w`‡b c`vb Kiv m¤e| Ab¨vb¨ Lv`¨k‡m¨i hvKvZ dmj N‡i Z‡j gvovB Kivi c‡i c`vb Ki‡Z nq, hv‡Z hvKvZ c`vb KZ‡bi w`b †_‡K wej¤Z nq|

GQvov ivmjjøvn mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjøvg e‡j‡Qb: Òewói cwb‡Z hv Drcb n‡e...Ó G‡Z msi¶Y‡hvM¨ Lv`¨km¨ I kvKmwâi g‡a¨ †Kv‡bv cv_K¨ Kiv nq wb| m‡evcwi hvKvZ ev Dki dih nIqvi KviY n‡jv Rwgi Drcv`b jvf Kiv| kvKmwâi †¶‡Î G jvf me‡P‡q †ewk, KviY G‡Z Drcv`‡bi kg I e¨q Kg I jvf †ewk|[71]

Ave RvÕdi Zvnvex (321wn) Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi g‡Zi c‡¶ GKwU we‡kl hw³ †ck K‡i‡Qb| wZwb e‡jb †h, wewfb cKvi m¤ú‡`i hvKvZ c`vb dih| Ab¨vb¨ m¤ú‡`i mv‡_ dmj ev Kwl m¤ú‡`i GKwU we‡kl cv_K¨ i‡q‡Q| mKj cKvi m¤ú‡`i- cwjZ cï, e¨emv‡qi cY¨, †mvbv, i"cv ev bM` UvKvi hvKvZ dih nIqvi Rb¨ wbw`ó mgq I cwigvY Av‡Q| A_vr G mKj m¤ú‡`i †¶‡Î GK ermi cY bv n‡j Ges wbw`ó wbmve cY bv n‡j hvKvZ dih nq bv| wKš dm‡ji †¶‡Î Òwbw`ó mgqÓ ev ermi cwZi †Kv‡bv kZ †bB| eis dmj KvU‡jB Gi hvKvZ w`‡Z nq| G †_‡K eSv hvq †h, Gi wbmveI †bB| KviY mg‡qi cwigvY I m¤ú‡`i cwigvY GKB m‡Î evav| dm‡ji †¶‡Î †h‡nZ mg‡qi cwigvY MnY Kiv nq wb Kv‡RB m¤ú‡`i cwigvY ev wbmveI MnY Kiv n‡e bv e‡jB mvaviY Áv‡b eSv hvq|[72]

†Kv‡bv †Kv‡bv nvbvdx Awjg Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi (ivn) g‡Zi c‡¶ hw³ †ck K‡i e‡jb †h, Dki ev dm‡ji hvKvZ Lviv‡Ri gZB Drcv`bkxj fwgi Ki¯i|c| AZGe LvivR ‡hgb mKj cKvi Rwgi Rb¨ c`vb Ki‡Z nq Abi|c fv‡e Dki ev dm‡ji hvKvZI mKj cKvi dm‡ji †¶‡Î c`vb Kiv c‡qvRb|[73]

Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi NwbóZg QvÎØq: Bgvg Ave BDmd I Bgvg gnv¤§v` iwngvûgjøn Zvi gZ MnY K‡ib wb| wKš cieZx nvbvdx AwjgMY Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi gZB MnY K‡i‡Qb| Zv‡`i eYbv Abmv‡i nvbvdx gvhnv‡ei wm×vš n‡jv, Kg ev †ewk mKj cwigvY I mKj cKvi dj, dmj I kvKmwâi hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|[74]

২. ৩. ২. ২. নিসাব পরিমাণ কিছু ফল-ফসলের যাকাত

Dc‡i ewYZ KwZcq Zweqx dKxn I Bgvg Qvov gmwjg D¤§vi AwaKvsk Bgvg I dKxn dm‡ji hvKv‡Zi †¶‡Î kvKmwâmn wKQ dj I dmj ev` w`‡q‡Qb| GQvov Zviv hvKvZ dih nIqvi Rb¨ wbmve cY nIqvi kZv‡ivc K‡i‡Qb| wbmve cwigv‡Yi Kg dj-dm‡ji hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e bv| Avgiv GLb nv`xm I wdK‡ni Av‡jv‡K wbmve I hvKvZ‡hvM¨ dj-dm‡ji weI‡q Zv‡`i gZvgZ Av‡jvPbv Kie|

২. ৩. ৩. ফসলের যাকাতের নিসাব

AwaKvsk mvnvex, Zweqx, cieZxh‡Mi dKxn, Bgvg I Awjg HKgZ¨ †cvlY K‡i‡Qb †h, fwgR Drcv`b ev dj-dm‡ji hvKv‡Zi wbmve n‡jv ôcvP IqvmvKô| †Kv‡bv dj ev dmj ôcvP Iqvmv‡Kiô Kg Drcv`b n‡j Zvi hvKvZ Av`vq Kiv dih n‡e bv| G‡`i g‡a¨ i‡q‡Qb cwm× wZb Bgvg: Bgvg gwjK Beb Avbvm (179 wn), Bgvg gnv¤§v` Beb B`xm kwdôqx (204 wn), Bgvg Avng` Beb nv¤vj (241 wn), Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi Ab¨Zg QvÎ I mnPi Bgvg Ave BDmd (182 wn) I Bgvg gnv¤§v` Bebj nvmvb (189 wn) iwngvûgjøû| Giv mK‡j

Ges cieZx h‡Mi AwaKvsk dKxn I Bgvg dm‡ji hvKv‡Zi wel‡q G wbmve wbavi‡Y GKgZ n‡q‡Qb|[75]

Zv‡`i G HKg‡Z¨i KviY, wewfbœ nv`x‡m ivmyjyjøvn ﷺ †_‡K G wbmve ewYZ n‡q‡Q| Ave mvC` L`ix (iv) e‡jb, ivmyjyjøvn ﷺ e‡jb:

لَيْسَ فِيمَا دُونَ خَمْسَةِ أَوْسُقٍ مِنَ التَّمْرِ صَدَقَةٌ وَلَيْسَ فِيمَا دُونَ خَمْسِ أَوَاقٍ مِنَ الْوَرِقِ صَدَقَةٌ وَلَيْسَ فِيمَا دُونَ خَمْسِ ذَوْدٍ مِنَ الإِبِلِ صَدَقَةٌ

ÒcvP Iqvmv‡Ki Kg †LR‡i mv`vKvn (hvKvZ) †bB, cvP DwKq¨vni Kg ‡iŠ‡c¨ mv`vKvn †bB, cvPwUi Kg D‡Ui Rb¨ mv`vKvn †bB|Ó[76]

Ab¨ eYbvq wZwb e‡j‡Qb:

لَيْسَ فِيمَا دُونَ خَمْسَةِ أَوْسَاقٍ مِنْ تَمْرٍ وَلا حَبٍّ صَدَقَةٌ

ÒcvP Iqvmv‡Ki Kg dj ev k‡m¨ mv`vKvn (hvKvZ) †bB|Ó[77]

Avãjvn Beb Dgvi (iv.) e‡jb, ivmyjyjøvn (ﷺ) e‡j‡Qb:

لَيْسَ فِيمَا دُونَ خَمْسٍ مِنَ الإِبِلِ وَلا خَمْسِ أَوَاقٍ وَلا خَمْسَةِ أَوْسَاقٍ صَدَقَةٌ

ÒcvPwU DU, cvP DwKq¨vn I cvP Iqvmv‡Ki Kg mv`vKvn (hvKvZ) †bB|Ó78

G A‡_ Rwei (iv), Ave ûivBiv (iv) I Ab¨vb¨ mvnvex (iw`qvjvû Avbûg) †_‡K nv`xm eWYZ n‡q‡Q|

G mKj mnxn nv`x‡mi m¯úó wb‡`kbvi Kvi‡Y G mKj Bgvg I dKxn gZ cKvk K‡i‡Qb †h, cvP Iqvmv‡Ki Kg cwigvY dj ev dm‡j hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e bv| Zviv e‡jb †h, G mKj nv`x‡mi Av‡jv‡K KiAv‡bi A_ MnY Ki‡Z n‡e| KiAvb Kvix‡g dm‡ji hvKvZ c`v‡bi mvaviY wb‡`k c`vb Kiv n‡q‡Q, †hgb fv‡e †mvbv, i“cv BZ¨w`i hvKvZ c`v‡bi wb‡`k c`vb Kiv n‡q‡Q| wK cwigvY `‡e¨i KZUK hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e Zvi †Kv‡bv eYbv KiAv‡b ‡`qv nq wb| nv`xm kix‡d ivmjjvn ﷺ Zvi we¯wiZ eYbv w`‡q‡Qb| nv`x‡mi Av‡jv‡KB mKj cKvi hvKv‡Zi wbmve wbaviY Ki‡Z n‡e|

Avgiv B‡Zvc‡e †`‡LwQ †h, ¯Y, †iŠc¨, e¨emv‡qi cY¨, cwjZ cï BZ¨w`i wbmve wbavi‡Yi †¶‡Î KiAvb-nv`x‡mi mvaviY wb‡`k‡K wbmve wbaviK nv`x‡mi Av‡jv‡K e¨vL¨v Kivi †¶‡Î †Kv‡bv gZ‡f` †bB| GmKj `‡e¨i wbmv‡ei wel‡q mKj Awjg HKgZ¨ †cvlY K‡i‡Qb| wKš' dm‡ji hvKv‡Zi †¶‡Î KwZcq Zwe‡Ôqx I cieZx dKxn wØgZ Ki‡jb †Kb? m¤¢eZ G mKj mnxn nv`xm Zv‡`i Rvb‡Z cv‡ib wb| A_ev Zviv AwaKZi mveavbZvi Rb¨ G¸wji Dci Avgj bv K‡i Avqv‡Z KiAvbxi mvaviY A‡_i Dci wbfi Kiv DËg g‡b K‡i‡Qb| KviY hvKvZ dih bv n‡jI hw` Zv c`vb Kiv nq Zvn‡j bdj `v‡bi mvIqve n‡e| wKš' dih nIqvi c‡iI hw` c`vb bv Kiv nq Zvn‡j KwVb cvc n‡e| GRb¨ Zviv wbmve wbaviY bv K‡i mKj cwigvY dj-dm‡ji hvKvZ c`v‡bi wb‡`k c`vb K‡i‡Qb|

Bgvg Ave BDmd (in) e‡jb: ÒAvgv‡`i m½xMY fwgi Drcv`‡bi hvKv‡Zi wbmve wbavi‡Yi †¶‡Î gZwe‡iva K‡i‡Qb| Ave nvbxdv e‡j‡Qb: Kg ev †ewk mKj cwigvY Drcv`b †_‡K hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| Ab¨iv e‡j‡Qb: Drcvw`Z `e¨ Kgc‡¶ cvP IqvmvK

cwigvY bv n‡j hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e bv| Ave nvbxdv iwngvûjøvû ej‡Zb: hwgb †_‡K hv-B Drcw`Z ‡nvK, Kg ‡nvK ev †ewk †nvK Zvi hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e| Mg, he, †LRi, wKmwgm, fÆv, mKj cKv‡ii Lv`¨km¨, mKj cKv‡ii kvKmwâ, kxZ ev Mx‡®§i mKj cKvi dmj, lRb Kiv ev gvcvi gZ ‡nvK ev bv †nvK, hZUKB Drcw`Z †nvK Zvi hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| hvKvZ c`v‡bi mgq Drcw`Z dmj †_‡K Pv‡li LiP wnmve K‡i †m cwigvY dmj ev` w`‡q hvKvZ †`Iqv hv‡e bv| eis hZUK Drcv`b n‡q‡Q meUKiB hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e| hw` †m‡Pi gva¨‡g Drcv`b nq Zvn‡j 5% fvM| Avi ewói ev ¯vfvweK cwb‡Z n‡j 10% fvM hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e| wZwb Avgv‡`i‡K e‡j‡Qb, nv¤§v` Beb Avex mjvBgvb e‡j‡Qb, Beivnxg bvLqx e‡j‡Qb: hgxb hv †ei K‡i, Kg ev †ewk mewKQiB Dki w`‡Z n‡e| hw` `k w`¯—v (ewÊj) mwâI d‡j Zv †_‡K Dki w`‡Z n‡e| Ave nvbxdv bvLôqxi G gZ MnY Ki‡Zb| wZwb ej‡Zb: Drcv`b nq Ggb †Kv‡bv hwg‡bi LvivR A_ev Dki bv wb‡q †Q‡o †`Iqv hv‡e bv| Kg †ewk hvB Drcb ‡nvK Zvi Dki wb‡Z n‡e|

Ave nvbxdv (ivn) Qvov Ab¨iv e‡jb: hwg‡bi dmj hZ¶Y bv cvP Iqvmv‡K cwigvY n‡e ZZ¶Y Zv †_‡K †Kv‡bv hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e bv| KviY nv`xm kix‡d Gfv‡eB ivmjjvn ﷺ †_‡K ewYZ n‡q‡Q| .... Avbvm web gwjK (iv.) ivmjjvn (ﷺ) †_‡K eYbv K‡i‡Qb: ÒcvP Iqvmv‡Ki Kg Mg, he, fÆv, †LRi ev wKkwg‡k †Kv‡bv hvKvZ †bB...| .... Rwei Beb Avãjøn (iv.) bex‡q AvKivg ﷺ †_‡K eYbv K‡i‡Qb: cvP Iqvmv‡Ki K‡g hvKvZ †bB| Ave BDmd e‡jb: Avgiv G mKj nv`x‡mi wfwË‡Z cvP IqvmvK wbmve wbavi‡Yi gZ MnY Kwi|[79]

Bgvg gnv¤§v` Bebj nvmvb Avk-kvBevbx iwngvûjøvû (189 wn) e‡jb: ÒBqvKe (Ave BDmd) Ave nvbxdv †_‡K eYbv K‡i‡Qb, hwgb hv wKQ Drcb K‡i mewKQiB Dki w`‡Z n‡e- ïa Lwo, Nvm I eb¨ evk ev‡`| Ave BDmd I gnv¤§v` e‡jb: hwgb hv Drcb Ki‡e Zv cvP IqvmvK cwigvY bv nIqv chš— †Kv‡bv Dki w`‡Z n‡e bv|... Avi ïa †LRi, wKmwgm, Mg, he, wkgweP, PvDj, fÆv I Abi|c Lv`¨k‡m¨i

Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| kvKmwâi Dki †bB| ZigR I Abi|c Amsi¶Y‡hvM¨ d‡jiI †Kv‡bv Dki w`‡Z n‡e bv| †h mKj dj-dm‡ji Dki w`‡Z n‡e Zvi Dki †`Iqvi †¶‡Î wKIv‡Yi LiP, Mi“i LiP ev PvIev‡`i LiP ev` †`Iqv hv‡e bv|Ó[80]

Ab¨Î Bgvg gnv¤§v` (ivn) e‡j‡Qb: Òhw` †KD GKwU Dkix hwgb µq K‡i Zv‡Z ZigR PvI K‡i Ges †K‡U ‡bq Zvn‡j wK Zvi Dki wb‡Z n‡e? wZwb e‡jb: n¨v| Awg ej jvg: hw` ZigR, kmv ev G RvZxq dmj PvI K‡i? wZwb ej‡jb: Zvn‡j I Dki w`‡Z n‡e| Ave BDmd I gnv¤§v` e‡jb: ZigR, kmv, wL‡i, mwâ, KvPv e¨env‡ii mvjv` RvZxq mwâ, kvK BZ¨w` hvi †Kv‡bv ‡i‡L †`Iqvi gZ dj, `vbv ev km¨ †bB Zvi Dki †bB|[81]

Bgvg gnv¤§v` (ivn) Zvi gAvËv M‡š wj‡L‡Qb: Ò... ivmjjvn ﷺ e‡j‡Qb: ÒcvP Iqvmv‡Ki Kg †LR‡i mv`vKvn (hvKvZ) †bB, cvP DwKq¨vni Kg ‡iŠ‡c¨ mv`vKvn (hvKvZ) †bB, cvPwUi Kg D‡Ui Rb¨ mv`vKvn (hvKvZ) †bB|Ó gnv¤§v` e‡jb: Avgiv G nv`xm MnY K‡iwQ (Gi Dci wfwË K‡i Dc‡ii mKj wbmve MnY K‡iwQ)| Ave nvbxdv I G nv`xm MnY K‡i‡Qb, Z‡e ïa GKwU weIq Qvov| wZwb ej‡Zb, fwg †_‡K hv-B Drcb ‡nvK, Kg †nvK ev †ewk †nvK, Zvi hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e....| Zvi G gZ n‡jv Beivnxg bvLôqx I gRvwn‡`i gZ|Ó[82]

Gfv‡e Avgiv †`LwQ †h, Bgvg Ave nvbxdv (ivn.) Beivnxg bvLôqx (ivn.) cgL Zv‡eqxi gZ MnY Ki‡jI Zvi NwbôZg mnPi I QvÎe› nv`x‡mi ¯úó wb‡`kbvi Kvi‡Y Zvi gZ MnY bv K‡i wbmve wbavi‡Yi c‡¶ †_‡K‡Qb| wKš cieZx h‡Mi nvbvdx AwjgMY Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi gZ MnY K‡i‡Qb| Zviv Bgvg Ave BDmd I gnv¤§v‡`i g‡Zi †P‡q Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi gZ‡KB †ewk MnY‡hvM¨ e‡j g‡b K‡i‡Qb Ges G g‡Zi c‡¶B hw³ †ck K‡i‡Qb|[83]

Bgvg Ave BDmd, gnv¤§v` I Ab¨vb¨ Bgvg †h mKj nv`x‡mi Dci wbfi K‡i‡Qb †m mKj nv`xm‡K wewfbfv‡e e¨vL¨v K‡i‡Qb cieZx h‡Mi nvbvdx dKxnMY| †KD e‡jb: ÒcvP IqvmvK‡Ki K‡g hvKvZ †bBÓ ej‡Z e¨emv‡qi hvKvZ eSv‡bv n‡q‡Q| †KD e‡jb: G nv`xm gvbmL ev iwnZ|

†KD †KD e‡jb: nvbvdx gvhnv‡ei bxwZ n‡jv hw` mvaviY wb‡`k we‡kl wb‡`‡ki Av‡M c`vb Kiv nq Zvn‡j we‡kl wb‡`k‡K mvaviY wb‡`‡ki e¨vL¨v wnmv‡e MnY Ki‡Z n‡e| †hgb hw` †KD e‡jb: ÒKvD‡K wKQ †`‡e bvÓ| Gici e‡jb: ÒLv‡j`‡K GKwU w`invg `vIÓ, Zvn‡j wØZxq we‡kl wb‡`k c_g mvaviY wb‡`‡ki e¨vL¨ I ms‡Kvabx wnmv‡e MnY Ki‡Z n‡e| A_vr KvD‡KB wKQ †`Iqv hv‡e bv, Z‡e Lv‡j`‡K GKwU w`invg w`‡Z n‡e| Avi hw` we‡kl wb‡`kbvi c‡i mvaviY wb‡`kbv c`vb Kiv nq Zvn‡j we‡kl wb‡`k‡K mvaviY wb‡`k Øviv iwnZ e‡j g‡b Ki‡Z n‡e| †hgb ‡KD hw` c_‡g e‡jb †h, ÒLv‡j`‡K GKwU w`invg `vIÓ| Gici e‡jb †h, ÒKvD‡K wKQ w`I bvÓ| Zvn‡j wØZxq wb‡`k Øviv Lv‡j`‡K c`v‡bi wb‡`k iwnZ n‡q‡Q e‡j g‡b Ki‡Z n‡e| G‡¶‡Î Lv‡j`‡K ev Ab¨ KvD‡K wKQ †`Iqv hv‡e bv| Avi hw` `wU wb‡`kbvi mgqKvj bv Rvbv hvq Zvn‡j mveavbZv wnmv‡e mvaviY wb‡`k‡K cieZx wnmv‡e MnY K‡i we‡kl wb‡`k‡K iwnZ g‡b Ki‡Z n‡e|

Dk‡ii wbmv‡e †¶‡Î I Abi|c bxwZ AbmiY Kiv n‡q‡Q| KiAv‡bi AvqvZ †_‡K I hvKv‡Zi cwigvY wbavi‡K nv`xm †_‡K mvaviY wb‡`k eSv hvq †h, mKj cwigvY dmj †_‡K GK`kgvsk ev Zvi A‡aK hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e| Avi Ab¨vb¨ nv`xm †_‡K eSv hvq cvP Iqvmv‡Ki Kg dm‡j hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e bv| †Kvb wb‡`kwU Av‡M †`Iqv n‡q‡Q Zv wVKfv‡e Rvbvi Dcvq †bB| ZvB mvaviY wb‡`k‡K MnY KivB mveavbZv I AwaKZi hw³m½Z|[84]

Avjøvgv Ave evKi mviLmx (483 wn.) e‡jb: ÒBgvg Ave nvbxdvi gjbxwZ n‡jv, †h mvaviY wb‡`kbv gmwjg D¤§vni AwjgMY GKgZ n‡q MnY K‡i‡Qb Zv‡K H we‡kl wb‡`kbvi Dc‡i ¯vb w`‡Z

n‡e hv‡K MnY Ki‡Z gmwjg D¤§vni AwjgMY gZwe‡iva K‡i‡Qb| Avi GRb¨B wZwb ÒcvP Iqvmv‡Ki K‡g hvKvZ †bBÓ Ges ÒkvKmwâ‡Z hvKvZ †bBÓ- G `B nv`x‡mi wecix‡Z Òhwgb hv †ei K‡i‡Q Zvi Dki w`‡Z n‡eÓ A_vr Òewói cwb‡Z hv Drcb n‡e Zvi GK`kgvsk I †m‡Pi cwb‡Z hv Drcb n‡e Zvi GK`kgvs‡ki A‡aK w`‡Z n‡eÓ GB nv`xm‡K AMwaKv‡ii wfwË‡Z MnY K‡i‡Qb|[85]

২. ৩. ৪. পাঁচ ওয়াসাকের আধুনিক পরিমাপ

Gfv‡e Avgiv †`LwQ †h, AwaKvsk Bgvg I dKxn nv`x‡mi Av‡jv‡K cvP IqvmvK‡K dj-dm‡ji hvKv‡Zi wbmve wbaviY K‡i‡Qb| ck n‡jv, AvawbK wnmv‡e cvP Iqvmv‡Ki cwigvc KZ?

mKj Awfavb, nv`xm I wdK‡ni Mš HK¨ex fv‡e Rvbv‡”Q †h, GK IqvmvK nj 60 mvÕ| G chš †Kv‡bv gZ‡f` †bB| wKš Aviex ÔmvÕ-Gi cwigvc wbavi‡Y gZ‡f` i‡q‡Q|

G gZ‡f‡`i KviY, ÔmvÕ evsjv‡`‡ki †e‡Zi ÔKvVvÕ RvZxq GK cKv‡ii cwigvc GKK, hv Avie‡`‡ki meÎ e¨envi Kiv n‡Zv| wewfb GjvKvi ÔmvÕ-Gi AvKwZi g‡a¨ wKQ cv_K¨ wQj| c‡Z¨K GjvKvi gmwjgMY wbR wbR GjvKvi mvÕ e¨envi K‡i hvKvZ, wdZiv BZ¨w` Av`vq Ki‡Zb| wØZxq wnRix kZ‡K hLb dKxnMY GmKj cwigvc m² I wbfj fv‡e wbaviY Ki‡Z PvB‡jb ZLb gZwe‡iva †`Lv w`j|

wØZxq wnRix kZ‡Ki †kI w`‡K Ges cieZx mg‡q Kdv I Biv‡Ki Ab¨vb¨ AÂ‡j †h ÔmvÕ e¨eüZ n‡Zv Zvi AvKwZ wQj GKU eo| G‡Z 8 iZj cwigvY `‡e¨i msKjvb n‡Zv| Acic‡¶ G mg‡q g`xbv kixd I †nRv‡Ri Ab¨vb¨ AÂ‡j e¨eüZ ÔmvÕ-Gi AvKwZ wKQUv †QvU wQj| Gi cwigvc wQj cvq ‡mvqv 5 iZj (5 iZj I GK iZ‡ji GK ZwZqvsk)| Bgvg Ave nvbxdv (ivn) I Zvi AbmvixMY BivKx ÔmvÕ-i Dci wbfi K‡i‡Qb| Zv‡`i g‡Z AvU ÔiZjÕ-G GK ÔmvÕ nq| Ab¨ wZb Bgvg: Bgvg gwjK, kwdÔqx, Avng` I Ab¨ A‡bK Bgvg I dKxn g`xbvi cPwjZ ÔmvÕ-Gi Dci wbfi K‡i‡Qb| Zv‡`i gZvbmv‡i GK ÔmvÕ mgvb cvP ÔiZjÕ I GK iZ‡ji GKZZxqvsk|

Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi Ab¨Zg QvÎ Bgvg Ave BDmd (ivn) c_‡g Ave nvbxdvi (ivn) gZ AbmiY Ki‡Zb| Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi Bwš— Kv‡ji c‡i Ljxdv nvi|b Avi-ivkx` (170-193 wn) Ave BDmd‡K gmwjg iv‡óªi cavb wePvicwZ wb‡qvM K‡ib| wZwb Zvi mv‡_ n‡¾i md‡i g`xbv whqvi‡Z hvb| †mLv‡b Kvhx Ave BDmd g`xbvq Ae¯vb I ivóxq c`ghv`vi m‡hvM MnY K‡i wdKnx mgm¨vi mgvavb Ki‡Z B”Qv K‡ib| wZwb g`xbvevmx‡`i‡K Ab‡iva K‡ib †h, Zviv †hb Zv‡`i ewoi cvPxb Ômvô-¸wj G‡b Zv‡K †`Lvb| ZLb AMwYZ g`xbvevmx Zv‡K Zv‡`i Ômvô G‡b †`Lvb| wZwb †`‡Lb †h, Ômvô¸wj meB †mvqv cvP iZj (5.333) gv‡ci| g`xbvevmxiv `wje K‡ib †h, Zviv Zv‡`i wcZv wcZvg‡ni gva¨‡g mvnvexM‡Yi hM †_‡K G gv‡ci mvô †c‡q‡Qb| ZLb Bgvg Ave BDmd Zvi D¯Ív` Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi gZ cwiZ¨vM K‡i Bgvg gwjK I Ab¨vb¨ Bgv‡gi mv‡_ GKgZ n‡q K‡i GK mvô †mvqv cvP iZj e‡j gZ cKvk K‡ib|

Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi (ivn.) Ab¨vb¨ Abmvix Zvi GB gZvš—i MnY K‡ib wb| Zviv e‡jb †h, ivmjjvn (ﷺ)-Gi h‡Mi cvq 150 ermi c‡i g`xbvi cwigv‡c mvgvb¨ cwieZb Am¤¢e bq| c¶vš—‡i BivKx cwigvc I wewfb mvnvex I Zvweqx KZK MnxZ| Kv‡RB BivKx mvô MnY KivB DËg|[86]

meve¯vq Avgiv †`LwQ †h, ÔiZjô-B n‡”Q Avie¨ cwigv‡ci mewbæ GKK| AvawbK cwigvc Abmv‡i ÔiZjô Gi cwigvc Rvb‡Z cvi‡jB Avgiv mvô, IqvmvK I cvP IqvmvK‡Ki cwigvc RvbZ cvie|

ÔiZjô GKwU AwZ cvPxb Avie †`kxq cwigvc-GKK| Avie we‡ki wewfb †`‡k wewfbfv‡e Gi cwigvc wbaviY Kiv n‡Zv| Bmjvgx cwigvc e¨e¯vq gjZ ÔBivKx iZjô‡K gj GKK aiv nq| BivKx iZ‡ji AvawbK cwigvc m¤ú‡K wewfb M‡el‡Ki eYbvq wKQUv

^ecixZ¨ †`Lv †M‡j I †gvUvgwU fv‡e AwaKvsk AvawbK M‡el‡Ki eYbv g‡Z GK ôiZjô AvawbK g¨vwUK c×wZi IR‡b 412.1 Mvg|[87]

Zvn‡j Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi (ivn) gZvbmv‡i GK mvô 3,296.8 Mvg, GK IqvmvK 3,296.8*60= 197808 Mvg Ges cvP IqvmvK= 989040 Mvg ev cvq 990 wK‡jvMvg, 40 Ò†KwR‡ZÓ gY ai‡j cvq 25 gY| Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, Bgvg Ave nvbxdv (ivn) dm‡ji hvKv‡Zi †¶‡Î wbmve †bB e‡j gZ †cvlY K‡i‡Qb| Z‡e Bgvg gnv¤§v` (ivn) cvP IqvmvK‡K wbmve wbaviY K‡i‡Qb| Avevi wZwb mvô-Gi cwigvc wbavi‡Yi †¶‡Î Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi AbmiY K‡i‡Qb| AZGe Avgiv ej‡Z cwi †h, Bgvg gnv¤§v‡`i gZvbmv‡i dm‡ji hvKv‡Zi wbmve 990 wK‡jvMvg ev 25 gY|[88]

Acic‡¶ Bgvg Ave BDmd, gwjK, kwdôqx I Avng‡`i (iwngvûgjwn) g‡Z GK mvô 2,175 Mvg| Zvn‡j GK IqvmvK 130500 Mvg Ges cvP IqvmvK 652500 Mvg, A_vr cvq 653 wK‡jvMvg, 40 †KwR‡Z gY ai‡j cvq 17 gY| Zvn‡j G‡`i gZvbmv‡i dm‡ji hvKv‡Zi wbmve n‡jv 653 †K.wR. ev 17 gY|[89]

২. ৩. ৫. ওয়াসাক বহির্ভূত ফসলের নিসাব

GLv‡b GKwU cvPxb mgm¨v Av‡jvPbv Kiv †h‡Z cv‡i| cvPxb Kv‡j Ab¨vb¨ †`‡ki b¨vq Avie we‡k AwaKvsk Lv`¨km¨ gÏ, ômvô, ôIqvmKô BZ¨vw`i gva¨‡g cwigvc Kiv n‡Zv| G¸wj wQj Avgv‡`i †`‡ki MvgvÂ‡ji †e‡Zi ô†miô, ôKvVvô BZ¨vw`i gZ| wKš‘ A‡bK dj, dmj I fwg ev Mv‡Qi Drcvw`Z cY¨ Gfv‡e cwigvc Kiv hvq bv| †hgb AvL, cvU, hvdivb BZ¨vw` `wocvjvq gvc‡Z nq| Avevi ga I G RvZxq Zij `e¨ gv‡ci Rb¨ c_K wbqg Ab¨vb¨ †`‡ki gZ

Avie‡`i g‡a¨ cPwjZ wQj| G ai‡bi `‡e¨i hvKv‡Zi wbmve wbavi‡Yi ‡¶‡Î dKxnM‡Yi g‡a¨ wKQ gZwe‡iva †`Lv w`‡q‡Q|

Ave BDmd (iwn) G †¶‡Î gj¨‡K gvb`Ê wnmv‡e MnY K‡i‡Qb| wZwb e‡jb: hvdiv‡bi (ev †h dj-dmj Iqvmv‡K cwigvc Kiv nq bv Zvi) †¶‡Î weIqwU Ab¨ iKg| hw`...hvdivb Drcvw`Z nq Ges Zvi gj¨ Iqvmv‡K cwigvc‡hvM¨ mewbæ g‡j¨i †h †Kv‡bv k‡m¨i cvP Iqvmv‡Ki g‡j¨i mgvb nq Zvn‡j Zvi hvKvZ Dki ev wbmd-Dki (GK`kgvsk ev Zvi A‡aK) c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|... Avi hw` Drcvw`Z hvdiv‡bi gj¨ Zvi †P‡q Kg nq Zvn‡j Zvi hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e bv| Ave nvbxdv (iwn) ej‡Zb: Dkix hwg‡b hw` mvgvb¨ cwigvY, GK iZj hvdivbI Drcvw`Z nq Zvn‡j Zvi hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e|[90]

G‡¶‡Î Bgvg gnv¤§v` Bebj nvmvb (iwn) Bgvg Ave BDm‡di (iwn) mv‡_ GKgZ n‡Z cv‡ib wb| wZwb c‡Z¨K cY¨ cwigvc Kivi mvaviY GKK‡K hvKv‡Zi wbmv‡ei gvb`Ê wnmv‡e MnY K‡i‡Qb| wZwb e‡jb: ÒZ‡e †h mKj dmj IqvmvK ev KvVv RvZxq gv‡c gvcv nq bv eis `wocvj¬ BZ¨vw` w`‡q IRb Kiv nq, †hgb hvdivb, Zvi wbmve wbavi‡Yi †¶‡Î Ave BDm‡di gZ n‡jv g‡j¨i Dci wbfi Ki‡Z n‡e| mewbæ g‡j¨i †h `e¨ Iqvmv‡K gvcv nq Zvi cvP Iqvmv‡Ki g‡j¨i mgg‡j¨i hvdivb Drcb n‡jB Zvi hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e| AvLI hvdiv‡bi gZ, G wnmv‡e Zvi hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e| Avi gnv¤§v‡`i g‡Z hvdivb, AvL BZ¨vw`i †¶‡Î G¸wji IR‡bi GK‡Ki Dci wbfi Ki‡Z n‡e| G¸wj IRb Kivi †h mvaviY GKK †mB GK‡Ki cvP GKK n‡jB Zv †_‡K hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e| Kv‡RB hvdivb hw` Aviex ÔgYÕGi cvP ÔgYÕ nq Zvn‡j Zvi hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e|[91]

Zvn‡j Zjv, cvU, AvL, hvdivb BZ¨vw` hZ cKv‡ii Drcb cY¨ ÔKvVvqÕ cwigvc Kiv nq bv †m¸wji †¶‡Î Bgvg Ave BDm‡di g‡Z b¨bZg gj¨ I Bgvg gnv¤§v‡`i g‡Z G¸wji cwigv‡ci GK‡Ki Dci

wbfi Ki‡Z n‡e| eZgvb evRv‡i avb‡K me‡P‡q m¯Ív hvKvZ‡hvM¨ Iqvmv‡K gvcv dmj e‡j MY¨ Kiv hvq| Kv‡RB 653 †KwR av‡bi mgg‡j¨i cvU, Zjv, AvL BZ¨vw` Drcb n‡j Bgvg Ave BDm‡di (ivn) g‡Z Zvi hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e| av‡bi †KwR hw` 12 UvKv UvKv nq Zvn‡j 653 †KwR av‡bi gj¨ 7836 UvKv| 7836 UvKv ev Zvi †ewk g‡j¨i cvU, Zjv, AvL BZ¨vw` Drcb n‡jB Zvi GK`kgvsk ev Zvi A‡aK hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e| Aciw`‡K Bgvg gnv¤§v‡`i g‡Z G¸wji cwigv‡ci †¶‡Î †h wbqg cPwjZ †mB wbq‡gi Dci wbfi Ki‡Z n‡e|

ga ev Zij `‡e¨i †¶‡Î Bgvg Ave BDmd cvP fvÛ‡K wbmve a‡i‡Qb| AvawbK wnmv‡e G‡Z cvq 260 wjUvi nq| Avi Bgvg gnv¤§v‡`i g‡Z gai wbmve cvP dviK| AvawbK wnmv‡e G‡Z cvq 100 wjUvi nq|[92]

eZgvb h‡M mvaviYZ mewKQB ‡KwR‡Z IRb Kiv nq| Kv‡RB Bgvg Ave BDmd I gnv¤§v‡`i (ivn) ga¨Kvi GB gZcv_K¨ eZgvb h‡M mgm¨v mwó Ki‡e bv| eZgv‡b mKj gmwjg †`‡kB mKj hvKvZ‡hvM¨ dj I dm‡ji hvKv‡Zi †¶‡Î 653 wK‡jvMvg (17 gY) ev 990 wK‡jvMvg (25 gY) wbmve aiv nq| hvdivb, AvL, cvU, Zjv BZ¨vw` mKj dm‡ji †¶‡ÎB GB GKB wbmve MnY Kiv n‡e|

AvawbK M‡elKMY D‡jL K‡i‡Qb †h, Zij c`v‡_i †¶‡Î wjUv‡ii wnmv‡e Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi gZvbmv‡i GK mvÔ cvq 4.12 wjUvi nq| Bgvg Ave BDmd, gwjK, kvwdÔqx I Avng‡`i g‡Z GK mvÔ cvq 2.75 wjUvi nq| G‡Z mivmwi cvP Iqvmv‡Ki wnmv‡e Zij `‡e¨i wbmve Bgvg gnv¤§v‡`i gZvbmv‡i 1236 wjUvi Avi Ab¨vb¨ Bgv‡gi g‡Z 825 wjUvi nq|[93]

Dc‡ii Av‡jvPbv †_‡K Avgiv †`L‡Z cvB †h, Dki ev dj-dm‡ji hvKv‡Zi wbmve wbavi‡Yi †¶‡Î wZbwU gZ i‡q‡Q:

1. nvbvdx gZvbmv‡i Dk‡ii †Kv‡bv wbmve †bB| Aí ev †ewk mKj cwigvY djgj, kvKmeRx I dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|

2. Ab¨ wZb Bgvg: gvwjK, kvwdÔqx, Avng`, nvbvdx gvhnv‡ei Bgvg Ave BDmd I Ab¨vb¨ A‡bK dKx‡ni- iwngvûgjøvn- g‡Z fwgi Drcv`b 653 wK‡jvMvg (cvq 17 gY) ev Zvi †ewk n‡j hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| Gi Kg n‡j hvKvZ dih n‡e bv|

3. nvbvdx gvhnv‡ei Ab¨ Bgvg, Bgvg gnv¤§v‡`i (ivn) g‡Z fwgi Drcv`b Kgc‡¶ 990 wK‡jvMvg (cvq 25 gY) n‡j Zv‡Z hvKvZ dih n‡e|

wewfb `wjj cgv‡Yi w`K †_‡K wØZxq gZwUB kw³kvjx g‡b nq, Z‡e †h‡nZz Avgv‡`i †`‡ki msL¨vMwiô gmwjg nvbvdx gZ AbmiY K‡ib, †m‡nZz Avgiv c_g gZ‡KB Dk‡ii †¶‡Î gvb`Ê wnmv‡e MnY Kivi c‡¶| GB gZwU mveavbZv gjK Ges `wi`‡`i Rb¨ DcKvix| gnvb Avjøvn fvj Rv‡bb|

২. ৩. ৬. যাকাতযোগ্য ফল-ফসলের পরিচয়

AwaKvsk Bgvg I dKxn e‡j‡Qb, mKj cKvi dj-dm‡ji hvKvZ ev Dki c`vb dih bq| Z‡e †Kvb dm‡ji hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e Ges †Kvb dmj hvKv‡Zi AvIZvq co‡e bv Zv wbavi‡Yi †¶‡Î Zviv GKwaK gZ c`vb K‡i‡Qb| KviY wbmve wbavi‡Yi †¶‡Î cvP IqvmvK wel‡q †hi/c ¯úó mnxn nv`x‡mi wb‡`kbv i‡q‡Q, hvKvZ‡hvM¨ I hvKvZg³ dmj wbavi‡Y Abi/c mnxn nv`x‡mi ¯úó wb‡`kbv †bB|

wKQ nv`xm G wel‡q ewYZ n‡q‡Q, wKš‘ Zb¥‡a¨ AwaKvskB mb‡`i w`K †_‡K `ej, d‡j †m¸wji Dci wbfi Kivi †¶‡Î gZwe‡iva †`Lv w`‡q‡Q| GQvov G mKj nv`x‡m †h mKj dj-dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e ev n‡e bv e‡j D‡jL Kiv n‡q‡Q, †m mKj dj-dm‡j hvKvZ Av‡ivc Kivi †¶‡Î ev hvKv‡Zi AvIZv †_‡K ev` †`Iqvi †¶‡Î Kx gjbxwZi Dci wbfi Kiv n‡q‡Q Zv wbaviY Ki‡Z gRZvwn` dKxnMY gZwe‡iva K‡i‡Qb| Avgiv c_‡g hvKvZ‡hvM¨ dm‡ji †kYx wbavi‡Yi †¶‡Î ewYZ nv`xm¸wj D‡jL Kie| Gici Avgiv Gwel‡q dKxnM‡Yi gZwe‡iva Av‡jvPbv Kie, BbkvAvjøvn|

২. ৩. ৬. ১. শুধু গমের যাকাত

GKwU nv`x‡m ïa GK cKvi dm‡j hvKv‡Zi K_v ejv n‡q‡Q| Ave hvi wMdvix (iv.) e‡jb: ivmyjyjøvn (ﷺ) e‡j‡Qb :

فِي الإِبِلِ صَدَقَتُهَا وَفِي الْغَنَمِ صَدَقَتُهَا وَفِي الْبَقَرِ صَدَقَتُهَا وَفِي الْبُرِّ صَدَقَتُهُ

ÒD‡Ui hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e, QvMj-‡fovi hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e, Mi“i hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e Ges M‡gi hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e|Ó[94]

২. ৩. ৬. ২. যব, গম, কিসমিস, খেজুর ও ভুট্টার যাকাত

Ab¨ GKwU nv`x‡m ïa 4 cKvi dj-dm‡ji hvKvZ MnY Kivi wb‡`©k †`Iqv n‡q‡Q| gmv Beb Zvjnv bvgK GKRb Zvwe&qx e‡jb: Avgv‡`i Kv‡Q gy&qvh Beb Rvev‡ji ‡jLv GKwU KvMR Av‡Q, hv‡Z wZwb be&x‡q AvKivg ﷺ †_‡K eYbv K‡i‡Qb:

إِنَّهُ إِنَّمَا أَخَذَ الصَّدَقَةَ مِنَ الْحِنْطَةِ وَالشَّعِيرِ وَالزَّبِيبِ وَالتَّمْرِ

ÒwZwb ïa Mg, he, wKmwgm I †LR‡ii hvKvZ MnY K‡i‡Qb|Ó[95]

nv`xmwU D‡jøL Kivi ci Avjøvgv nwKg wbmvcix (505 wn) nv`xmwU‡K mnxn e‡j cgvY Kivi Rb¨ e‡j‡Qb: Ònv`xmwU Bgvg eLvix I gmwjg eYbv K‡ib wb, Z‡e Gi mKj eYbvKvix ivexB MnY‡hvM¨| gmv Beb Zvjnv c_g h‡Mi Zv‡eqx wQ‡jb| Zvi c‡¶ gy&qvh †_‡K nv`xm ‡kvbv I eYbv Kiv Am¤¢e bq|Ó Avjøvgv hvnvex (748 wn) nv`xmwU‡K eLvix I gmwj‡gi kZ Abmv‡i mnxn e‡j ¯xKvi K‡i‡Qb|[96] cL¨vZ gnwÏm Avng` Beb ûmvBb evBnvKx (458 wn) I Beb nvRvi AvmKvjvbx (852 wn) gmv Beb Zvjnv nv`xmwU gy&qvh †_‡K miviwi MnY K‡i‡Qb e‡jB g‡b K‡i‡Qb|[97]

Aciw`‡K cL¨vZ gnwÏm Avjøvgv RvgvjÏxb Avãjøvn Beb BDmd hvBjvqx (762 wn) nwKg wbmvcix I Ab¨ †h mKj gnwÏm

nv`xmwU‡K mnxn e‡j‡Qb Zv‡`i we‡iwaZv K‡i‡Qb| wZwb e‡jb: nv`xmwUi mb‡`i mKj eYbvKvix ivex MnY‡hvM¨ I wek¯Í n‡jI Gi mb‡` gmv Beb Zvjnv I gỳqvh Beb Rvev‡ji g‡a¨ BbwKZvỒ ev wew”QbZv i‡q‡Q| KviY gỳqvh Beb Rvevj Dgv‡ii (iv) wLjvdZKv‡j, A\_vr 23 wnRix mv‡ji c‡e B‡šKvj K‡i‡Qb| Avi †Kv‡bv †Kv‡bv wiRvj kv¯¿we` D‡jL K‡i‡Qb †h, gmv Beb Zvjnv 103 wnRix mv‡j gZ¨eiY K‡i‡Qb| G †_‡K eSv hvq †h, gmv Beb Zvjnv gỳqvh (iv) †_‡K †Kv‡bv nv`xm wk¶v Kivi m‡hvM cvbwb| KviY wZwb hw` 100 ermi eq‡m I B‡šKvj K‡ib Zvn‡j gỳqv‡hi B‡šKv‡ji mgq Zvi eqm wQj 15/16 ermi| G eq‡m mvaviYZ †m h‡Mi †KD nv`xm wk¶vi Avm‡i em‡Z ïi“ Ki‡Zb bv| G‡\_‡K eSv hvq †h, gmv nv`xmwU Ab¨ Kv‡iv gva¨‡g gỳqvh †_‡K ‡R‡b‡Qb| Avi gva¨gwUi bvg wZwb D‡jL K‡ibwb| G ai‡bi nv`xm gbKwZỒ wnmv‡e AMnY‡hvM¨ n‡e|[98]

Ab¨ nv`x‡m ewYZ n‡q‡Q, ivmjjvn (ﷺ) gỳqvh Beb Rvevj I Ave gmv AvkÔAvix‡K (iv.) Bqvgv‡b (ckvmK-i|‡c) cvVvb I e‡jb:

لاَ تَأْخُذُوْا الصَّدَقَةَ إِلاَّ مِنْ هذِهِ الأَصْنَافِ الأَرْبَعَةِ: الشَّعِيْرِ وَالْحِنْطَةِ وَالزَّبِيْبِ وَالتَّمْرِ

Òhe, Mg, wKmwgm I †LRi G Pvi cKvi dj-dmj Qvov Avi †Kv‡bv dm‡ji hvKvZ MnY Ki‡e bv|Ó[99]

Dc‡ii nv`xm¸wj †\_‡K ïa 4 cKvi dj-dm‡ji hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e e‡j eSv hvq| wKš Ab¨vb¨ nv`xm †\_‡K eSv hvq †h, cvP cKvi dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| Beb gvRvn Zvi mbv‡b `ej mb‡` Avãjvn Beb Avgi (iv) ‡_‡K eYbv K‡i‡Qb, wZwb e‡j‡Qb:

إِنَّمَا سَنَّ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ الزَّكَاةَ فِي هَذِهِ الْخَمْسَةِ فِي الْحِنْطَةِ وَالشَّعِيرِ وَالتَّمْرِ وَالزَّبِيبِ وَالذُّرَةِ

Òivmyjyjøvn (ﷺ) ïa cvP cKvi dj-dm‡ji hvKvZ c`v‡bi mbvZ (ixwZ) cPjb K‡i‡Qb: Mg, he, †LRyi, wKmwgm I fÆv|Ó[100]

G g‡g cL¨vZ Zv‡eCqx gRvn` Beb Rvei (104 wn), nvmvb emix (110 wn) cgL †_‡K K‡qKwU gimvj nv`xm I ewYZ n‡q‡Q| Zviv e‡j‡Qb †h, ivmyjyjøvn (ﷺ) Dch³ cvP cKvi dj-dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z wb‡`©k w`‡q‡Qb|[101] Avjøvgv evBnvKx e‡jb: GmKj nv`xm gimvj n‡jI wewfb mb‡` A‡bK¸wj nv`xm ewYZ nIqv‡Z Zv MnY‡hvM¨Zvi chv‡q ‡cŠ‡Q‡Q|[102]

Dc‡ii nv`xm¸wji Av‡jv‡K KwZcq dKxn e‡j‡Qb, ïa Mg, he, †LRyi, wKmwgm I fÆvi hvKvZ ev Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|[103]

২. ৩. ৬. ৩. মধু, যাইতুন ও সকল খাদ্যশস্যের যাকাত

Ab¨vb¨ nv`xm †_‡K Ab¨vb¨ dj-dmj ev fwgR Drcv`‡bi I hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e e‡j eSv hvq| Ave mvBqviv (iv) e‡jb:

قُلْتُ: يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ إِنَّ لِي نَحْلا قَالَ: "أَدِّ الْعُشْرَ" قُلْتُ: يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ، احْمِهَا لِي، فَحَمَاهَا لِي

ÒAvwg ejjvg: Bqv ivmyjvjøvn, Avgvi wKQ †gŠgwQi PvI Av‡Q| wZwb ej‡jb: Zwg (Drcvw`Z gai) Dki Av`vq Ki‡e| Avwg ejjvg: Bqv ivmyjvjøvn, Avcwb Avgvi ga Pv‡li fwg‡K msiw¶Z K‡i ‡`b| wZwb ZLb Zv msiw¶Z fwg e‡j wb‡`©k c`vb K‡ib|Ó[104]

G †_‡K Rvbv hvq †h, gai PvI Ki‡j Zvi Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| G welq Av‡iv A‡bK¸wj nv`xm ewYZ n‡q‡Q|[105]

GQvov hvBZ‡bi Dki c`v‡bi wel‡q I wKQ nv`xm eWYZ n‡q‡Q| cL¨vZ Zv‡eÔqx Beb wknve hnix e‡jb: ÔhvBZb ev RjcvB‡qi hvKvZ c`v‡bi †¶‡Î mbvZ ev ixwZ G fv‡eB P‡j Avm‡Q, †h e¨w³ hvBZ‡bi †Zj c¯Z Ki‡e †m Zvi †Zj ˆZwii mgq hvKvZ Av`vq Ki‡e|Õ[106]

Ab¨ nv`x‡m gÔAvh (iv) e‡jb: ivmjjyn ﷺ e‡j‡Qb:

فِيمَا سَقَتِ السَّمَاءُ وَالْبَعْلُ وَالسَّيْلُ الْعُشْرُ وَفِيمَا سُقِيَ بِالنَّضْحِ نِصْفُ الْعُشْرِ، إِنَّمَا يَكُوْنُ ذَلِكَ فِيْ التَّمْرِ وَالْحِنْطَةِ وَالْحُبُوْبِ، وأَمَّا الْقِثَّاءُ وَالْبِطِّيْخُ وَالرُّمَّانُ فَقَدْ عَفَا عَنْهُ رَسُوْلُ اللهِ ﷺ.

Òewói ev eb¨vi cwb‡Z ev gwUi ¯vfweK Av`Zvq hv Drcb n‡e Zv †_‡K GK`kgvsk Ges †mP K‡i hv Drcb Kiv n‡e Zv †_‡K GK`kgvs‡ki A‡aK hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| Avi G weavb ïa †LRi, Mg I Lv`¨k‡m¨i †¶‡Î| kmv, ZigR, †e`vbv BZ¨w`i hvKvZ ivmjjyn (ﷺ) gvd K‡i w`‡q‡Qb|Ó

nwKg wbmvcix G nv`xmwU eYbv K‡i e‡j‡Qb: nv`xmwUi mb` mnxn, hw`I eLvix I gmwjg Zv eYbv K‡ib wb| Avjvgv hvnvex I e‡j‡Qb: nv`xmwU mnxn|[107]

G nv`xm †_‡K eSv hvq †h, Dc‡i D‡jwLZ dj I dmj QvovI mKj ÒLv`¨k‡m¨iÓ hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| B‡Zvc‡e eWYZ GKwU mnxn nv`x‡m Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, ivmjjyn ﷺ e‡j‡Qb: ÒcvP Iqvmv‡Ki Kg dj ev k‡m¨ hvKvZ †bB|Ó G nv`xm †_‡KI eSv hvq †h, mKj dj ev k‡m¨ hvKvZ dih n‡e|

২. ৩. ৭. যাকাত-মুক্ত ফল-ফসলের বর্ণনা

Dc‡ii AwaKvsk nv`x‡m ÒhvKvZ‡hvM¨Ó dm‡ji eYbv †`Iqv n‡q‡Q| cvkvcwk GKwU nv`x‡m wKQ ÒhvKvZg³Ó dj-dm‡ji weeiY G‡m‡Q, hv‡Z ejv n‡q‡Q kmv, ZigR I †e`vbvi hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e bv|

Ab¨ wKQ `ej mb‡` eWYZ nv`x‡m †Kv‡bv kvKmwâiB hvKvZ

c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e bv e‡j D‡jŁ Kiv n‡q‡Q| gôAvh Beb Rvevj (iv) †_‡K ewYZ Av‡Q, wZwb ivmjjyn ﷺ- Gi Kv‡Q wPwV wj‡L kvKmwâi hvKvZ m¤ú‡K Rvb‡Z Pvb| wZwb DË‡i e‡jb:

لَيْسَ فِيهَا (لَيْسَ فِيْ الْخَضْرَوَاتِ) شَيْءٌ

ÒG‡Z (kvKmwâ‡Z) hvKvZ †bB|Ó

nv`xmwU Bgvg wZiwghx Zvi mbv‡b D‡jŁ K‡i e‡jb: ÒgôAvh †_‡K eWYZ G nv`xmwUi mb` mnxn bq| kvKmwâi hvKZ w`‡Z n‡e bv- GB A‡_ ivmjjyn mvjøvjøû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjøvg †_‡K mnxn mb‡` †Kv‡bv nv`xm cvIqv hvq bv| Z‡e gimvj mb‡` Zveqx gmv Beb Zvjnv G g‡g nv`xm eYbv K‡i‡Qb| Djvgv‡q wKivg G wel‡q G gZB MnY K‡i‡Qb †h, kvKmwâi hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e bv|Ó[108]

PZ_ wnRix kZ‡Ki cL¨vZ gnwÏm Avjøvgv `viKZbx (385 wn) Zvi msKwjZ ÔmbvbÕ M‡š' kvKmwâi hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e bv A‡_ KZ¸wj nv`xm eYbv K‡i‡Qb, Z‡e me¸wj nv`x‡mi B mb` `ej|[109]

২. ৩. ৮. ফল-ফসলের যাকাতযোগ্যতার মূলনীতি

Dc‡ii nv`xm¸wji Av‡jv‡K AwaKvsk Bgvg I dKxn wm×vš' c`vb K‡i‡Qb †h, Dc‡i D‡jwLZ 4 ev 5 cKvi dmj QvovI Ab¨vb¨ dj-dm‡ji hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e, Z‡e kvKmwâ I `xNw`b †i‡L †`Iqvi Abc‡hvMx djg‡ji hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e bv, hw`I we¯wiZ weei‡Yi †¶‡Î Zv‡`i gZvg‡Zi g‡a¨ ˆecixZ¨ †`Lv †`q|[110]

Zviv Dc‡ii nv`xm¸wj‡Z eWYZ hvKvZ †hvM¨ I hvKvZ g³ dj-dm‡ji g‡a¨ cv_K¨ wbY‡q gjbxwZ wbavi‡Yi †Póv K‡i‡Qb| nv`xm¸wji e¨vL¨vq ‡KD e‡j‡Qb, ¯fveZ IRb Ki ev †g‡c e¨envi Kiv nq ev µq weµq Kiv nq G ai‡bi mKj dj-dm‡ji hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e| Ab¨ A‡b‡K e‡j‡Qb, †h mKj dj-dmj ïKv‡bv hvq I

¯vfweKfv‡e `xNw`b N‡i †i‡L †`Iqv hvq †m¸wji hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e| Avi UvUKv e¨envi Ki‡Z nq Giƒc dj ev mewRi hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e bv|

Bgvg Ave BDmd Dc‡ii nv`xm¸wji Av‡jv‡K wØZxq gZB MnY K‡i‡Qb| wZwb e‡jb: ÒAvgvi g‡Z gvb‡li nv‡Z wKQw`b _vK‡Z cv‡i Giƒc dj-dmj Qvov Avi †Kv‡bv wKQi hvKvZ †bB| UvUKv e¨envh kvKmwâ, hv †i‡L †`Iqv hvq bv, Zvi Dci hvKvZ (Dki) †bB| Abiƒcfv‡e, cïi Lvevi I Lwoi Dcil †Kv‡bv Dki †bB| †i‡L †`Iqv hvq bv Giƒc kwâ I d‡ji D`vniY: ZigR, kmv, w¶iv, jvD, Kgov, †e¸b, MvRi, mKj cKvi mewR, Zjmx RvZxq mMwÜ cvZv ev Abiƒc JIwa| G¸wji Dci hvKvZ ev Dki †bB| Avi gvb‡li nv‡Z wKQw`b ivLv hvq, IRb K‡i ev †g‡c hvi cwigvY wbaviY Kiv nq Zvi D`vniY n‡jv: Mg, he, fÆv, avb, mKj km¨`vbv, gmi, †Qvjv I mKj cKvi WvDj, wk‡gi wewP, ev`vg, †c¯v, AvL‡ivU, hvdivb, †g‡n`x, hvBZb, a‡b, nj`, wh‡i, wcqvR, imb, kY, MvRv, gwiRqvbv, KvV ev`vg, Levbx, wPbv ev`vg, AvL‡ivU, †c¯v, †KIov, k-wRiv, †Rvqvi, I G RvZxq mKj dj, exwP, km¨ I gkjv RvZxq Drcv`b|

hw` †Kv‡bv fwg †_‡K Dc‡i DwjøwLZ †Kv‡bv dmj cvP IqvmvK ev Zvi †ewk Drcw`Z nq Zvn‡j Zv †_‡K GK`kgvsk hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e, hw` Zv ewói cwb ev ¯vfweK Av`Zv †_‡K Drcw`Z nq| Avi †m‡Pi gva¨‡g Drcw`Z n‡j GK`kgvs‡ki A‡aK hvKvZ wnmv‡e c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| hw` wKQ cwigvY Mg I wKQ cwigvY he Drcv`b Kiv nq Ges Dfq cKv‡ii dmj GKÎ Ki‡j hw` cvP IqvmvK nq Zvn‡j Zv †_‡K Dki w`‡Z n‡e| Abiƒcfv‡e hw` GK IqvmvK Mg, GK IqvmvK he, GK IqvmvK avb, GK IqvmvK †LRi I GK IqvmvK wKmwgm Drcw`Z nq Ges me wg‡j cvP IqvmvK cY nq Zvn‡j I hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e| Avi hw` cvP Iqvmv‡Ki Kg nq Zvn‡j Zvi hvKvZ ‡`Iqv Ri“ix bq|Ó[111]

Bgvg gnv¤§v` Bebj nvmvbI Bgvg Ave BDm‡di gZ MnY K‡i‡Qb| wZwb e‡jb: ÒAve BDmd I gnv¤§v‡`i gZ n‡jv: †h dj ev dm‡ji msi¶Y‡hvM¨ `vbv ev dj †bB Zvi hvKvZ †bB| Avi

Contents

msi¶Y‡hvM¨ dj-dm‡ji hvKvZ dih n‡e ïa cvP IqmvK cwigvY ev Zvi †ewk dj-dmj Drcb n‡j|Ó[112]

Gfv‡e Bgvg Ave BDmd I gnv¤§v` Dc‡ii nv`xmmg‡n ewYZ hvKvZ‡hvM¨ I hvKvZg³ dj-dm‡ji weeiY †_‡K G wm×v‡š DcbxZ n‡q‡Qb †h, †h mKj dj-dmj `xNw`b- AšZ GKeQi ev Zvi KvQvKvwQ mgq- ¯vfweKfv‡e ev ïwK‡q †i‡L †`Iqv hvq Ges Zv †_‡K DcKvi MnY Kiv hvq †m mKj dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|[113] Zv‡`i G gvb`Ê gjZ Ab¨ BgvgM‡Yi gvb`‡Êi Abi|c| ZvivI Gfv‡e hvKvZ‡hvM¨ I hvKvZg³ dj-dm‡ji †kYx wefvM K‡i‡Qb, Z‡e LwUbwU eYbvq wKQ ‰ecixZ¨ Av‡Q| †gvUvgwU mevi g‡ZB ïa UvUKv e¨envh kvKmwâ I djgj Qvov Ab¨vb¨ dj, dmj I fwgi Drcv`‡bi hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|[114]

Gfv‡e AwaKvsk dKxn KwI Drcv`b‡K hvKvZ‡hvM¨ I hvKvZg³ `fv‡M fvM K‡i‡Qb| Zviv G wel‡q Ôkvkwâi Dci hvKvZ dih n‡e bvÕ g‡g ewYZ wewfb nv`x‡mi Dci wbfi K‡i‡Qb|

cwm× BgvgM‡Yi g‡a¨ ïa Bgvg Ave nvbxdv dj-dm‡ji G †kYx‡f` K‡ib wb| wZwb mKj cKvi dj-dm‡ji hvKvZ c`v‡bi c‡¶| Zvi Abmvix dKxnMY e‡jb †h, †Kv‡bv dj-dmjB gjZ hvKvZ g³ bq| Z‡e ‡h mKj nv`x‡m kvKmwâ BZ¨vw` dmj‡K hvKvZ g³ ejv n‡q‡Q, †mLv‡b hvKvZg³ ej‡Z ivóxq †KvIvMv‡i c`vb‡hvM¨ hvKvZ †_‡K g³ e‡j eSv‡bv n‡q‡Q| KviY Bmjvgx weavb Abhvqx dm‡ji hvKvZ ivóxq e¨e¯vi Aax‡b msMn I eÈb Ki‡Z n‡e| iv‡ói c¶ †_‡K hvKvZ msMvnKMY mvaviY gmwjg bvMwiKM‡Yi wbKU †_‡K G hvKvZ msMn K‡i ivóxq hvKvZ †KvIvMv‡i Rgv ivL‡eb| cieZx‡Z ivó Zv hvKvZ Lv‡Z e¨q Ki‡e| wKš UvUKv djgj I kvKmwâi hvKvZ Gfv‡e msMn I msi¶Y m¤e bq| GRb¨ hvKvZ-msMvnK G mKj

dm‡ji hvKvZ `we Ki‡eb bv ev MnY Ki‡eb bv| gmwjg bvMwiK wb‡Ri c¶ †_‡K mivmwi `wi`‡`i g‡a¨ Zv eÈb Ki‡eb|[115]

A‡bK wbi‡c¶ M‡elK I Ab¨ gvhnv‡ei Abmvix dKxn G †¶‡Î Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi (ivn) gZ‡KB KiAvb-nv`x‡mi Av‡jv‡K me‡P‡q kw³kvjx I m‡evËg e‡j MY¨ K‡i‡Qb| KviY wbmv‡ei †¶‡Î †hgb wewfb mnxn nv`x‡m wbmve wbaviY Kiv n‡q‡Q, dj-dmj‡K ÒhvKvZ †hvM¨ I hvKvZ g³Ó fvM Kivi †¶‡Î Abiƒc mnxn nv`xm †bB|

†h mKj nv`x‡m kvKmwâ‡K hvKvZ †_‡K ev` †`Iqv n‡q‡Q Zv †Kv‡bwUB ivmjjvn (ﷺ)-Gi evYx wnmv‡e mnxn bq| Avi †h mKj nv`x‡m wKQ wKQ dj I dm‡ji D‡jL K‡i Zvi hvKvZ c`v‡bi wb‡`k †`Iqv n‡q‡Q Zv †_‡K eSv hvq bv †h, Ab¨ dj-dm‡j hvKvZ c‡qvRb n‡e bv| we‡kIZ wewfb nv`x‡m hvKvZ c`v‡bi Rb¨ Ôkm¨Õ, ÔdjÕ, ÔdmjÕ BZ¨w` mvaviY A_‡evaK kã e¨envi Kiv n‡q‡Q|

KiAv‡bi mvaviY wb‡`kbv I hvKv‡Zi cwigvY wbaviK Dki ev Aa-Dki welqK gZvIqwZ chv‡qi nv`xm¸wji wb‡`kbv †_‡K ¯úó eSv hvq †h mKj cKvi dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| G Rb¨ †Kv‡bv iKg evQ-wePvi ev †kYx‡f` bv K‡i mKj cKvi dj, dmj I kvKmwâi hvKvZ c`v‡bi gZwUB KiAvb I nv`x‡mi Av‡jv‡K AwaKZi MnY‡hvM¨| Avi dj I dmj †c‡q Avjvni ïKwiqv Ávc‡bi Rb¨ G gZB m‡evËg c_| Avgiv evsjv‡`‡k Dki ev dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb I msM‡ni †¶‡Î Bgvg Ave nvbxdv I Ab¨vb¨ Zweqxi (iwngvûgjvn) G gZwUi Dci wbfi Kivi c‡¶|

gwjKx gvhnv‡ei Ab¨Zg dKxn I gnwÏm Ave evKi gnv¤§v` Beb Avãjvn, Bebj Avivex (543 wn) Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi gZ‡K kw³kvjx e‡j AwfwnZ K‡i e‡jb: ÒG wel‡q `jx‡ji w`K †_‡K me‡P‡q kw³kvjx, `wi`M‡Yi Rb¨ me‡P‡q DcKvix I Avjvni wbôqvg‡Zi KZÁZv cKv‡ki Rb¨ me‡P‡q DËg gZ Ave nvbxdvi gZ|

KiAv‡bi AvqvZ I nv`x‡mi mvaviY A_ G g‡Zi mg_b K‡i|[116]

Ab¨Î wZwb G wel‡q mKj gvhnve I gZvgZ D‡jŁ K‡i wj‡L‡Qb: ÒAve nvbxdvB G wel‡q mwZ¨Kv‡ii n° eS‡Z †c‡i‡Qb| wZwb †`‡L‡Qb †h, gnvb Avjøvn Lv`¨km¨ †nvK ev bv †nvK mKj Drcv`‡bi hvKvZ c`v‡bi wb‡`k w`‡q‡Qb| Dki I wbmd Dki wb‡`kK mKj nv`x‡mi wb‡`kI ZvB|Ó[117]

Avjøvgv BDmd Kvihvfx e‡jb: ÒBgvg Ave nvbxdvi Dch³ gZwUB Ab¨vb¨ me g‡Zi Zjbvq AMwaKvi cvIqvi †hvM¨| Avi Zv n‡”Q, Rwg hv-B Drcv`b Ki‡e, Zv‡ZB Dki ev Aa-Dki avh n‡e| KiAvb I mbvni mvaviY `jx‡ji mg_‡b Zv AwaK kw³kvjx gZ| hvKvZ wewaex× Kivi gj D‡Ïk¨ I †hŠw³KZvi `wó‡Z Zv-B AwaK msMwZcY I MnY‡hvM¨ gZ| †Kbbv GK ai‡bi dmj Drcv`bKvix‡`i Dci Dki avh Kiv Ges Ab¨ ai‡bi dmj Drcv`bKvix‡`i Zv †_‡K wb®KwZ †`Iqvi †Kv‡bv †hŠw³KZvB _vK‡Z cv‡i bvÓ|[118]

Dc‡ii Av‡jvPbvi wfwË‡Z Avgiv ej‡Z cvwi †h, dj, dmj, gvQ, ga, kvKmewR, †ikg mn evsjv‡`‡ki mKj cKvi fwgR Drcv`‡bi hvKvZ ev Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|

gnvb AvjøvnB fvj Rv‡bb| Avgiv Zvi wbKU ¶gv, `qv I ZvIdxK cv_bv Kwi|

তৃতীয় অধ্যায়
ইসলামী খারাজ ব্যবস্থা

৩. ১. যাকাতযোগ্য ভূমি বনাম যাকাতমুক্ত ভূমি

Dc‡i D‡jwLZ KiAv‡bi wewfb AvqvZ I nv`xm¸wj †_‡K Avgiv dm‡ji hvKv‡Zi ¸i“Z Abaveb Ki‡Z cviwQ| G mKj AvqvZ I nv`x‡mi wb‡`kbv GB †h, GKRb gmwjg Zvi fwg †_‡K Drcw`Z mKj dm‡ji, A_ev wbmve cY n‡j hvKvZ‡hvM¨ mKj dm‡ji hvKvZ Av`vq Ki‡eb| Dc‡ii AvqvZ I nv`xm¸wj‡Z mvgvb¨Zg Bw½ZI †bB †h, †Kv‡bv cKvi fwg hvKv‡Zi G weavb †_‡K g³| eis KiAv‡bi ¯úó wb‡`kbv †h, mKj cKvi fwg †_‡K Drcw`Z mKj cwigvY I mKj cKv‡ii dm‡ji hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e| G mKj AvqvZ I nv`x‡mi Av‡jv‡K GKRb gmwjg wPšv K‡ib bv †h, †Kv‡bv cKv‡ii dmj ev †Kv‡bv cKv‡ii fwgi dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e bv|

Dki I wbmd Dki c`v‡bi wel‡q ivmjjvn ﷺ-Gi †h mKj nv`xm Av‡jvPbv K‡iwQ Zv‡ZI GKB fv‡e mKj cKvi fwgi mKj cwigv‡Yi I mKj cKvi dm‡ji hvKvZ c`v‡bi wb‡`kbv cvIqv hvq| †h mKj nv`x‡m hvKv‡Zi wbmve eYbv Kiv n‡q‡Q A_ev kvKmewR‡K ev` w`‡q evKx dm‡ji hvKvZ c`v‡bi wb‡`k †`Iqv n‡q‡Q †m mKj nv`x‡miI ¯úó wb‡`kbv GB †h, †h fwg‡ZB G mKj hvKvZ‡hvM¨ dmj wbmve cwigvY Drcb †nvK Zvi hvKvZ w`‡ZB n‡e| G fv‡e KiAvb I nv`x‡mi ¯úó wb‡`k GB †h, †h Rwg‡Z I †h fv‡eB GKRb gmwjg dj ev dmj Drcb Ki‡eb wZwb Zvi hvKvZ Av`vq Ki‡eb|

AvaKvsk Bgvg I dKxn G gZB †cvlY K‡ib| wKš gmwjg Dc§vni wKQ dKxn I Bgvg wKQ fwg‡K hvKvZ weav‡bi AvIZv †_‡K g³ e‡j wmxvš w`‡q‡Qb| G‡`i g‡a¨ i‡q‡Qb Avgv‡`i Bgvg AvÂhg Bgvg Ave nvbxdv (ivn)| wZwb we‡kl GK cKv‡ii fwg‡K hvKvZg³ e‡j gZ c`vb K‡i‡Qb|

Avgiv ceeZx Aa¨v‡q †`‡LwQ †h, AvaKvsk dKxn I Bgvg KwI

Drcv`b‡K hvKvZ‡hvM¨ I hvKvZg³ `B †kYx‡Z fvM K‡i‡Qb| Zviv wbmv‡ei Kg I Amsi¶Y‡hvM¨ dj-dmj hvKvZg³ e‡j gZcKvk K‡i‡Qb| Bgvg Ave nvbxdv GB wefvRb gv‡bb wb, eis wZwb mKj KwI Drcv`‡bi hvKvZ c`v‡bi wb‡`k w`‡q‡Qb| KviY, KiAvb Kvix‡g Ôfwg †_‡K hv †ei Kiv n‡q‡QÕ Zvi hvKvZ w`‡Z ejv n‡q‡Q, Kv‡RB me dm‡ji hvKvZ c`v‡bi g‡a¨B i‡q‡Q mveavbZv I mZKZv|

fwgi wefvR‡bi †¶‡Î wZwb Abi¦c mZKZvi Dci wbfi K‡ib wb, eis wKQ wKQ Rwgi mKj cKvi Drcv`b‡K wZwb hvKvZg³ e‡j ivq w`‡q‡Qb| Zvi g‡Z fwg ` cKvi: hvKvZ‡hvM¨ I hvKvZg³| Zvi G †kYxwefvM Zvi AbmwiMY Qvov Avi †Kv‡bv dKxn I Bgvg MnY K‡ib wb| cwm× wZb Bgvg I Ab¨vb¨ mKj Bgvg I dKxn mKj cKvi fwgi Drcv`b †_‡K hvKvZ c`v‡bi wb‡`k w`‡q‡Qb|

Bgvg Ave nvbxdv (ivn)-Gi gZvbmv‡i hvKvZ‡hvM¨ I hvKvZg³ fwgi cwiPq jv‡fi Rb¨ Avgiv G Aa¨vq I cieZx Aa¨v‡q Bmjvgx LvivR e¨e¯v, LvivRx fwgi cwiPq I LvivRx fwgi Dkig³ nIqvi welq¸wj Av‡jvPbv Kie| Avjøvni ZvIdxK cv_bv KiwQ|

৩. ২. ইসলামে ‘খারাজ’ বা ‘ইসলামী ভূমিকর’ ব্যবস্থা

hvKvZ‡hvM¨ I hvKvZg³ fwgi cv_K¨ eS‡Z n‡j Avgv‡`i‡K Bmjv‡gi LvivR e¨e¯v m¤ú‡K Rvb‡Z n‡e| KviY, Bgvg Ave nvbxdv (ivn) ïa ÔBmjvgx LvivR e¨e¯vi AaxbÕ fwg‡KB hvKvZg³ e‡j‡Qb| LvivR e¨e¯v Bmjv‡gi A_ e¨e¯vi GKwU bZb w`K, hv gjZ ivmjjvn (ﷺ)-Gi mg‡q gmwjg iv‡ó cPwjZ ev cwm× wQj bv| Ljxdv Dgvi dvi|‡Ki (iv) mg‡q G e¨e¯v Pvj nq|

Bmjv‡gi hvKvZ wfwËK A_e¨e¯vq mgvR I iv‡ói Dbq‡bi Rb¨ bvMwi‡Ki AskMnY‡K dih ev AZ¨vek¨Kxq I Bmjv‡gi Ab¨Zg ¯¤ ev i“Kb wnmv‡e MnY Kiv n‡q‡Q| G e¨e¯vq bvMwi‡Ki Avq, e¨q I mgv‡Ri Dbq‡b Zvi Ask Mn‡Yi g‡a¨ mgšq mvab Kiv n‡q‡Q| GRb¨ ewo-Ni, RgvRwg BZ¨vw`i Dci hvKvZ Av‡ivc Kiv nq wb| Drcv`bkxj ev eabkxj m¤ú‡`i Dc‡iB hvKvZ Av‡ivc Kiv n‡q‡Q|

hvKvZ †h‡nZ Bev`Z †m‡nZ †Kv‡bv Agmwjg bvMwiK‡K hvKvZ

w`‡Z nq bv| Zvn‡j wK wZwb iv‡ói Dbq‡b †Kv‡bviƒc AskMnY Ki‡eb bv? mvaviY m¤ú‡`i Rb¨ hvKv‡Zi cwie‡Z DcvRb¶g m¤ú`-kvjx Agmwjg bvMwiK wRwhqv Ki c`vb K‡ib| wKš' fwgm¤ú‡`i wK weavb n‡e? gmwjg bvMwiK Zvi Rwgi dmj †_‡K Dki c`vb K‡ib, Agmwjg bvMwiK wK mgvR I iv‡ó‡K wKQB c`vb Ki‡eb bv?

G ckwU ivmjjvn mvjøvjvû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjø‡gi h‡M ‡ewk eo AvKv‡i †`Lv †`q wb| KviY, Zvi h‡M fwgi gwjK Agmwjg bvMwiK iv‡ó LeB Kg wQj| wKš' Ljxdv Dgv‡ii (iv) mg‡q welqwU eo n‡q †`Lv †`q| Bmjvgx weR‡qi d‡j cvim¨, wmwiqv, BivK, wgmi BZ¨vw` †`k gmwjg iv‡ói Aax‡b Av‡m| G mKj wewRZ GjvKvi AmsL¨ Agmwjg bvMwiK †¯'Qvq gmwjg iv‡ó emev‡mi wm×vš †bb| G‡`i gwjKvbvaxb fwgi wel‡q wm×vš MnY GKwU eo welq n‡q `vovq|

GmKj wewRZ GjvKvi we‡RZv evwnbxi `vwe wQj ZrKvjxb wbqg Abmv‡i wewRZ fwg we‡RZv‡`i g‡a¨ eÈb K‡i †`Iqv| KviY h‡× AwRZ fwgI Mwbg‡Zi gvj ev h×jä m¤ú` wnmv‡e %mwbK‡`i g‡a¨ eÈb KivB wQj ZrKvjxb ixwZ| wKš' Dgvi (iv) Zv‡`i `vwe gvb‡Z bvivR wQ‡jb| wZwb KiAv‡bi miv nvk‡ii 7-10 Avqv‡Zi D×wZ w`‡q e‡jb †h, G AvqvZ¸wj‡Z Avjøvn h×jä m¤ú`‡K `wi`, BqvwZg, gnvwRixb, Avbmvi I AvMZ cR‡b¥i gmwjg‡`i Rb¨ wbawiZ K‡i‡Qb| hw` G wewRZ fwg %mwbK‡`i g‡a¨ eÈb K‡i †`Iqv nq Zvn‡j AvMvgx`‡bi AvMZ cRb¥¸wj Gi DcKvi †_‡K ewÂZ n‡e| wZwb GmKj Rwg gj Agmwjg gwjK‡`i nv‡Z ÔLvivRÕ wewbg‡q †i‡L †`Iqvi c‡¶ gZ cKvk K‡ib| wZwb e‡jb †h, G mKj Rwgi gwjK eZgvb I fwel¨r cR‡b¥i mKj gmwjg Z_v gmwjg D¤§vni mKj m`m¨| iv‡ó Gi †`Lv‡kvbv Ki‡e Ges Gi ÔLvivRÕ ev fwgK‡ii gva¨‡g AwRZ m¤ú` mgvR I iv‡ói Dbq‡b e¨q Ki‡e|

welqwU‡K wZwb mvnvexM‡Yi wbKU civgk ev kiv Rb¨ †ck K‡ib| ˆmwbK‡`i `vwe I Dgvi (iv)-Gi gZvgZ Dfq welq we‡ePbv K‡i Zviv Dgv‡ii (iv) gZ‡KB DËg e‡j wm×vš MnY K‡ib| Zv‡`i wm×v‡š'i wfwË‡Z Dgvi (iv) LvivR e¨e¯'v cPjb K‡ib| wZwb wm×vš

†bb †h, G mKj wewRZ GjvKvi fwg gj Agmwjg bvMwiK‡`i nv‡ZB _vK‡e| Zviv Zv‡`i wbR wbR Rwgi Drcv`b ¶gZv I Rwg‡Z Drcvw`Z dj-dm‡ji wfwË‡Z ivó‡K ÔLvivRÕ c`vb Ki‡eb|[119]

৩. ৩. উমার (রা)-এর ‘খারাজ’ ব্যবস্থা

mec_g Kdvi MvgvÂ‡j G LvivR ev fwgKi Av‡ivc Kiv nq| gjZ ce †_‡KB G mKj GjvKvi Agmwjg Awaevmxiv cvim¨ mgvU‡K fwgKi w`‡q AvmwQ‡jb| Zviv GKi cwZ 27 w`invg fwgKi c`vb Ki‡Zb e‡j Rvbv hvq|[120] Ljxdv Dgvi (رضي الله عنه) cPwjZ G Ki‡K MnY bv K‡i bZbfv‡e ÔLvivRÕ c×wZi ceZb K‡ib| Zvi G c×wZB ÔBmjvgx LvivRÕ ev fwgKi e¨e¯v wnmv‡e cwiwPZ| mvnvexM‡Yi civgk I HKg‡Z¨i wfwË‡Z Dgvi (iv) cewZZ G ÔLvivRÕ ev ÔBmjvgx fwgKiÕ e¨e¯vi Aaxb ÒLvivRxÓ fwgi Drcv`‡bi hvKvZ c`vb dih bq e‡j Bgvg Ave nvbxdv (iv) gZ cKvk K‡i‡Qb|

Dgvi (iv) PvIx‡`i Rb¨ mnRmva¨ I Av`vq‡hvM¨ Kiv‡iv‡ci D‡Ï‡k¨ mKj PvI‡hvM¨ Rwgi Rwic Kivb Ges Rwgi Drcv`b ¶gZv I cKZ Drcb `‡e¨i Dci wfwË K‡i LvivR wbaviY K‡ib| wewfb eYbvq †`Lv hvq †h, Kdvi wewRZ ÔmvIqv`Õ ev MvgvÂ‡ji RwicKZ ‡gvU fwgi cwigvY wQj wZb †KwU IvU j¶ GKi|[121]

Dgvi (iv) ` c×wZ‡Z ÔLvivRÕ MnY Ki‡Zb: (1). ÒLvivR IqvhxdvnÓ ev ÒLvivR gIqvhhvdÓ A_vr ÒwbawiZ LvivRÓ I (2). ÒLvivR gKvmvgvnÓ A_vr ÒDrcv`‡bi AskwfwËK LvivRÓ| c_g c×wZ‡Z Rwgi Drcv`b ¶gZvi wfwË‡Z wbawiZ LvivR Av‡ivc Kiv nq| Rwg PvI Kiv †nvÕK ev bv †nvÕK LvivR c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| wØZxq c×wZ‡Z Rwgi Dci †Kv‡bv wbw`ó LvivR _v‡K bv, eis cKZ Drcv`‡bi GKwU wbw`ó Ask: GK PZ_vsk ev GK ZZxqvsk ivó Ki wnmv‡e MnY K‡i|

৩. ৩. ১. ‘খারাজ ওয়াযীফাহ’ বা নির্ধারিত খারাজ

LvivR Iqvhxdvn (gIqvhhvd) c×wZB wQj cwm×| Kdvi MvgvÂ‡j G c×wZi LvivR cPjb Kiv nq| Dgvi (iv) KZK wbawiZ Lvi‡Ri cwigvY m¤ú‡K A‡bK eYbv i‡q‡Q| GmKj eYbvi g‡a¨ wKQ ˆeciXZ¨I Av‡Q| KviY wZwb Kdvi we¯xY AÂ‡ji wewfb ¯v‡b fwgi Drcv`b ¶gZvi Dci wfwË K‡i wewfb cKv‡ii LvivR Av‡ivc K‡ib|

G mKj eYbvi Av‡jv‡K[122] Avgiv Rvb‡Z cwi †h, wZwb Dmgvb Beb nvbxd I ûhvBdv Bebj Bqvgvb (رضي الله عنه) bvgK `Rb mvnvex‡K Kdvi MvgvÂ‡ji wewfb GjvKv Rwic K‡i ïa †m‡Pi cwb †cŠQvq Gi|c PvI‡hvM¨ Rwg‡Z Drcv`b ¶gZv I Drcvw`Z dm‡ji Dci wfwË K‡i LvivR wbavi‡Yi wb‡`k †`b| Zv‡`i wbawiZ Ki m¤úwKZ eYbv¸wji Av‡jv‡K Avgiv Ki‡hvM¨ Rwg‡K wZb fv‡M fvM Ki‡Z cwi| c_gZ, PvI‡hvM¨ Rwg, †h Rwg‡Z b`x, Lvj ev SYvi cwb †cŠQv‡bvi e¨e¯v i‡q‡Q, wØZxqZ, †h mKj Rwg‡Z avb, Mg, he BZ¨vw` Lv`¨km¨ PvI Kiv nq, ZZxqZ, †h mKj Rwg‡Z d‡ji evMvb ev d‡ji PvI i‡q‡Q|

c_g †kYxi fwg‡Z, ‡m‡Pi cwb †cŠQv‡bvi e¨e¯v Av‡Q Gi|c mKj PvI‡hvM¨ Rwg‡Z Dgv‡ii (iv) cwZwba cwZ Rvixe (cvq GK GKi)[123] Rwgi Dci GK Kvdxh Lv`¨km¨- Mg ev he Ges GK w`invg Kiv‡ivc K‡ib| GmKj Rwg PvI Kiv ‡nvK ev bv †nvK meve¯vq Rwgi gwjK ivó‡K G cwigvY LvivR c`vb Ki‡e|

wØZxq †kYxi fwg, †m‡Pi cwb †cŠQvb nq Ges Lv`¨km¨ PvIev` Kiv nq Gai‡bi Rwg‡Z Zviv AwZwi³ LvivR Av‡ivc K‡ib| M‡gi Rwg‡Z cwZ Rix‡e (GK‡i) Pvi w`invg, h‡ei Rwg‡Z cwZ Rix‡e (GK‡i) `B w`invg, kvKmwâi Rwg‡Z cwZ Rix‡e (GK‡i) Qq

w`invg LvivR wbaviY K‡ib| Ab¨ eYbvq kvKkwâi Rwg‡Z GKi cwZ cvP w`invg LvivR Av‡ivc Kiv nq|

G A_© c`v‡bi mv‡_ mv‡_ Zv‡`i wbw`ó cwigvY Lv`¨km¨ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡Zv| Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, PvI‡hvM¨ fwg‡Z gj LvivR wnmv‡e Rwie ev GKi cwZ GK w`invg I GK Kvdxh Lv`¨km¨ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡Zv| dm‡ji fwg‡Z dmj Abmv‡i A‡_i mv‡_ mv‡_ Lv`¨k‡m¨i cwigvY I ew× Kiv n‡Zv| A_vr GKi cwZ M‡gi Rwg‡Z 4 w`invg I 4 Kvdxh dmj, h‡ei Rwg‡Z 2 w`invg I 2 Kvdxh dmj, kvKmwâi Rwg‡Z 6 w`invg I 6 Kvdxh dmj ev 5 w`invg I 5 Kvdxh dmj LvivR wbaviY Kiv nq|

ZZxq cKv‡ii fwg, †hLv‡b wewfb d‡ji evMvb wQj ‡mLv‡b AwZwi³ LvivR wbaviY Kiv nq| A‡bK eYbvq D‡jŁ Av‡Q †h, wZwb AvOi, †LRi, hvBZb, BZ¨vw` mKj cKvi d‡ji evMv‡bi Rb¨ Rvixe ev GKi cwZ `k w`invg I `k Kvdxh Lv`¨km¨ LvivR wbaviY K‡ib| Ab¨vb¨ eYbvq †`Lv hvq, wewfb cKvi d‡ji Rb¨ wewfb nv‡i LvivR wbaviY Kiv nq| Rvixe ev GKi cwZ hvBZ‡bi evMv‡b 12 w`invg I 12 Kvdxh, AvO‡ii evMv‡b 10 w`invg I 10 Kvdxh A_ev 8 w`invg I 8 Kvdxh, †LR‡ii evMv‡b 10 w`invg I `k Kvdxh ev 8 w`invg ev 8 Kvdxh LvivR wbaviY Kiv nq| dm‡ji Rwgi g‡a¨ †h mKj †LRi MvQ ev AvOi MvQ wQj Zvi Dci Kiv‡ivc Kiv nq wb| †m mKj fwg †_‡K dm‡ji LvivR MnY Kiv n‡Zv|

LvivR wnmv‡e †h Lv`¨km¨ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡Zv Zv mswkó Rwgi dmj †_‡K ‡`Iqv n‡Zv e‡j eSv hvq| ‡Kv‡bv †Kv‡bv eYbvq D‡jŁ Av‡Q †h, LvivR wnmv‡e Mg ev he c`vb Kiv n‡Zv| LvRbv c`vbKvix mweav Abhvqx wbawiZ Kvdxh¸wj Mg ev he w`‡q c`vb Ki‡Zb|

Bgvg Ave BDmd eYbv K‡i‡Qb, Dgvi (iv) gj Rwgi Dci cwZ GK‡i GK Kvdxh Lv`¨ I GK w`invg A_ LvivR Av‡iv‡ci mv‡_ mv‡_ Drcb dj ev dm‡ji Dci Dki Av‡ivc K‡ib| wZwb e‡jb: Avgv‡K miix e‡j‡Qb, kvÕex Zv‡K e‡j‡Qb:

إِنَّ عُمَرَ بْنَ الْخَطَّابِ فَرَضَ عَلَى الْكَرْمِ عَشَرَةَ دَرَاهِمَ، وَعَلَى الرَّطْبَةِ خَمْسَةَ دَرَاهِمَ، وَعَلَى كُلِّ أَرْضٍ يَبْلُغُهَا الْمَاءُ عُمِلَتْ أَوْ لَمْ تُعْمَلْ دِرْهَماً وَمَخْتُوْماً، وَعَلَى مَا سَقَتِ السَّمَاءُ مِنَ النَّخْلِ الْعُشْرَ، وَعَلَى مَا سُقِيَ بِالدَّلْوِ نِصْفَ الْعُشْرِ

ÒDgvi Bebj LvËve (iv) AvO‡ii evMv‡b `k w`invg, kvKmwâi evMv‡b 5 w`invg, cwb †cŠQvbi e¨e¯'v Av‡Q Ggb mKj PvI‡hvM¨ Rwg‡Z- PvI Kiv ‡nvK ev bv †nvK- GK w`invg I GK Kvdxh Ges ewói cwb wbfi †LR‡ii evMv‡bi GK`kgvsk Ges †mP wbfi n‡j GK`kgvs‡ki A‡aK wbavi iY K‡ib|Ó[124]

‡Kv‡bv †Kv‡bv Awjg e‡j‡Qb †h, Dgv‡ii (iv) wbawiZ Lviv‡Ri nv‡ii †¶‡Î †h mKj eYbv wewfbœ nv`xmM‡š' msKwjZ n‡q‡Q ‡m¸wji g‡a¨ wKQ ˆecixZ¨ _vK‡jI meB mwVK; KviY wZwb wewfbœ GjvKvq wewfbœ nv‡i Kiv‡ivc K‡ib|[125]

Dc‡ii eYbv †_‡K Avgiv ¯úó †`L‡Z cvw"Q †h, Dgv‡ii (iv) LvivR e¨e¯'vq gjZ Rwgi Drcv`b ¶gZv I Drcb dm‡ji Dci wfwË K‡i LvivR‡Ri nvi wbavi iY Kiv n‡q‡Q| †hb fwgi gj gwjK- mKj h‡Mi mKj gmwjg bvMwiK ev Zv‡`i cwZwbwa ivó- Zvi Dbq‡bi c‡qvRbxq Drm †_‡K ewÂZ bv nq| cvkvcwk †hb LvivR c`vbKvix bvMwiK Kó bv cvb ev Zvi Dci mva¨vZxZ †evSv Pvcvb bv nq|

iv‡ói A_‰bwZK wfwË gReZ Kivi cvkvcwk bvMwiK‡`i kwš', A_‰bwZK I mvgwRK wbivcËv wbwðZ Ki‡Z Dgv‡ii (iv) AvMÖn wQj mxgvnxb| Zv‡eqx Avgi Beb gvBgb e‡jb: Avwg Dgv‡ii (iv) kvnv`‡Zi K‡qKw`b Av‡M g`xbvq ûhvBdv Bebj Bqvgvb I Dmgvb Beb nvbx‡di (iv) mv‡_ Zv‡K K_v ej‡Z †`wL| wZwb e‡jb: Avcbviv Avcbv‡`i GjvKvi RbM‡Yi Dc‡i mva¨vZxZ Ki avh K‡ib wb †Zv? Zviv e‡jb †h, Avgiv †h LvivR avh K‡iwQ Zv LeB ¯'vfwweK I fwgi

Drcv`b ¶gZv Abhvqx| fwgi Drcv`b ¶gZv Abmv‡i Av‡iv †ewk Ki avh Kiv m¤¢e wQj (†ewk avh Ki‡j I Zv Amva¨ ev AmweavRbK n‡Zv bv|) Dgvi (iv) e‡jb: Avjøvn hw` Avgv‡K nvqv‡Z iv‡Lb Zvn‡j Avwg Ggb e¨e¯v MnY Kie †h, Biv‡Ki (Agmwjg bvMwiK‡`i) weaev ¯xMY‡K Avi †Kv‡bv kvm‡Ki gLv‡c¶x n‡Z n‡e bv (Zv‡`i A_%bwZK I mvgwRK wbivcËvi ¯vqx e¨e¯v Kie)| Avgi e‡jb: Gi 4 w`b c‡iB wZwb AvnZ nb (Ges †m AvNv‡ZB kvnx` nb)|Ó[126]

wZwb Zvi gZ¨Kvjxb I mxq‡Z we‡kl fv‡e GmKj Agmwjg bvMwi‡Ki Rb¨ AmxqZ K‡ib, †hb G‡`i Dci avh K‡ii †ewk MnY Kiv bv nq Ges ivó G‡`i‡K †h mKj bvMwiK AwaKvi I wbivcËv c`v‡bi A½xKvi K‡i‡Q Zv †hb c‡ivcwi cvjb Kiv nq|[127]

৩. ৩. ২. ‘খারাজ মুকাসামাহ’ বা বর্গামূলক খারাজ

Dgvi iw`qvjøvû Avbûi wØZxq c×wZi LvivR e¨e¯v wQj ÔLvivR gKvmvgvnÕ A_vr ÒfvMvfwMi LvivRÓ ev ÒeMvgjK LvivRÓ| Zvi h‡M G c×wZi we‡kl c‡qvM wQj bv| Bgvg Ave BDmd D‡jL K‡i‡Qb †h, Dgvi (iv) Kdvi MvgvÂ‡j LvivR Iqvhxdvni cvkvcwk Drcv`b †_‡K GK`kgvsk Mn‡Yi e¨e¯v K‡iwQ‡jb| wZwb Av‡iv D‡jL K‡i‡Qb †h, Dgvi (iv) BqvÔjv Beb DgvBqvn‡K bvRiv‡b †ciY K‡ib| wZwb †mLv‡b Askx`wiZgjK LvivR MnY K‡ib| wZwb †mLv‡b †ZfvMv c×wZ‡Z LvivR e¨e¯v Pvj K‡ib| Zvi LvivR e¨e¯vi wbqg wQj †h, bvRiv‡bi Agmwjg bvMwiK‡`i †h mKj Rwg‡Z †m‡Pi gva¨‡g PvIev` Kiv n‡Zv †m mKj Rwgi Drcb dm‡ji wZbfv‡Mi `fvM KIK MnY Ki‡eb Ges GKfvM LvivR wnmv‡e ivó‡K c`vb Ki‡eb| Avi †h mKj Rwg ewói cwb ev Rwgi ¯vfweK Av`Zvi Dci wbfi K‡i PvI Kiv nq †m mKj Rwgi dm‡ji wZbfv‡Mi `fvM ivó LvivR wnmv‡e MnY Ki‡e Ges GKfvM Rwgi gwjK MnY Ki‡eb|[128]

cieZx cvq 100 eQi gjZ c_g cKv‡ii LvivR e¨e¯v ev ÔLvivR IqvhxdvnÕB cPwjZ _v‡K| Dc‡i ewYZ nv‡i UvKv I dm‡ji mgš‡q LvivR MnY Ae¨vnZ _v‡K| AveŸvmxq h‡M KwIcY¨ m¯v n‡q hvq| KIKMY Drcvw`Z cY¨ weµq K‡i ÔLvivR IqvhxdvnÕ ev wbawiZ LvivR c`vb Ki‡Z A¶g n‡q c‡ob| A‡b‡KB LvivR c`v‡bi f‡q Rwgi gwjKvbv cwiZ¨vM Ki‡Z _v‡Kb| G‡Z MvgvÂ‡ji KwI e¨e¯v bó n‡Z _v‡K, ivó I RbMY mgvbfv‡e ¶wZM¯' n‡Z _v‡K|

GgZve¯vq wØZxq AveŸvmx Ljxdv gvbmi (136-157 wn) RbM‡Yi mweavi Rb¨ LvivR e¨e¯vi cwieZb K‡i meÎ wØZxq c×wZi ÔLvivR gKvmvgvnÕ ev eMvgjK Lviv‡Ri e¨e¯v K‡ib|[129] G‡Z A‡bK Awjg AvcwË K‡ib †h, Dgv‡ii (iv) cPwjZ e¨e¯v cwieZb wVK n‡e bv| GmKj AvcwËi g‡L cÂg AveŸvmx Ljxdv nvi“b Avi-ivkx` (170-193wn:) Bgvg Ave BDm‡di wbKU civgk Pvb| wZwb AwfÁ Awjg I dKxnM‡Yi mv‡_ civgk‡ki gva¨‡g ÔLvivR gKvmvgvnÕ ev eMwfwËK LvivR envj ivLvi c‡¶ gZ cKvk K‡ib|

wZwb Zvi G gZi c‡¶ hw³ w`‡q e‡jb †h, Dgv‡ii (iv) LvivR e¨e¯vi gj wfwË n‡jv RbM‡Yi Rb¨ mweavRbK LvivR Av‡ivc Kiv, hv Zvi wewfb Kg I K_veZvi g‡a¨ LeB ¯úó wQj| ZrKvjxb mg‡q AwaKvsk †¶‡Î LvivR IqvhxdvnB ev wbawiZ LvivR mweavRbK wQj weavq wZwb Zvi c‡qvM K‡ib| wZwb †Kv_vI †Kv_vI eMwfwËK LvivRI cPjb K‡ib| G‡Z eSv hvq †h, †hLv‡b Ges hLb G e¨e¯v mweavRbK n‡e †mLv‡b Ges ZLb G e¨e¯v c‡qvM KivB DËg n‡e| Kv‡RB †h GjvKvq wZwb wbawiZ LvivR cPjb K‡ib †m GjvKvq RbM‡Yi mweavi Rb¨ eMwfwËK LvivR cPjb Ki‡j †Kv‡bv †`vI n‡e bv, eis G‡ZB Zvi gjbxwZ AbmZ n‡e|

wZwb Av‡iv e‡jb, mwbw`ó Lviv‡R GK ev GKwaK ÔKvdxhÕ dmj c`vb Kiv nq| G dm‡ji gj¨ KL‡bv †e‡o hvq, KL‡bv K‡g hvq| G‡Z Ki`vZv bvMwiK A_ev ivó ¶wZM¯' nq| A‡bK mgq Drcv`b Kg n‡j ev Drcb c‡Y¨i gj¨ nvm †c‡j Ki`vZv bvMwiK Kic`v‡b A¶g

nb| Acic‡¶ fvM ev eMvgjK Lviv‡R GmKj mgm¨v †bB| ‡h cwigvY Drcv`b n‡e Zvi mwbw`ó Ask Ki`vZv ivó‡K c`vb Ki‡eb| G Kvi‡Y ivó I Ki`vZv Df‡qi Rb¨B GB c×wZ DËg|

LvivR gKvmvgvn ev eMvgjK Lviv‡Ri †¶‡Î wZwb wbæiƒc nvi wbavwiZ K‡ib:

Mg, he BZ¨w` Lv`¨k‡m¨i Rwg‡Z ewói cwb ev ¯vfweK Av`Zvq Pvlvev` n‡j Drcv`‡bi 40% fvM ivó LvivR wnmv‡e MnY Ki‡e| Avi hw` †m‡Pi gva¨‡g Pvl Kiv nq Zvn‡j Drcv`‡bi 30% fvM ivó LvivR wnmv‡e MnY Ki‡e| †LRi, AvOi, kvKmwâ I Ab¨vb¨ evMvb †_‡K Drcb dm‡ji wZbfv‡Mi GKfvM ivó LvivR wnmv‡e MnY Ki‡e| Avi Mx®§Kvjxb[130] dm‡ji GKPZ_vsk LvivR wnmv‡e c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| Lviv‡Ri †¶‡Î dmj c`vb ev dmj weµq K‡i UvKv c`vb Kiv †h‡Z cv‡i| Dfq cKvi e¨e¯vi ‡hwU ivó I bvMwiKM‡Yi Rb¨ †ewk mweavRbK Zv MnY Kivi Rb¨ wZwb Ljxdv‡K civgk †`b|[131]

৩. ৩. ৩. ‘খারাজ ওয়াযীফাহ’র পরিমাপের ব্যাখ্যা

৩. ৩. ৩. ১. দিরহাম

Dgv‡ii (iv) ÒLvivR IqvhxdvnÓ ev ÒwbavwiZ LvivRÓ e¨e¯vi we‡kl w`K Ki c`v‡bi †¶‡Î A_ I dm‡ji wgkY NUv‡bv| mKj cKvi Lviv‡Ri nv‡i A‡_i mv‡_ dmj ivLv nq| A‡_i cwigvc n‡q‡Q w`invg| Avgiv B‡Zvc‡e †`‡LwQ †h, w`invg wQj ZrKvjxb h‡M cPwjZ †iŠc¨g`v, hv wQj g‡j¨i w`K †_‡K ZrKvjxb cPwjZ ¯Yg`vi GK`kgvsk| `k w`inv‡g GK w`bvi n‡Zv| Bmjvgx kixq‡Z †iŠc¨g`v‡K ¯Yg`vi GK`kgvsk wnmv‡e aiv n‡q‡Q|

Avgiv Av‡iv †`‡LwQ †h, GK `xbv‡ii b¨bZg IRb wQj GK wgmKvj ev 4.25 Mvg Ges GK w`inv‡gi IRb wQj 2.975 Mvg| GK Mvg †mvbvi `vg eZgv‡b cvq 2200/2300 UvKv| Zvn‡j eZgvb evRvi `‡i GK kiqx `xbv‡ii gj¨ Kg‡ewk cvq 9,500 UvKv| GK `xbv‡ii GK`kgvsk wn‡m‡e GK kiqx w`inv‡gi gj¨ nq cvq 950

UvKv| wKš eZgvb evRv‡i GK w`invg ev 2.975 Mvg i“cvi gj¨ gvÎ 150 UvKv ev Zvi KvQvKvwQ|

৩. ৩. ৩. ২. কাফীয

dm‡ji cwigv‡ci Rb¨ ÔKvdxhÕ kã e¨envi Kiv n‡q‡Q| Kvdx‡hi cwigvc wbavi‡Y wewfb weciixZgLx eYbv I gZvgZ i‡q‡Q| wewfb cvPxb Aviex Awfavb †_‡K Rvbv hvq †h, ÔKvdxhÕ GKwU Abvie kã| cvPxb Kvj †_‡K Kdv I Biv‡Ki cviwmK RbM‡Yi g‡a¨ wewfb cKvi gv‡ci GKK‡K ÔKvdxhÕ bv‡g AwfwnZ Kiv n‡Zv| Bmjv‡gi AvMg‡bi c‡i G kã Aviex fvlvq c‡ek K‡i Ges wewfb GjvKvq wewfb gv‡ci GKK wnmv‡e e¨eüZ n‡Z _v‡K| wdK‡ni wKQ M‡š ÔKvdxhÕ ej‡Z mvÕ ‡evSvb n‡q‡Q| G eYbv g‡Z GK Kvdxh GK mvÕ, hv Bgvg Ave nvbxdv I Bgvg gnv¤§v‡`i gZvbmv‡i 8 iZj ev 3,296.8 Mvg Ges Ab¨vb¨ Bgv‡gi gZvbmv‡i †mvqv cvP iZj ev 2,175 Mvg|[132]

Bgvg Ave BDmd (182 wn.), Bgvg BqvnBqv Beb Av`g (203 wn.) I Ab¨v‡b¨i wKQ eYbvq †`Lv hvq †h, Kvdx‡hi cwigvY 32 iZj[133], A_vr cvq 14 wK‡jvMvg| AvawbK Aviex Awfav‡b 16 wK‡jvMv‡gi K_v ejv n‡q‡Q| Avj-gÔRvgj IqvmxZ ejv n‡q‡Q: ÒKvdxh: cvPxb h‡Mi GKwU cwigvc GKK| wewfb †`‡k Gi cwigvc wewfb iKg wQj| AvawbK wgmixq cwigv‡ci wnmv‡e cvPxb Kvdx‡hi cwigvc nq 16 wK‡jvMvg|Ó[134]

cvPxb Aviex Awfavb¸wj GKgZ n‡q D‡jŁ K‡i‡Q †h, ÒKvdxh AwZcwiwPZ GKwU cwigvc GKK| AvU gv°‡K GK Kvdxh nq| GK gv°K n‡jv †`o ÔmvÕ|Ó[135] Zvn‡j Kvdxh n‡jv 12 mvÕ| Lviv‡Ri

cwigvc wbavi‡Y AvawbK M‡elKMY G gv‡ciB D‡jŁ K‡i‡Qb| cL¨vZ nvbvdx dKxn I M‡elK W: Iqvnevn hnvBjx Lviv‡Ri †¶‡Î Kvdx‡hi e¨vL¨v Ki‡Z †h‡q e‡jb: ÒGK Kvdxh n‡jv 12 mvÕ|Ó[136]

ÔmvÕ-Gi cwigv‡ci †¶‡Î gZv‡iva Av‡MB D‡jŁ K‡iwQ| Bgvg Ave nvbxdv 8 iZ‡j mvÕ wbaviY K‡i‡Qb| Zvi wnmv‡e GK Kvdxh 96 iZj ev cvq 40 wK‡jvMvg n‡e| Avi Ab¨vb¨ Bgvg cvq †mvqv cvP iZ‡j GK mvÕ wbaviY K‡i‡Qb| Zv‡`i g‡Z GK Kvdxh cvq 64 iZj ev cvq 27 wK‡jvMvg n‡e|

Gfv‡e Avgiv †`LwQ †h, Kvdx‡hi cwigvc wbavi‡Y e¨vcK gZwe‡iva i‡q‡Q| GmKj gZvgZ I eYbv Abhvqx Kvdxh 3, 14, 16, 27 ev 40 wK‡jvMvg n‡e| Avgiv eS‡Z cviwQ †h, Kvdxh k‡ãi e¨vcK e¨envi I wewfb AÂ‡j wewfb mg‡q wewfb cwigv‡Yi Rb¨ G kã e¨envi Kivi Kvi‡Y G ai‡Yi gZ‡f` †`Lv w`‡q‡Q| Z‡e mKj cvPxb Avie Awfavb‡bi wm×v‡šÍi Av‡jv‡K Avgiv eS‡Z cwi †h, Kvdxh KL‡bv KL‡bv mvÕ A‡_ e¨eüZ n‡jI Gi wbw`ó IRb n‡jv 8 gv°K ev 12 mvÕ (40 wK‡jvMvg)| Dgv‡ii (iv) LvivR e¨e¯vq G A_B eSv‡bv n‡q‡Q|

wb‡gi welq¸wj mvg‡b ivL‡j eSv hvq †h, Dgv‡ii (iv) LvivR e¨e¯vq Kvdxh ej‡Z G cwigvc‡KB eSvb n‡q‡Q, GK mvÕ eSvb nq wb:

Dgvi (iv) †Kv‡bv †Kv‡bv GjvKvq ÔwbawiZ LvivRÕ ev ÔLvivR IqvhxdvnÕ cPjb K‡ib, †mLv‡b GK GKi RwgZ GK w`invg I GK Kvdxh Lv`¨km¨ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡Zv| Gi Dci Drcb dm‡ji wfwË‡Z LvivR ew× ‡cZ| G‡Z M‡gi Rwg‡Z GK GK‡i 4 w`invg I 4 Kvdxh dmj c`vb Ki‡Z n‡Zv| †Kv‡bv †Kv‡bv GjvKvq wZwb LvivR gKvmvgvn ev fvMeMvgjK Lviv‡Ri cPjb K‡ib| †mLv‡b Drcvw`Z dm‡ji wZbfv‡Mi `BfvM ev GKfvM LvivR wnmv‡e c`vb Ki‡Z n‡Zv| Avgiv wb:m‡›`‡n ej‡Z cwi †h, Dgvi (iv) Dfq cKvi Lviv‡Ri g‡a¨ mvgÄm¨ I mgZv weavb K‡i‡Qb, †hb †Kv‡bv †¶‡Î bvMwi‡Ki Dci Rjg ev iv‡ói †KvlvMv‡ii ¶wZ bv nq| G †_‡K mn‡RB eSv hvq †h Dfq cKvi Lviv‡Ri cwigvY I nv‡i mgZv wQj|

Contents

Avgiv Abgvb Ki‡Z cvwi †h, GK GKi Rwg‡Z †m h‡M Kg‡ewk 19/20 gY ev cvq 800 †KwR dmj Drcb nZ| Avgiv M‡o GKi cwZ 250 mvÕ (cvq 750 †KwR) dmj Drcv`b nZ e‡j Abgvb Kwi| LvivR gKvmvgvni †¶‡Î Drcb dm‡ji wZbfv‡Mi GKfvM LvivR c`vb Ki‡Z n‡j KIK‡K cvq 80 mvÕ dmj ivóxq †KvIvMv‡i c`vb Ki‡Z n‡Zv| Zvn‡j ÒLvivR Iqvhxdv Ó-i †¶‡Î I Gi KvQvKvwQ LvivR wbawiZ n‡Z n‡e|

GK GKi M‡gi Rwgi LvivR Iqvhxdvn 4 w`invg I 4 Kvdxh dmj| GLb Avgiv Kvdxh‡K mvÕ a‡i wnmve K‡i †`wL| ZrKvjxb `e¨gj¨ Abhvqx m¤eZ GK w`inv‡g GK mvÕ Mg †Kbv †hZ| KviY GKwU nv`x‡m ejv n‡q‡Q:

مَنْ فَاتَهُ الْجُمُعَةُ مِنْ غَيْرِ عُذْرٍ فَلْيَتَصَدَّقْ بِدِرْهَمٍ أَوْ نِصْفِ دِرْهَمٍ أَوْ صَاعِ حِنْطَةٍ أَوْ نِصْفِ صَاعٍ

Òhw` Kv‡iv webv IR‡i RgôAvi mvjvZ bó n‡q hvq, Zvn‡j †m †hb GK mvÕ Mg ev Aa mvÕ Mg, A_ev GKwU w`invg A_ev Aa w`invg `vb K‡i|Ó[137]

G †_‡K Abgvb Kiv hvq †h GK w`invg m¤eZ GK mvÕ M‡gi mgvb wQj| GK GKi M‡gi †¶‡Zi LvivR wQj 4 w`invg I 4 Kvdxh| 4 w`inv‡g hw` 4 mvÕ Mg nq Avi 4 Kvdx‡h hw` 4 mvÕ Mg nq Zvn‡j Lviv‡Ri cwigvY n‡e 8 mvÕ| Avgiv wK Kíbv Ki‡Z cvwi †h, Dgvi (iv) wKQ GjvKvq GK GKi Rwg‡Z gvÎ 8 mv dmj LvivR wbaviY Ki‡eb, Avi Ab¨ GjvKvq 80 mvÕ LvivR wbaviY Ki‡eb?

Acic‡¶ cvPxb Awfav‡bi eYbvbhvqx 12 mvÕ GK Kvdxh ai‡j Dfq cKvi Lviv‡Ri gta¨ mvgÄm¨ Av‡m| 4 Kvdx‡h 48 mvÕ Ges 4 w`inv‡g 4 mv Mg n‡j me‡gvU 50/55 mvÕ LvivR c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| †h‡nZ G LvivR fwgi Dci wbawiZ, dmj Drcv`b †nvK ev bv †nvK, Kg ‡nvK ev †ewk †nvK KIK‡K Zv c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e, †m‡nZ ÔLvivR IqvhxdvnÕi †¶‡Î G cwigvY Qvo LeB hw³ m½Z|

Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, Lvi‡Ri cwigvY me`v Dk‡ii cwigv‡Yi †P‡q †ewk †_‡K‡Q| Dk‡ii †¶‡Î †hLv‡b Drcv`‡bi 10% fvM ev 5% fvM c`vb Ki‡Z nq †mLv‡b LvivR gKvmvgvn‡Z Drcv`‡bi 40% ev 30% fvM c`vb Ki‡Z nq| LvivR Iqvhxdvi †¶‡Î I wbwðZfv‡e G w`KUvi cwZ j¶¨ ivLv n‡q‡Q| Avgiv †`LwQ †h, Dgv‡ii (iv) LvivR Iqvhxdvi Av‡jv‡K Kvhx Ave BDmd LvivR gKvmvgvni nvi wbaviY K‡i‡Qb| wZwb Lvi‡Ri nvi Drcb dm‡ji GK PZ_vs‡ki Kg Kivi †Kv‡bv weavb †`b wb| Avjvgv AvjvDÏxb KvmvbxI LvivR gKvmvgvn Drcb dm‡ji A‡aK, GKZZxqvsk ev GKPZ_vsk n‡e e‡j wj‡L‡Qb|[138] †Kv‡bv †Kv‡bv dKxn wj‡L‡Qb †h, LvivR Iqvhxdvn †Kv‡bv Ae¯vq Drcb dm‡ji GK-cÂgvs‡ki Kg n‡e bv Ges Aavs‡ki †ewk n‡e bv|[139]

Gfv‡e Avgiv ej‡Z cvwi †h, LvivR Iqvhxdvni †¶‡Î mewbæ nvi n‡jv fvwgi Drcv`b ¶gZvi Av‡jv‡K AvbgvwbK Drcb dm‡ji GK cÂgvsk| Avi LvivR gKvmvgvni ‡¶‡Î mewbæ nvi n‡jv fwgi cKZ Drcv`‡bi GKPZ_vsk|

GK Kvdxh‡K 12 mvÕ wnmv‡e MnY Ki‡j GB nvi eS‡Z mnR nq| KviY GK GKi Rwgi Drcv`b 250 mv n‡j Zvi GK cÂgvsk 50 mvÕ nq| Aciw`‡K 4 Kvdx‡h 48 mvÕ nq| G‡Z LvivR gKvmvgvn I LvivR Iqvhxdvn Dfq LvivRB mgvb I mvgÁm¨cY nq|

Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, bvMwiKMY ÔLvivR IqvhxdvnÕ ev wbawiZ LvivR c`v‡b A¶g n‡j Zv‡`i mweavi Rb¨ ÔLvivR gKvmvgvnÕ ev fvMeMvgjK Lvi‡Ri cPjb Kiv nq| G e¨e¯vq fvg gwjK Drcb dm‡ji 40% ev 30% fvM LvivR w`‡Zb| GK GKi Rwg‡Z hw` 250 mvÕ dmj Drcb nq Zvn‡j GB e¨e¯vq LvivR n‡e 100 mvÕ ev 75 mvÕ dmj| Avgiv wK fve‡Z cvwi †h, KIK wbawiZ 8 mvÕ LvivR c`v‡b A¶g n‡q fvMeMvgjK fv‡e 70/80 mvÕ LvivR c`v‡b m¤§Z n‡jb? G‡Z ¯úó eSv hvq †h, GK Kvdxh KL‡bvB 1 mvÕ bq| eis Zv 12 mvÕ| ‡h‡nZ Drcv`b

†nvK ev bv †nvK, Kg †nvK ev †ewk †nvK KlK‡K GKicwZ 50/60 mvÕ ev Zvi †ewk LvivR c`vb Ki‡Z n‡Zv, †m‡nZ Gi cwie‡Z Drcv`‡bi 30% ev 40% fvM wnmv‡e 60/70 mvÕ c`vb Zv‡`i Rb¨ mnR I MnY‡hvM¨ wQj| KviY G‡¶‡Î Drcv`b Kg n‡jI Zv‡`i †Kv‡bv Amweav n‡Zv bv| Aveva c‡Y¨i gj¨ K‡g ‡M‡j w`invg ev †iŠc¨ c`v‡bi Rb¨ Zv‡`i †ewk cY¨ weµ‡qi mgm¨vq co‡Z n‡Zv bv|

Gfv‡e Avgiv wbwðZ nB †h, LvivR e¨e¯vq Kvdxh ej‡Z 12 mvÕ eSv‡bv n‡q‡Q, hv mKj cvPxb Aviex Awfav‡b D‡jL Kiv n‡q‡Q| G e¨e¯vq Avgiv AveŸvmx h‡M KI‡Ki A¶gZv eS‡Z cwi| Rwg‡Z dmj bv djv‡jI AšZ 1 w`invg (cvq wZbMvg) †iŠc¨ I 12 mvÕ dmj LvivR w`‡Z n‡Zv| G Qvov dm‡ji Dci wbfi K‡i G LvivR ew× †cZ| GRb¨ Zviv fvMeMvgjK LvivR‡K mnR g‡b K‡ib|

GRb¨ Avgiv g‡b Kwi †h, Dgv‡ii (iv) ÒLvivR IqvhxdvnÓ ev wbawiZ LvivR e¨e¯vq cwZ GKi Rwgi Dci b¨bZg GK w`invg (cvq 3 Mvg) †iŠc¨ I 12 mvÕ (40 wK‡jvMvg) dmj Ki avh Kiv nq| Drcw`Z dmj ev d‡ji Dci wfwË K‡i G LvivR wØ¸Y ev Zvi †ewk nZ| mvaviY †¶‡Î GK GKi M‡gi Rwgi Dci 50/60 mvÕ ev cvq 125/150 wK‡jvMvg dmj ev Zvi gj¨ LvivR c`vb Ki‡Z n‡Zv| LvivR gKvmvgvn ev fvMeMvgjK LvivR e¨e¯vqI cvq GKB cwigvY LvivR c`vb Ki‡Z n‡Zv| Avi GRb¨B gmwjg dKxnMY e‡j‡Qb †h, LvivR †Kv‡bv Ae¯vq ‡gvU Drcv`‡bi GKcÂgvs‡ki Kg n‡e bv|[140]

৩. ৪. ইসলামী খারাজ ব্যবস্থার বিধানাবলি

৩. ৪. ১. খারাজী ভূমির মালিকানা

c‡ei Av‡jvPbv †_‡K Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, mvnvexM‡Yi civgk I m¤§wZi wfwË‡Z, KiAv‡bi wb‡`kbvi Av‡jv‡K Dgvi (iv) cPwjZ LvivR e¨e¯vq gmwjg iv‡ói fwg m¤ú`‡K `fv‡M fvM Kiv nq: (1) Dkix I (2) LvivRx| Dkix fwgi cKZ I e¨enwiK Dfq cKv‡ii gwjKvbv Rwgi gwj‡Ki| wZwb GB Rwgi 100% gwjK| Zvi Rwg‡Z

Contents

ivó ev mgv‡Ri †Kv‡bv AwaKvi †bB| †mRb¨ Zvi Rwgi Dci Kiv‡ivc Kivi AwaKvi iv‡ói †bB| Z‡e mgv‡Ri c‡qvR‡b we‡kl cwiw¯wZ‡Z ivó bvMwiK †_‡K `‡hvM gKwejvi Rb¨ eva¨ZvgjK †Kv‡bv Ab`vb MnY Ki‡Z cv‡i| hw` ivó Dkix fwgi Dci LvivR ev fwgKi Av‡ivc K‡i, Z‡e Zv Bmjvgx weav‡bi mv‡_ mvsNwlK I bvMwi‡Ki m¤ú‡` AbwaKvi n¯‡¶c e‡j MY¨ n‡e| G cKv‡ii fwgi gwjK dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡jB Zvi `wqZ cwjZ n‡e|

wØZxq cKvi fwg m¤ú`- LvivRx fwgi cKZ gwjK ÔmKj cR‡b¨i mKj gmwjg bvMwiKÕ Z_v ivó| Avi e¨enwiK gwjK n‡jv Rwgi gwjK bvMwiK| LvivR e¨e¯v cPj‡bi †¶‡Î Dgv‡ii (iv) gj bxwZB n‡jv, h×jä fwgm¤ú‡`i gwjK eZgvb I fwel¨Z cR‡b¨i mKj gmwjg| ivó Gi †`Lvïbv Ki‡e| G¸wj‡K LvivR ev K‡ii wewbg‡q fwg gwjK Zvi e¨enwiK gwjKvbv MnY Ki‡e|

Dgvi iw`qvjvû Avbûi wewfb K_vq I K‡g G gjbxwZ cwZdwjZ n‡q‡Q| DZevn Beb dvi Kv` bvgK GK e¨w³ wKQ LvivRx Rwg µq K‡ib| wZwb Dgv‡ii (iv) Kv‡Q G‡m G wel‡q e‡jb| wZwb e‡jb: Kvi KvQ †_‡K µq Ki‡jb? wZwb e‡jb: Rwgi gwj‡Ki wbKU †_‡K| Dgvi (iw`qvjvû Avbû) mg‡eZ gmwjgM‡Yi w`‡K B½Z K‡i e‡jb: LvivRx Rwgi gwjK †Zv Giv Ges Zv‡`i‡K ck K‡ib: Avcbviv wK †Kv‡bv Rwg DZevni Kv‡Q we‡µq K‡i‡Qb? Zviv ej‡jb: bv| wZwb ZLb DZevn‡K ej‡jb: Avcwb GLwb †h‡q hv‡K Avcbvi UvKv w`‡q‡Qb Zvi KvQ †_‡K UvKv¸wj D×vi Ki“b|Ó[141]

Av‡iv A‡bK‡KB wZwb Gfv‡e e‡j‡Qb| †KD LvivRx Rwg µq K‡i Zv‡K ej‡jB wZwb Gfv‡e ej‡Zb †h, Rwgi gj gwjK †Zv eZgvb I fwel¨r cR‡b¨i mKj gmwjg| Kv‡RB Rwg hvi `L‡j i‡q‡Q Zv‡K Zwg Rwgi gwjK g‡b Ki‡jI gj gwjK †m bq|[142]

Avjx (iw`qvjvû Avbû) †_‡KI Abi|c A‡bK NUbv ewYZ Av‡Q| †Kv‡bv LvivRx Rwgi Agmwjg gwjK Bmjvg MnY Ki‡j wZwb

Zv‡K ej‡Zb: Avcbvi wRwhqv Ki iwnZ n‡e| wKš fwgKi iwnZ n‡e bv, KviY fwgi gwjK gjZ gmwjg D¤§vn| Kv‡RB G Rwg †fvM`Lj Ki‡Z n‡j Avcbv‡K LvivR w`‡q †fvM Ki‡Z n‡e|[143]

Dgvi Beb Avãj Avhx‡hi mg‡q LvivRx Rwgi AwaKvix Agmwjg bvMwiK‡`i g‡a¨ Bmjvg Mn‡Yi nvi A‡bK ew× cvq| wZwb Zvi AvÂwjK ckvmKM‡Yi wbKU digvb wj‡Lb †h, Òfwg gwjKM‡Yi ga¨ †_‡K hviv Bmjvg MnY Ki‡eb Zv‡`i Ab¨vb¨ m¤úwË Zvi wbR¯ _vK‡e (Zv †_‡K †Kv‡bv Ki †bIqv n‡e bv)| wKš Zvi Rwg gmwjg D¤§vni h×jä m¤ú` wnmv‡e gmwjg D¤§vniB _vK‡e (GRb¨ Zv‡K LvivR ev fwgK‡ii wewbg‡q Zv †fvM Ki‡Z n‡e)|Ó[144]

mvnvex I Zv‡eqxM‡Yi GmKj evYx I gZvg‡Zi Av‡jv‡K Avgiv eS‡Z cwi †h, LvivRx Rwgi ewn¨K I e¨enwiK gwjK H Rwgi ‡fvM`LjKvix n‡jI cKZ gwjK gmwjg D¤§vn| Avi GRb¨B †fvM`LjKvix e¨w³ gmwjg D¤§vn‡K Ôfvov Õ ev Ôwewbgq gj¨Õ ¯i¦c LvivR ev Ki c`vb K‡ib| cKZ gwjKvbv iv‡ói e‡jB †Zv iv‡ó LvivR wb‡Z cv‡i| bB‡j †Kvb AwaKv‡i iv‡ó G Ki MnY Ki‡e?

cieZx h‡Mi Bgvg I dKxnMY LvivR ev fwgK‡ii cKwZ wb‡q wKQ gZwe‡iva K‡i‡Qb| †KD †KD e‡j‡Qb †h, LvivR fvov e‡j MY¨ n‡e, LvivR`vZv fwg-gwjK gj gwjK iv‡ói Z_v gmwjg D¤§vni Ôfvov‡UÕ e‡j MY¨ n‡eb| wZwb Rwgi ¯vqx e¨envi Ki‡eb Ges Rwgi e¨envi AwaKvi weµq Ki‡Z cvi‡eb| wKš cKZ gwjK iv‡ó _vK‡e| Ab¨ BgvgMY e‡j‡Qb †h, LvivR gjZ Ôwewbgq gj¨Õ ¯i¦c| Rwgi cKZ gwjK gmwjg D¤§vn n‡jI G ¯vqx wewbgq g‡j¨i wewbg‡q LvivR`vZv bvMwiK D³ fwgi gwjKvbv MnY K‡i‡Qb|[145]

Zv‡`i G gZ‡f` A‡bKUv kwãK| cKZc‡¶ LvivR e¨e¯v GKwU c_K A_e¨e¯v| e¨enwiK †¶‡Î Zviv mevB GKgZ †h, cKZ

gwjK gmwjg D¤§vn I Zv‡`i cwZwbwaZ Ki‡e ivó| Z‡e G gwjKvbv cKZc‡¶ ivóxq mve‡fŠgZ gjK gwjKvbv| e¨enwiK gwjK fwggwjK bvMwiK| Zvi gwjKvbv †_‡K Zv‡K ewÂZ Kiv ev gwj‡Ki B”Qvi evB‡i Zvi e¨enviivaxb LvivRx fwg AwaMnY Kivi ¶gZv iv‡ói †bB| ga¨h‡M GK gmwjg ivócavb Ôivóxq gwjKvbvÕ-i †`vnvB w`‡q wKQ LvivRx fwg gwjKM‡Yi wbKU †_‡K AwaMnY Ki‡Z PvB‡j mKj gvhnv‡ei dKxn I AwjgMY Zvi cPÊ we‡ivwaZv K‡ib| Zv‡`i we‡ivwaZvi g‡L H ivócavb Zvi wm×vš— ewZj Ki‡Z eva¨ nb|[146]

৩. ৪. ২. খারাজী ভূমি ও জমিদারি প্রথা

Bmjv‡g Ggb †Kv‡bv mvgš— ev Rwg`wi c_vi ¯’vb †bB, †h e¨e¯’vq Rwg`vi Rwgi gwjK wnmv‡e MY¨ nb, Pvlx ïa fwg`v‡mi gZ Lv‡Ub Ges B”Qv Ki‡j Rwg`vi Zv‡K D‡”Q` Ki‡Z cv‡ib| gmwjg dKxn I BgvgMY G c_vi we‡ivwaZv K‡i‡Qb| iv‡ói Ae¨eüZ Rwg ivócavb KvD‡K ¯’vqx Ab`vb wnmv‡e ¯’Zc`vb Ki‡Z cvi‡eb wKbv Zv wb‡q Zviv gZ‡f` K‡i‡Qb| Z‡e LvivR c`vbKvix gmwjg ev Agmwjg bvMwi‡Ki e¨eüZ fwgi Rwg`wi ¯’Z KvD‡K ivó w`‡Z cv‡i bv| ZweÔqxM‡Yi hM †_‡K A‡bK Bgvg I dKxn e‡j‡Qb †h, iv‡ói Aax‡b e¨w³ gwjKvbvwenxb ev cwZZ fwgm¤ú` †h‡nZ mKj bvMwi‡Ki m¤ú` †m‡nZ ivó †Kv‡bv bvMwiK‡K we‡kl mweav w`‡q G ai‡bi fwg Zv‡K Ab`vb w`‡Z cv‡i bv| hw` †Kv‡bv bvMwiK wKQ cwZZ fwg e¨envi I Pvlvev‡`i gva¨‡g ÔRxweZÕ A_vr Avev` K‡ib ïa †mB cwigvY fwgB Zv‡K ivó c`vb Ki‡eb| G e¨envi I ÔRxweZKiYÕ cwµqvq mKj bvMwi‡Ki mgvb AwaKvi _vK‡e|

Acic‡¶ Ab¨vb¨ Bgvg I dKxn cwZZ fwg Ab`vb wnmv‡e †Kv‡bv bvMwiK‡K c`v‡bi AwaKvi ivócav‡bi Av‡Q e‡j gZ †cvlY K‡i‡Qb| Z‡e Zviv ivócav‡bi mr, wbi‡c¶ I b¨vqcivqY nIqv‡K GRb¨ kZ wnmv‡e D‡jL K‡i‡Qb|[147]

Bgvg Ave nvbxdv (ivn) I Zvi AbmviMY cwZZ I gwjKvbvwenxb Rwg Ab`vb wnmv‡e c`v‡bi AbgwZ w`‡q‡Qb| Z‡e

Zviv †Kv‡bv bvMwi‡Ki e¨eüZ ev gwjKvbvaxb fwgi Rwg`vix ¯Z KvD‡K c`v‡bi K‡Vvi we‡iwaZv K‡i‡Qb| Bgvg Ave BDmd Ljxdv nvi“b Avi-ivkx`‡K †jLv c‡Î D‡jL K‡i‡Qb †h, gwjKvbwenxb ev Bmjvg weR‡qi mg‡q †h mKj fwgi gwjK fwg cwiZ¨vM K‡i P‡j wM‡q‡Qb †m mKj cwiZ¨³ fwg ivócavb B”Qv Ki‡j Ggb †Kv‡bv bvMwiK‡K gwjKvbv ¯‡Z c`vb Ki‡Z cvi‡eb, whwb D³ fwg m¤ú`‡K e¨envi K‡i ev‡ói Kj¨vY mvab Ki‡eb e‡j ivó cavb `pfv‡e wekvm K‡ib Ges Bmjvgx iv‡ói Kj¨v‡Y hvi we‡kl fwgKv Av‡Q| LvivRx fwgi G cKvi Ab`v‡bi †¶‡Î ivócavb B”Qv Ki‡j G fwgi Dci LvivR Av‡ivc Ki‡eb, A_ev Dki Av‡ivc Ki‡eb, A_ev wØ¸Y Dki Av‡ivc Ki‡eb| †Kv‡bv bvMwi‡Ki e¨eüZ Rwgi Rwg`wi ¯Z KvD‡K c`vb Ki‡Z wZwb K‡Vvifv‡e wb‡la K‡i‡Qb| wZwb G‡K WvKwZ I jUcv‡Ui mv‡_ Zjbv K‡i‡Qb|[148]

GKchv‡q wZwb e‡j‡Qb: Ò†Kv‡bv bvMwi‡Ki wbKU †_‡K Zvi Rwg †K‡o †bIqv hv‡e bv, †m Rwg µ‡qi gva¨‡g Zvi nv‡Z AvmK ev DËivwaKvi m‡Î Zvi nv‡Z AvmK| hw` †KD †Kv‡bv bvMwi‡Ki Rwgi gwjKvbv ¯Z ev Rwg`wi ¯Z Ab¨ KvD‡K †`q Zvn‡j Zvi D`vniY H e¨w³i gZ, †h GKR‡bi wbKU †_‡K WvKwZ K‡i ev †K‡o wb‡q Zv Ab¨‡K †`q| †Kv‡bv Ae¯v‡ZB ivócav‡bi Rb¨ nvjvj n‡e bv †h, wZwb †Kv‡bv gmwjg ev Agmwjg bvMwi‡Ki gwjKvbvaxb ev e¨eüZ fwg ev m¤ú` Zvi nvZ †_‡K wb‡q †b‡eb, ev Zvi Rwg Ab¨‡K c`vb Ki‡eb|...Ó[149]

৩. ৪. ৩. জায়গিরদার বা খারাজ সংগ্রাহকের প্রথা

Rwg`wi c_vi Ab¨ Av‡iK aib i‡q‡Q| A‡bK mgq ivócavb we‡kl †Kv‡bv e¨w³‡K wbw`ó AÂ‡ji ÔLvivRÕ ev fwgKi msMn Kivi `wqZ c`vb K‡ib| wZwb wbw`ó cwigvY LvivR msMn K‡i iv‡ói †KvlvMv‡i Rgv †`‡eb| G e¨w³‡KI D³ GjvKvi Rwg`vi ev RvqwMi`vi ejv n‡q _v‡K| D³ e¨w³ gjZ iv‡ói fvZvcvß KgKZv

gvÎ| D³ GjvKvi fwg m¤ú‡`i gwjKvbvi mv‡_ Zvi †Kv‡bv m¤úK †bB| fwgi gwjK KlKMY wb‡RivB| ZeI iv‡ói cwZwbwa wnmv‡e wZwb we‡kl ghv`v †fvM K‡i _v‡Kb|

G cKv‡ii RvqwMi e¨e¯v `fv‡e n‡Z cv‡i| c_g c×wZ‡Z RvqwMi`vi iv‡ói †eZb MnY Ki‡eb| Zv‡K wbw`ó †Kv‡bv cwigvY LvivR msM‡ni `wqZ †`Iqv n‡e bv| ev¯‡e hZUK LvivR Av`vq n‡e wek¯Zvi mv‡_ wZwb Zv †KvlvMv‡i Rgv †`‡eb| gmwjg dKxnMY G c×wZ mg_b K‡i‡Qb|

wØZxq c×wZ n‡jv, RvqwMi`vi‡K wbw`ó cwigvY ÔLvivRÕ msM‡ni `wqZ c`vb Kiv n‡e, wewbg‡q wZwb fvZv ev K‡ii wbw`ó Ask MnY Ki‡eb| G c×wZi we‡iwaZv K‡i‡Qb gmwjg dKxnMY| KviY, Gi d‡j Pvlx ev Rwg gwj‡Ki Dci Rjg AZ¨vPv‡ii m¤vebv _v‡K| Bgvg Ave BDmd Ljxdv nvi“b‡K e‡jb: Ò‡Kv‡bv e¨w³‡K †Kv‡bv GjvKvi mKj LvivR ev wbw`ó cwigvY LvivR Av`v‡qi `wqZ c`vb Ki‡eb bv| KviY, G ai‡bi RvqwMi`vi Zvi wbw`ó cwigvY Ki msM‡ni Rb¨ Zvi AÂ‡ji Pvlx I fwg gwjK‡`i Dci Rjg AZ¨vPvi Ki‡e| A‡bK mgq Zv‡`i †_‡K AwZwi³ UvKvcqmv ev dmj MnY Ki‡e| KL‡bv KL‡bv Ki msM‡ni Rb¨ Zv‡`i‡K Kó c`vb Ki‡e| me`v †m wb‡Ri ¯v_ i¶vi Rb¨ mvaviY gvbl‡`i‡K Kó c`vb Ki‡e ev AZ¨vPvi Ki‡e| G mKj Kg wb:m‡›`‡n bvMwiK‡`i aŸsm Ki‡e Ges ivó‡KI weivb Ki‡e|...Ó[150]

৩. ৪. ৪. ব্যবসায়ের খারাজ

fwgKi Qvov e¨emv‡qi Ki‡KI (Custom Duty) Bmjvgx A_e¨e¯vi cwifvlvq ÔLvivRÕ ev ÔDïiÕ ejv nq Ges Gi wKQ Ask Lviv‡Ri Lv‡ZB e¨q Kiv nq| G cKv‡ii LvivR‡K ÔDïiÕ ejvi KviY, we‡`kx Agmwj‡gi Rb¨ G cKvi K‡ii nvi mvaviYfv‡e c‡Y¨i GK`kgvsk| Lviv‡Ri e¨qLvZ Av‡jvPbvi c‡e G wel‡q mvgvb¨ Av‡jvKcvZ Kiv hvq|

Dgvi Bebj LvËve iw`qvjøû Avbûi mgq †_‡K iv‡ói wewfb evRv‡i, †hvMv‡hvM †K‡›` I mxgvš— †PŠwK‡Z e¨emvq-c‡Y¨i ÔKiÕ

msM‡ni Rb¨ Ki msMvnK wb‡qvM Kiv nq| G‡`i‡K ÔAwkiÕ ev ÔGK`kgvsk-MnYKvixÕ ejv nZ Ges G‡`i ‡bIqv Ki‡K ÔDkiÕ ev ÔDkiÕ A_vr ÔGK`kgvskÕ ejv nZ| G mKj Awki ev KimsMvnKMY hvKvZ I Ki MnY Ki‡Zb| weµ‡qi ev e¨emv‡qi Rb¨ wbawiZ `e¨ †_‡K ‡bIqv GB ÔDkiÕ-Gi nvi wQj wZb cKvi:

1. †Kv‡bv gmwjg bvMwiK †K‡bv cKvi e¨emvq cY¨ wb‡q GmKj ‡K‡›`ª †cŠQv‡j Zvi wbKU †_‡K ewYwR¨K c‡Y¨i hvKvZ wnmv‡e c‡Y¨i 2.5% fvM MnY Kiv n‡Zv Ges Zv hvKvZ Lv‡Z Rgv Kiv n‡Zv|

2. gmwjg iv‡ói †Kv‡bv Agmwjg bvMwiK (Avnjh wh¤§vn ev wh¤§x) †Kv‡bv e¨emvq cY¨ wb‡q †mLv‡b †M‡j Zvi c‡Y¨i 5% fvM ÔLvivRÕ ev Ki wnmv‡e MnY Kiv n‡Zv I ÔLvivRÕ Lv‡Z Rgv Kiv n‡Zv|

3. †Kv‡bv Agmwjg ‡`‡ki Agmwjg bvMwiK (nvievx) ‡Kv‡bv e¨emvq cY¨ wb‡q GmKj †K‡›`ª Mgb Ki‡j Zvi wbKU †_‡K Zvi †`k gmwjg e¨emvqx‡`i ‡_‡K †h cwigvY Ki MnY K‡i mge¨envi (receprocal) wfwË‡Z Zvi †_‡K †m cwigvY Ki MnY Kiv n‡Zv| mvaviYZ G ai‡bi we‡`kx Agmwjg e¨emvqxM‡Yi wbKU †_‡K c‡Y¨i 10% fvM Ki MnY Kiv n‡Zv Ges Zv LvivR Lv‡Z Rgv Kiv n‡Zv|

gmwjg I Agmwjg mevi †¶‡Î B hvKv‡Zi wbmve‡K wfwË wnmv‡e MnY Kiv n‡Zv| Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, †mvbvi wbmve 85 Mvg I i“cvi wbmve 600 Mvg | ewYwR¨K ev e¨emvqx c‡Y¨i wbmve †mvbv ev i“cvi wbmv‡ei Øviv wbawiZ nq| mvaviYZ G †¶‡Î dKxnMY i“cvi wbmveB D‡jł K‡i‡Qb| †Kv‡bv gmwjg ev Agmwjg bvMwiK ev we‡`kx hw` 200 w`invg ev 600 Mvg †iŠ‡c¨i gj¨gv‡bi ewYwR¨K cY¨ wb‡q Ki msMvn‡Ki wbKU Mgb Ki‡Zb, Zvn‡j Zvi wbKU †_‡K hvKvZ ev Ki MnY Kiv nZ| erm‡i GKeviB Zv MnY Kiv n‡Zv| hw` e¨emvqx kc_ K‡i `we Ki‡Zb ev cgvY Ki‡Zb †h, wZwb GK erm‡ii Kg D³ `‡e¨i gwjKvbv MnY K‡i‡Qb A_ev B‡Zvg‡a¨ Ab¨ ÔAwk‡ii Kv‡Q Ki c`vb K‡i‡Qb Zvn‡j Zvi wbKU †_‡K wØZxq evi Ki MnY Kiv n‡Zv bv| cieZx mKj h‡M gmwjg ivómg‡n G e¨e¯v cPwjZ

wQj|[151]

৩. ৪. ৫. খারাজের ব্যয়খাত

Dgv‡ii (رضي الله عنه) hM †_‡K hvKv‡Zi cvkvcvwk ÔLvivRÕ gmwjg iv‡ói Av‡qi Ab¨Zg Drm n‡q `vovq| hvKvZ I Lviv‡Ri e¨qLv‡Zi g‡a¨ †gŠwjK cv_K¨ i‡q‡Q| hvKvZ ïa gmwjg bvMwi‡Ki wbKU †_‡K GKvš Bev`Z I wbZvšB agxq `wqZ wnmv‡e MnY Kiv nq| G A‡_i e¨qLv‡Zi †¶‡Î LeB KovKwo Kiv nq| AZ¨š mZKZvi mv‡_ ïa KiAv‡b ewYZ e¨qLv‡Zi Av‡jv‡K gmwjg Afvex, `wi`, m¤jnxb, Amnvq, FYM¯, BZ¨w` mwbw`ó Lv‡Zi gvbl‡`i‡K hvKv‡Zi m¤ú` c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e, bB‡j gmwj‡gi Bev`Z Av`vq n‡e bv|

Ab¨w`‡K ivóxq Ki, fwgKi, e¨emv Ki BZ¨w` ÒLvivRÓ ivó I bvMwi‡Ki ga¨Kvi mvaviY RvMwZK †jb‡`b wnmv‡e MnY Kiv nq| gmwjg I Agmwjg mK‡jB G ai‡bi A_ c`vb K‡ib| Avi Gi e¨qLvZI ck¯| miKvi iv‡ói Pwn`v I c‡qvRbgZ †h †Kv‡bv Lv‡Z Zv e¨q Ki‡Z cv‡i| gmwjg, Agmwjg, abx, `wi` mKj‡KB e¨w³MZ mvnvh¨, PvKixi †eZb, ˆmwbK‡`i †eZb, cwZi¶v e¨q, iv¯vNvU ‰Zix I †givgZ, ivóxq †h †Kv‡bv Dbqb I Kj¨vYLv‡Z Zv e¨q Kiv hvq| G‡¶‡Î GKgvÎ ivóxq AvgvbZ Av`vq I RbM‡Yi ¯v_i¶v Qvov †Kv‡bv iKg wewawb‡la †bB|[152]

Agmwjg bvMwiK ev we‡`kxi wbKU †_‡K e¨emvq c‡Y¨i †h Ki Av`vq Kiv nq ZvI ÔLvivRÕ Lv‡Z e¨q Kiv n‡e| c¶vš‡i gmwjg bvMwiK ev we‡`kxi wbKU †_‡K e¨emv‡qi hvKvZ wnmv‡e hv MnY Kiv n‡e Zv hvKvZ Lv‡Z e¨wqZ n‡e|[153] Abi¦cfv‡e †Kv‡bv Agmwjg bvMwiK hw` †Kv‡bv Dkix Rwg µq K‡ib Zvn‡j Bgvg Avey BDmd I Bgvg gnv¤§v‡`i g‡Z wZwb D³ Rwgi Rb¨ Dki c`vb Ki‡eb| Z‡e

Zvi Dki LvivR Lv‡Z Rgv n‡e Ges GB Lv‡ZB e¨wqZ n‡e|[154]

Dc‡ii G ‡gŠwjK cv_‡K¨i Kvi‡Y dKxnMY Dki I LvivR m¤úY c_Kfv‡e msMn Kivi wb‡`k w`‡q‡Qb, †hb †Kv‡bv Ae¯v‡ZB Dk‡ii m¤ú` I Lviv‡Ri m¤ú` wg‡k bv hvq| we‡kl Z Dki Bev`Z| Zv wVKgZ hvKvZ Lv‡Z e¨wqZ n‡jv wKbv Zv gmwjg bvMwi‡Ki we‡kl D‡Ø‡Mi welq| gmwjg bvMwiK‡K G wel‡q Avk¯ ivLv iv‡ói `wqZ|

G wel‡q Bgvg Ave BDmd (ivn) Ljxdv nvi"b Avi-ivkx`‡K e‡jb: Ò‡n Avgxi"j gwgbxb, Avcwb wek¯, mr, Pwi Îevb, AvšwiK, Avcbvi I RbM‡Yi Kj¨YKvgx Ges `wqZevb GK e¨w³‡K iv‡ói mKj hvKvZ msM‡ni wb‡`k c`vb Ki‡eb| wZwb Zvi mva¨gZ †hvM¨ gvbl wbevPb K‡i Zv‡`i‡K mviv †`‡k hvKvZ msM‡ni `wqZ c`vb K‡i cvVv‡eb| Zv‡K KLbB LvivR msM‡ni `wqZ c`vb Ki‡eb bv| KviY hvKv‡Zi m¤ú`‡K †Kv‡bv Ae¯v‡ZB Lviv‡Ri m¤ú‡`i g‡a¨ †gkvb hv‡e bv|... Abi/cfv‡e Lviv‡Ri m¤ú`‡KI hvKv‡Zi m¤ú‡`i g‡a¨ wgwk‡q †djv hv‡e bv| KviY LvivR mKj bvMwi‡Ki cvc¨ I nK| Avi hvKvZ ïa hv‡`i K_v gnvb Avjvn KiAv‡b Kvix‡g D‡jL K‡i‡Qb ZvivB cv‡eb|Ó[155]

Bgvg gnv¤§v` Bebj nvmvb Avk-kvBevbx Zvi Avj- gvemZ (Avj-Avmj) M‡š hvKvZ I Lviv‡Ri e¨qLvZ m¤ú‡K we¯wiZ Av‡jvPbv K‡i‡Qb|[156] Avjvgv mvivLmx Zv m›`i fv‡e ms‡¶‡c eYbv K‡i‡Qb| wZwb e‡jb: Ògmwjg iv‡ói ivR‡Kv‡li Av‡qi Drm PviwU :

প্রথম উৎস: h×jä Mbxg‡Zi GKcÂgvsk, Gi e¨qLvZ Avjvn KiAv‡bi miv Avbdv‡j eYbv K‡i‡Qb...

দ্বিতীয় উৎস: hvKvZ I Dki: Gi e¨qLvZ KiAv‡b eYbv Kiv n‡q‡Q ...

তৃতীয় উৎস: LvivR, wRwhqv, Agmwjg bvMwiK I we‡`kxi wbKU †_‡K msMnxZ e¨emv‡qi Ki| G Dr‡mi Avq gmwjg mgv‡Ri

Contents

c‡qvR‡b e¨wqZ n‡e| ˆmwbK‡`i †eZb, A¯¿ msMn, mxgvšÍ i¶v, †mZz, evR BZ¨w` ˆZix ev †givgZ, b`xfv½b †iv‡a eva cwZôv, b`x Lbb, wePviK, gdZx, wk¶K I mKj cKvi ivóxq K‡g wjß bvMwiKM‡Yi †eZb c`vb BZ¨w` Lv‡Z G cKv‡ii A_ e¨q Kiv n‡e|

চতুর্থ উৎস: †Kv‡bv gmwjg DËiwaKvix bv †i‡L gZ¨eiY Ki‡j, ev hv‡`i DËiwaKvix †i‡L wM‡q‡Q Zv‡`i g‡a¨ eÈ‡bi c‡i wKQ m¤ú` DØË _vK‡j Zv evBZj gv‡j Rgv Kiv n‡e| Abi|cfv‡e gwjKnxb Kwo‡q cvIqv m¤ú‡`i gwjK bv cvIqv †M‡j ZvI G Lv‡Z Rgv n‡e| G Lv‡Zi A_ e¨q Ki‡Z n‡e Awf fveKnxb ev Kwo‡q cvIqv wkï‡`i jvjbcvjb, †eIqwik jv‡ki `vdb Kvdb ... BZ¨w` Kv‡R|[157]

৩. ৪. ৬. উমারের (রা) হারের ব্যতিক্রম করা

Dc‡ii Av‡jvPbvq Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, Dgvi (iv) LvivR Iqvhxdvn I LvivR gKvmvgvn c×wZ‡Z Lviv‡Ri nvi wbaviY K‡i †`b| Zvi wbawiZ nv‡ii Kg‡ewk Kiv hv‡e wKbv Zv wb‡q gZ‡f` K‡i‡Qb dKxnMY| A‡b‡KB kvmK‡`i Rj‡gi f‡q †Kv‡bv cKvi Kg‡ewk Kiv wbwl× K‡i‡Qb| A‡b‡K ivó I RbM‡Yi mweav Amweav we‡ePbv K‡i Lviv‡Ri nvi Kg‡ewk Kivi AbgwZ w`‡q‡Qb| †KDev ïa ew×i AbgwZ w`‡q‡Qb| †KDev ïa Kg Kivi AbgwZ w`‡q‡Qb|[158]

nvmvb emix Dgv‡ii nv‡ii Dci ew× wbwl× †NvlYv K‡i‡Qb| Z‡e KIK‡`i Amweav n‡j Lviv‡Ri nvi c‡qvRb Abmv‡i Kgv‡bvi AbgwZ c`vb K‡i‡Qb|[159] Bgvg Ave BDmd G gZ MnY K‡i‡Qb|[160] G g‡Z ÔwbawiZ LvivRÕ hw` Drcb dm‡ji A‡a‡Ki †ewk nq Zvn‡j Lviv‡Ri nvi Kg Kiv hv‡e, †hb LvivR Drcb dm‡ji A‡a‡Ki †ewk bv nq|

Bgvg gnv¤§v` Bebj nvmvb Avk-kvBevbx Kg‡ewk Dfq cKvi cwieZb Kivi AbgwZ c`vb K‡i‡Qb| wZwb e‡jb †h, LvivR wbavi‡Yi †¶‡Î GKgvÎ we‡eP¨ welq n‡jv ¶gZv: Rwgi Drcv`b ¶gZv I KI‡Ki Ki c`vb ¶gZv| G Ô¶gZvÕ-i wfwË‡Z ivó I

RbM‡Yi mweavi Rb¨ c‡qvR‡b K‡ii nvi ew× I Kg Kiv hv‡e|[161]

Dgv‡ii (iv) c‡i †h mKj GjvKv gmwjgMY h‡×i gva¨‡g Rq K‡i‡Qb †m mKj GjvKvq Ki wbavi‡Yi †¶‡Î Zvi gjbxwZi AbmiY Ki‡Z n‡e| Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, Zvi gjbxwZi `wU w`K i‡q‡Q: fwgi PvI‡hvM¨ I †mPmweav h³ nIqv I fwgi Drcv`b ¶gZv| GRb¨ wZwb †Kv‡bv emZevox, cwZZ Rwg, ev †mPmweawenxb Rwg‡Z LvivR avh K‡ib wb| ïa PvI‡hvM¨ I †mPmweav Av‡Q Giƒc fwg‡Z fwgi Drcv`b ¶gZv I Drcw`Z dm‡ji wfwË‡Z Lviv‡Ri nvi wbaviY K‡ib| Aci c‡¶ LvivR gKvmvgvni †¶‡Î `BZZxqvsk, GKZZxqvsk ev Abiƒc LvivR wbaviY K‡ib|

G gjbxwZi wfwË‡Z fwgi Drcv`b ¶gZv, Drcw`Z dm‡ji cKwZ, Drcv`‡bi LiP I jv‡fi Dci wfwË K‡i LvivR wbawiZ Kiv n‡e| Lviv‡Ri g‡a¨ ` cKvi AwaKvi RwoZ: fwg gwjK Kl‡Ki AwaKvi I gj gwjK gmwjg D¤§vn ev iv‡ói AwaKvi| Dfq c‡¶i g‡a¨ Bbmvd I mgZv i¶v K‡i LvivR wbaviY Ki‡Z n‡e, †hb †Kv‡bv c‡¶i AwaKvi bó bv nq| GRb¨ Ô¶gZvÕ-‡K Bbmv‡di gvcKwV wnmv‡e aiv n‡q‡Q|[162]

Ô¶gZvÕ-i e¨vL¨vq Avjvgv Kvmvbx e‡jb: Ò¶gZvi Pvš chvq n‡”Q Drcb dm‡ji Aavsk| LvivR Drcb dm‡ji A‡a‡Ki ‡ewk n‡Z cvi‡e bv|....hw` Drcw`Z dmj wbawiZ Lviv‡Ri mgcwigvY nq Zvn‡j A‡aK LvivR MnY Ki‡Z n‡e| hw` Drcb dmj wbawiZ Lviv‡Ri wØ¸Y ev Zvi AwaK nq Zvn‡j cY LvivR MnY Ki‡Z n‡e|Ó[163]

Lviv‡Ri gjbxwZi GKwU mvaviY w`K n‡jv, LvivR me`v Dk‡ii †P‡q cwigv‡Y †ewk nq| LvivR gKvmvgvn A_ev LvivR Ihxdvn Dfq cKvi LvivRB me`v Dk‡ii †P‡q †ewk wbaviY Kiv nq|

cL¨vZ gnwÏm I dKxn Avjvgv Beb ivRve nv¤vjx (795 wn)

D‡jL K‡i‡Qb †h, †Kv‡bv fwgi Dci GKevi mwVKfv‡e LvivR gKvmvgvn ev LvivR Iqvhxdvn †Kv‡bv GK cKvi LvivR wbawiZ n‡q †M‡j Zv ¯vqx n‡q hv‡e| cieZx‡Z Zv cwieZb ev Kg Kiv hv‡e bv, hZw`b fwgi Drcv`b ¶gZv I Ab¨vb¨ Drcv`b cwi‡ek AcwieZZ _vK‡e|[164] Avjvgv gdZx gn¤§` kdx wj‡L‡Qb: Òc_g weRqKv‡j cewZZ wbq‡gi wei"×vPiY Kivi Kv‡iv †Kv‡bv AwaKvi †bB|Ó[165]

GRb¨ gmwjg miKvi I ivó‡K c_g gmwjg weR‡qi c‡i cewZZ LvivR c×wZ I LvivR nvi AbmiY Ki‡Z n‡e| Z‡e KL‡bv †Kv‡bv fwgi c_g wbawiZ Lvi‡Ri c×wZ ev nvi Rvbv m¤e bv n‡j b¨bZg Drcb dm‡ji GK cÂgvsk LvivR wnmv‡e MnY Ki‡Z n‡e|[166]

৩. ৪. ৭. খারাজ প্রদান করবেন ভূমি মালিক

LvivR c`v‡bi `wqZ fwg gwj‡Ki| Rwgi gwjK Zvi Rwg eMv w`‡j, fvov c`vb Ki‡j ev KvD‡K e¨env‡ii Rb¨ c`vb Ki‡j I LvivR gwjK‡KB c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| LvivR c`v‡bi `wqZ fvov‡U, eMv`vi ev e¨enviKvixi bq|

hw` †Kv‡bv gwjK †Kv‡bv Rwg fvov, eMv ev e¨env‡ii Rb¨ c`v‡bi mgq Rwg MnYKvix‡K LvivR w`‡Z n‡e e‡j kZ K‡ib Zvn‡j Zvi fvov ev eMv Pw³B ewZj e‡j MY¨ n‡e| Abi|cfv‡e hw` Rwg eMv`v‡bi mgq gwjK Pw³ K‡ib †h, Drcb dmj †_‡K c_‡g LvivR c`vb Kiv n‡e Ges Gici evKx dmj gwjK I eMv`v‡ii g‡a¨ eÈb Kiv n‡e Zvn‡j I eMvPw³ ewZj e‡j MY¨ n‡e|[167]

৩. ৪. ৮. প্রাকৃতিক দুর্যোগে খারাজ রহিত হবে

Avgiv B‡Zvc‡e wj‡LwQ †h, LvivR Iqvhxdvn ev wbawiZ LvivR Rwgi cwigv‡ci Dci wbawiZ nq, Drcv`‡bi Dci bq| Avi LvivR gKvmvgvn Drcv`‡bi Dci wfwË K‡i wbawiZ nq| Drcv`b bv n‡j LvivR gKvmvgvn †h iwnZ n‡e Zv Avgiv eS‡Z cwi| Avi LvivR

Iqvhxdvni †¶‡Î hw` fwg gwjK KlK B”QvceK Zvi Rwg PvI bv K‡i †d‡j iv‡Lb Zvn‡j Zv‡K wbawiZ LvivR c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|

wKš hw` cvKwZK `‡hvM ev Amweavi Kvi‡Y wZwb PvIvev` Ki‡Z m¶g bv nb ev Pv‡li c‡i Zvi dmj bó n‡q hvq, Zvn‡j Zvi LvivR iwnZ n‡q hv‡e| Zv‡K †m ermi‡ii †Kv‡bv cKvi LvivR c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e bv| Avjvgv mvivLmx D‡jL K‡i‡Qb †h, LvivRx fwgi Drcv`‡bi †¶‡Î iv‡ó KlK Askx`vi| GRb¨ dmj bv n‡j ev bó n‡j iv‡ói DwPZ KlK‡K ¶wZciY c`vb Kiv| hw` ¶wZciY c`vb bvI K‡i Zvn‡j †Kv‡bv Ae¯vq iv‡ó fwg-gwjK KlK †_‡K †Kv‡bv cKv‡ii Ki MnY Ki‡Z cvi‡e bv|[168]

hw` †KD AwMg LvivR c`vb K‡ib Gici eb¨v A_ev Ab¨ †Kv‡bv `‡hv‡Mi d‡j Zvi dmj bó n‡q hvq ev wZwb PvI Ki‡Z A¶g nb Zvn‡j iv‡ó‡K Zvi c`Ë LvivR wdwi‡q w`‡Z n‡e| LvivR †h‡nZ GKvšB RvMwZK †jb‡`b, Kv‡RB dmj bv n‡j ev bó n‡j iv‡ó‡K AwMg c`Ë LvivR wdwi‡q w`‡ZB n‡e| hvKvZ ev Dk‡ii †¶‡Î AšZ GK_v ejv †hZ †h, c`Ë Dki dih hvKvZ bv n‡j I bdj `vb wnmv‡e MY¨ n‡e| Lviv‡Ri †¶‡Î †mi¦c wKQ fvevi AeKvk †bB|[169]

৩. ৪. ৯. মুসলিমের ভূমির খারাজ

Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, gjZ wewRZ †`‡ki Agmwjg fwg gwjK‡`i fwg‡ZB LvivR Av‡ivc Kiv nq| GLb ck n‡jv: hw` †Kv‡bv Agmwjg bvMwiK Bmjvg MnY K‡ib, A_ev †Kv‡bv gmwjg bvMwiK ‡Kv‡bv Agmwjg bvMwi‡Ki wbKU †_‡K LvivRx Rwg µq K‡ib ev gwjKvbv jvf K‡ib Zvn‡j Zvi Rwgi LvivR w`‡Z n‡e wKbv? Avgiv Rwb †h, hw` Agmwjg bvMwiK Bmjvg MnY K‡ib Zvn‡j Zvi Dci Av‡ivwcZ wRwhqv Ki gIKd n‡q hv‡e, cwie‡Z Zv‡K hvKvZ e¨e¯vi AvIZvq Avm‡Z n‡e| fwgKiI wK Abi¦c? bv Zvi Rb¨ wfb weavb i‡q‡Q?

Dgv‡ii (iv) e¨e¯v I ixwZi Av‡jv‡K gmwjg D¤§vn HKgZ¨

†cvlY K‡i‡Qb †h, h‡×i gva¨‡g wewRZ †Kv‡bv fwg‡Z Bmjvgx gjbxwZ Abmv‡i Bmjvgx ivó e¨e¯’v KZK LvivR Av‡ivc Kiv n‡j Zvi LvivR KL‡bv gIKd nq bv| Rwgi gwjK Bmjvg MnY Ki‡j ev †Kv‡bv gmwjg Zv µq Ki‡j Zv‡K D³ Rwgi LvivR c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| Dgv‡ii (iv) mg‡q A‡bK cfvekvjx Agmwjg bvMwiK Bmjvg Mn‡Yi c‡i Zv‡`i fwgKi gIK‡di Rb¨ Av‡e`b K‡i‡Qb| Dgvi (iv) Zv‡`i Av‡e`b Mn‡Y AcviMZv cKvk K‡i‡Qb| wZwb Zv‡`i‡K e‡jb: Avcbv‡`i wRwhqv gIKd n‡e| gmwjg bvMwiK wnmv‡e Ab¨ mKj bvMwi‡Ki b¨vq Avcbviv ivóxq †KvlvMvi †_‡K fvZv I m¤§vbx jvf Ki‡eb| wKš‘ Rwgi LvivR gIKd Kiv m¤e bq| KviY Rwgi cKZ gwjK eZgvb I fwel¨r cR‡b¥i mKj gmwjg| Zviv mevB GKgZ n‡jB ïa LvivR ev Zv‡`i AwaKvi gvd Ki‡Z cv‡ib| Avi Zv †Zv KL‡bvB m¤e bq| GLb Avcbviv Lvi‡Ri wewbg‡q Rwg e¨envi Ki“b A_ev Rwg gwjK, A_vr gwj‡Ki cwZwbwa iv‡ói Kv‡Q Zv wdwi‡q w`b| cieZx LjxdvØq Imgvb I Avjx I (iw`qvjøvû Avbûg) GKB bxwZ Aej¤b K‡i P‡jb|[170]

Zv‡`i GB bxwZi wfwË‡Z Pvi Bgvg: Ave nvbxdv, gwjK, kwdÔqx, Avng` (ivn) I mKj dKxn HKgZ¨ †cvlY K‡i‡Qb †h, LvivRx Rwgi LvivR gvd n‡e bv| G ai‡bi Rwgi gwjKvbv gmwj‡gi nv‡Z Avm‡j Zv‡KI LvivR c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| nvbvdx gvhnv‡ei wKQ M‡š’ D‡jL Kiv n‡q‡Q †h, Bgvg gwj‡Ki g‡Z, LvivRx Rwgi gwjKvbv gmwj‡gi nv‡Z Avm‡j Zvi LvivR gIKd n‡e Ges Zv‡K ïa Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| wKš‘ gwjKx gvhnv‡ei †Kv‡bv M‡š’ G gZ cvIqv hvq bv| gwjKx gvhnv‡ei Mš’mg‡n †`Lv hvq †h, Bgvg gwjKI Ab¨ Bgv‡gi mv‡_ GKgZ †h, gmwjg gwjK‡K LvivRx Rwgi LvivR c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|[171]

cvkvcwk Zv‡K Zvi Rwgi Drcv`‡bi Dki ev wbmd-Dki hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e e‡j wZwb Bgvg HKgZ¨ †cvlY K‡i‡Qb| nvbvdx gvhnv‡e LvivRx Rwgi gmwjg gwjK ïa LvivR c`vb Ki‡eb, Zv‡K Dki

w`‡Z n‡e bv| cieZx cwi‡”Q‡` Avgiv weIqwU we¯wiZ Av‡jvPbv Kie, Bbkv Avjøvn|

চতুর্থ অধ্যায়

উশরী ও খারাজী ভূমির উশরের বিধান

ceeZx Av‡jvPbv †_‡K Avgiv LvivR e¨e¯vi DrcwË, µgweKvk I Zvi wKQ weavb Rvb‡Z †c‡iwQ| Dk‡ii weavbvewj eS‡Z, we‡kl K‡i evsjv‡`‡k dm‡ji hvKvZ c‡qv‡Mi weavbvewj Rvb‡Z G¸wj Avgv‡`i‡K mvnvh¨ Ki‡e| GLb Avgiv Avgv‡`i gj Av‡jvPbvq wd‡i hve Ges hvKvZ‡hvM¨ I hvKvZg³ fwgi cv_K¨ wbYq Kie|

Dgvi (iv) I cieZx Ljvdv‡q iv‡k`x‡bi Kg I bxwZi Av‡jv‡K gmwjg dKxnMY gmwjg iv‡ói fwg `Bfv‡M fvM K‡i‡Qb:

প্রথমত, উশরী ভূমি| G cKv‡ii RwgZ †Kv‡bvi|c LvivR Av‡iv‡ci AwaKvi iv‡ói †bB| G Rwgi gwjK gmwjg Zvi Rwgi Drcb dj ev dmj †_‡K ïa hvKvZ Av`vq Ki‡eb| GQvov †Kv‡bvi|c LvivR ev fwgKi Zv‡K c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e bv|

দ্বিতীয়ত, খারাজী ভূমি। G cKv‡ii fwgi gmwjg ev Agmwjg gwjK‡K iv‡ói †KvIvMv‡i LvivR c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| gwjK gmwjg n‡j Lviv‡Ri cvkvcwk hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e wKbv Zv cieZx‡Z Avgiv Av‡jvPbv Kie|

৪. ১. উশরী ও খারাজী ভূমি: পরিচয়ের মূলনীতি

Avgiv B‡Zvc‡e †`‡LwQ †h, ivmjjøvn (ﷺ)-Gi h‡M gmwjg bvMwiK‡`i mKj RwgB Dkix wQj| Zviv ïa Drcv`‡bi hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Zb| †Kv‡bv Ki ev LvivR Zv‡`i c`vb Ki‡Z n‡Zv bv| Ljxdv Dgvi (iv) ïa h‡×i gva¨‡g weRZ fwg‡ZB Kiv‡ivc K‡ib| wZwb c‡ei gmwjg gwjKvbvaxb †Kv‡bv fwg‡Z Kiv‡ivc K‡ib wb| GRb¨ gmwjg D¤§vni dKxnMY HKgZ¨ †cvIY K‡i‡Qb †h, gmwjg gwjKvbvaxb †Kv‡bv fwg‡Z LvivR ev fwgKi Av‡ivc Kiv hv‡e bv| ïa weRZ ‡`‡ki Agmwjg bvMwiK‡`i fwg‡Z LvivR Av‡ivc Kiv n‡e| c‡i Zvi gwjK gmwjg n‡jI LvivR Ae¨vnZ _vK‡e|

Dc‡ii gjbxwZi wfwË‡Z Bgvg Ave BDmd (iv) e‡jb: Ò†h mKj fwgi gwjKMY †¯”Qvq fwgmn Bmjvg MnY K‡i‡Qb †m mKj Rwg Dkix Rwg|.... h‡×i gva¨‡g wewRZ †`‡ki †Kv‡bv Rwg hw` ivócavb KvD‡K Ab`vb wnmv‡e (Grant/ allotment) c`vb K‡ib Zvn‡j Zv LvivRx Rwg wnmv‡e MY¨ n‡e, Z‡e ivócavb B”Qv Ki‡j Zv Dkix Rwg e‡j wbawiZ Ki‡Z cv‡ib|...Ó[172]

Ab¨Î wZwb Ljxdv nvi“b Avi-ivkx`‡K m‡¤vab K‡i e‡jb: ÒAvcwb LvivRx I Dkix Rwgi cwiPq Rvb‡Z †P‡q‡Qb| †h mKj Rwgi gwj‡Kiv (Bmjvgx weR‡qi c‡e ev c‡i LvivR e¨e¯vi Aaxb nIqvi Av‡MB) †¯”Qvq Bmjvg MnY K‡i‡Qb ‡m mKj fwg Dkix, Zv Avie †`‡kB †nvK ev Abvie †`‡kB †nvK| Avi †h mKj fwg ivócavb h‡×i gva¨‡g `Lj K‡i‡Qb Ges c‡ei (Agmwjg) bvMwiK‡`i gwjKvbvq †i‡L †`Iqvi wm×vš wb‡q‡Qb †m mKj fwg LvivRx| Avi hw` wZwb G ai‡bi wewRZ fwg weRqx †mbvewnbxi g‡a¨ eÈb K‡i †`b Zvn‡j Zv Dkix Rwg‡Z cwiYZ n‡e|Ó[173]

Aciw`‡K LvivR Av‡iv‡ci †¶‡Î gjbxwZ n‡jv Bmjvgx weR‡qi mg‡q †h mKj fwg Agmwjg bvMwiK‡`i gwjKvbaxb wQj, Pv I‡hvM¨ wQj Ges Lvj ev b`xi gva¨‡g †h Rwg‡Z †m‡Pi cwb †cŠQv‡bvi e¨e¯v Av‡Q ïa †m Rwg‡ZB LvivR Av‡ivc Kiv nq| Dgvi (iv) ïa G ai‡bi Rwg‡ZB LvivR Av‡ivc K‡i‡Qb| evKx mKj Rwg cwZZ ev gwjKnxb wnmv‡e iv‡ói gwjKvbvaxb _vK‡e| cieZx Kv‡j †Kv‡bv bvMwiK Zvi gwjKvbv †c‡j Zv gwjKvbvi cKvi I c×wZ Abmv‡i Dkix ev LvivRx e‡j MY¨ n‡e| Abi/cfv‡e †Kej Pv I‡hvM¨ fwg‡ZB LvivR Av‡ivc Kiv n‡e| emZewo‡Z †Kv‡bvi/c LvivR Av‡ivc Kiv n‡e bv|[174]

৪. ২. উশরী ও খারাজী ভূমিঃ পরিচয় ও শ্রেণীবিভাগ

G gjbxwZi weI‡q mK‡jB GKgZ| we¯wiZ weav‡bi †¶‡Î wKQ gZwe‡iva Av‡Q| Bgvg Ave nvbxdv I Zvi AbmvixMY Dkix I

LvivRx fwg wbavi‡Yi †¶‡Î cwbi Drm‡K GKwU gvb`Ê wnmv‡e MnY K‡i‡Qb| gmwjg weR‡qi c‡e Agmwjg bvMwiKMY Zv‡`i c‡Póvq Pv‡li cwbi e¨e¯v Kivi Rb¨ †h mKj Lvj ev b`x Lbb K‡i‡Qb †m mKj gwjKvbvaxb Lvj ev b`x gmwjg weR‡qi d‡j wewRZ fwg e‡j MY¨ n‡e| †KD G cwb e¨envi K‡i †Kv‡bv Rwg‡Z Pvl Ki‡j Zv LvivRx Rwg e‡j MY¨ n‡e| Aciw`‡K ewói cwb, fMf¯ cwb, enr b`-b`xi cwb I mKj gwjKvbwenxb cvKwZK cwb Dkix cwb e‡j MY¨ n‡e| Dgvi (iv) ïa †m‡Pi cwb †cŠQv‡bvi e¨e¯v Av‡Q Giƒc Rwg‡ZB LvivR Av‡ivc K‡i‡Qb| G †_‡K eSv hvq †h LvivR Av‡iv‡ci †¶‡Î cwbi Drm we‡eP¨|[175] G bxwZi wfwË‡Z nvbvdx dKxnM‡Yi wbKU Dkix I LvivRx fwgi cwiPq I cKvi wbæiƒc:

৪. ২. ১. উশরী ভূমির পরিচয় ও প্রকার

(১) Avie DcØx‡ci mKj Rwg Dkix Rwg| KviY LvivR e¨e¯vi Aaxb nIqvi c‡eB Zv gmjgvb‡`i gwjKvbvq G‡m‡Q| Zv‡Z LvivR ev fwgKi Av‡iv‡ci AwaKvi iv‡ói †bB|

(২) †h mKj Rwgi gwjKMY gmwjg ewnbx Zv‡`i fwg `Lj K‡i LvivR Av‡iv‡ci c‡e †¯”Qvq Bmjvg MnY K‡i‡Qb Zv‡`i Rwg Dkix| KviY, LvivR e¨e¯vi Aaxb nIqvi c‡eB D³ gmwjgMY Zvi gwjK n‡q‡Qb, A_vr gwjKvbvmn Bmjvg MnY K‡i‡Qb| GB cKvi fwg‡Z LvivR Av‡iv‡ci AwaKvi iv‡ói †bB|

(৩) †h mKj fwg gmwjg ivó h‡×i gva¨‡g Rq K‡i‡Q Ges weR‡qi c‡i weRZ fwg gmjgvb‡`i g‡a¨ eÈb K‡i w`‡q‡Q Zv Dkix| KviY G mKj RwgI LvivR e¨e¯vi Aaxb nIqvi c‡eB gmjgvb‡`i gwjKvbvq G‡m‡Q| Avi †Kv‡bv gmwj‡gi cKZ gwjKvbvaxb fwg‡Z LvivR Av‡ivc Kiv hv‡e bv|

(৪) †h fwg gmwjg weR‡qi mgq gwjKnxb ev cwZZ Ae¯vq wQj, d‡j LvivR e¨e¯vi Aax‡b Av‡m wb, G cKv‡ii fwg hw` †Kv‡bv gmwjg bvMwiK iv‡ói wbq‡gi Aax‡b wbR †Póvq ewói cwb Øviv, fMf¯

cwb Øviv, Mfxi ev AMfxi Kc Lbb K‡i ev enr b`x †_‡K wbR †Póvq cwb wb‡q G‡m PvIev` K‡ib Zvn‡j Zv Dkix e‡j MY¨ n‡e|

(৫) †Kv‡bv LvivRx Rwgi LvivRx cwbi Drm hw` eÜ n‡q hvq, d‡j Zv Dkix cwb Øviv PvIev` Kiv nq Zvn‡j Zv Dkix Rwg‡Z cwiMwYZ n‡e| Av‡MB e‡jwQ, nvbvdx gvhnv‡e Dkix cwb ej‡Z ewói cwb, fMf¯ cwb, cvKwZK b`x I Lv‡ji cwb eSvq| G mKj cwbi Drm †_‡K PvIev` Ki‡j LvivRx Rwg Dkix Rwg‡Z cwiYZ n‡e|

(৬) †Kv‡bv LvivRx Rwgi gwjK hw` Zv cwiZ¨vM K‡ib ev LvivRx Rwg hw` cwZZ Rwg‡Z cwiYZ nq Zvn‡j Zv ivóxq gwjKvbvq _vK‡e| cieZxKv‡j hw` †Kv‡bv gmwjg G ai‡bi Rwgi gwjKvbv jvf K‡ib Zvn‡j Zv Dkix e‡j MY¨ n‡e|

(৭) †Kv‡bv gmwjg hw` Zvi emZewo‡K Kwl©‡¶Z ev d‡ji evMv‡b iƒcvš—wiZ K‡ib Ges Dkix cwb w`‡q Zv PvIev` K‡ib Zvn‡j Zv Dkix Rwg e‡j MY¨ n‡e|

৪. ২. ২. খারাজী ভূমির পরিচয় ও প্রকার

nvbvdx dKxnM‡Yi gZvbmv‡i LvivRx Rwgi cwiPq I †kYxwefvM wbæiƒc:

(১) †h mKj Rwg h‡×i gva¨‡g weRZ n‡q‡Q Ges c‡ei gwjK‡`i nv‡ZB Lviv‡Ri wewbg‡q †Q‡o †`Iqv n‡q‡Q|

(২) hw` †Kv‡bv Agmwjg bvMwiK †Kv‡bv cwZZ ev gwjKnxb Rwg iv‡ói wbqg Abmv‡i PvIev‡`i gva¨‡g e¨envi K‡ib Zvn‡j Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi g‡Z Zvi G Rwg LvivRx Rwg e‡j MY¨ n‡e, wZwb †h ai‡bi cwb w`‡qB PvIev` Ki“b bv †Kb| KviY, Dki I hvKvZ Bev`Z, Agmwj‡gi Rwg †_‡K Dki †bIqv hv‡e bv| wKš Bgvg Ave BDmd I gnv¤§v‡`i g‡Z Agmwjg bvMwiK hw` LvivRx cwb Øviv D³ cwZZ Rwg PvIev` K‡ib Zvn‡j Zv LvivRx e‡j MY¨ n‡e| Avi hw` wZwb Dkix cwb Øviv G ai‡bi cwZZ Rwg PvIev` K‡ib Zvn‡j Zvi Rwg Dkix e‡j MY¨ n‡e| Bgvg Ave BDm‡di g‡Z Zvi Rwg †_‡K 20% fvM Drcv`b Dki wnmv‡e MnY Ki‡Z

n‡e| Avi Bgvg gnv¤§v‡`i g‡Z Zvi G cKv‡ii Rwg †_‡K ¯vfweK 10% fvM Dki MnY Ki‡Z n‡e|

(৩) emZewoi Dci LvivR Av‡ivc Kiv nq bv| Agmwjg bvMwiK hw` Zvi emZewo‡K Lvgv‡i ev KwI‡¶‡Z cwiYZ K‡ib Zvn‡j Zv Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi (ev) g‡Z meve¯vq LvivRx Rwg e‡j MY¨ n‡e| Avi Zvi m½xØ‡qi g‡Z Zv LvivRx cwb‡Z PvI Ki‡jB ïa LvivRx Rwg e‡j MY¨ n‡e| Avi Dkix cwb Øviv PvI Ki‡j Zv Dkix Rwg‡Z cwiYZ n‡e| Dc‡ii eYbv gZ Zvi Rwg †_‡K Drcb dm‡ji 20% ev 10% fvM Dki MnY Ki‡Z n‡e|

(৪) mwÜi gva¨‡g †Kv‡bv Agmwjg †`‡ki bvMwiKMY hw` LvivR c`v‡bi Pw³‡Z Bmjvgx iv‡ói g‡a¨ c‡ek K‡ib Zvn‡j Zv‡`i RwgI LvivRx e‡j MY¨ n‡e|

(৫) †Kv‡bv cwZZ Rwg hw` †Kv‡bv gmwjg wbR †Póvq PvIvev` K‡ib Ges PvIvev‡`i Rb¨ LvivRx Dr‡mi cwb e¨envi K‡ib Zvn‡j Zv LvivRx Rwg‡Z cwiYZ n‡e| Avgiv Av‡MB D‡jL K‡iwQ †h, Bmjvgx weR‡qi c‡e Agmwjg bvMwiKMY wb‡R‡`i †Póvq †h mKj Lvj ev b`x Lbb K‡i †m‡Pi cwb mieivn Ki‡Zb †m mKj Lvj ev b`xi cwb‡K LvivRx cwb ejv nq|

(৬) †Kv‡bv Dkix Rwgi Dkix cwbi Drm hw` eÜ n‡q hvq Ges cieZx‡Z LvivRx cwb Øviv Zv PvIvev` Kiv nq Zvn‡j †m Rwg LvivRx e‡j MY¨ n‡e|

(৭) †Kv‡bv gmwjg bvMwiK hw` Zvi emZewo‡K Lvgvi, KwI‡¶Z ev evMvb cwiYZ ev i¡cvšwiZ K‡ib Ges LvivRx Dr‡mi cwb w`‡q Zvi PvIvev` K‡ib Zvn‡j Zv LvivRx Rwg‡Z cwiYZ n‡e|

(৮) Dc‡ii avivi¸wj‡Z ewYZ †Kv‡bv LvivRx Rwgi Agmwjg gwjK hw` D³ Rwg †Kv‡bv gmwj‡gi wbKU weµq K‡ib Zvn‡j Zv LvivRxB _vK‡e, hZw`b chš Zvi LvivRx cwbi Drm wVK _vK‡e|[176]

B‡Zvc‡e D‡jŁ K‡iwQ †h, emZewoi Dci LviviR avh Kiv hv‡e bv| hw` †KD Zvi LvivRx Rwg‡Z emwoNi ˆZwi K‡ib ev Kwl Rwg‡K emZ ewo‡Z i|cvšwiZ K‡ib Zvn‡j Zvi LvivR gIKd n‡q hv‡e Ges Zv m¤úY Kig³ Rwg‡Z i|cvšwiZ n‡e| cieZx Kv‡j hw` D³ emZewoi D³ gwjK ev cieZx †Kv‡bv gwjK cbivq D³ Rwg‡K KwlRwg ev evMv‡b i|cvšwiZ K‡ib Zvn‡j H Rwg bZbfv‡e LvivRx ev Dkix e‡j wbawiZ Ki‡Z n‡e| Dc‡i ewYZ wbqgvbmv‡i hw` D³ emZewoi gwjK gmwjg nb Zvn‡j wZwb G‡K KwlRwg‡Z cwiYZ Ki‡j Zv Dkix Rwg n‡e| Avi Agmwjg bvMwiK Zvi emZewo KwlRwg‡Z i|cvšwiZ Ki‡j Zv LvivRx Rwg‡Z cwiYZ n‡e|[177]

nvbvdx gvhnv‡ei G we¯wiZ weeiY I wm×v‡šÍi mv‡_ Ab¨ mKj Bgvg I dKxn gjZ GKgZ| cwbi †¶‡Î Zviv gZwe‡iva K‡i‡Qb| Ab¨ wZb Bgvg Pv‡li cwbi Dci wbfi K‡i fwgi †kYxwefvM K‡ib wb| Zv‡`i g‡Z, hw` †Kv‡bv gmwjg cwZZ, gwjKvbwenxb ev miKvix Rwg PvIvev` K‡ib ev gwjKvbv jvf K‡ib Zvn‡j Zv Dkix Rwg‡Z cwiYZ n‡e, wZwb †h Drm †_‡KB cwb msMn Ki"b bv †Kb|[178]

KwZcq nvbvdx dKxnI cwbi Kvi‡Y gmwjg bvMwi‡Ki Rwg‡Z LvivR Av‡iv‡ci welq AvcwË K‡i‡Qb| Zv‡`i g‡Z gmwjg bvMwiK †h cwZZ, gwjKwenxb ev miKvix gwjKvbvi_Rwgi gwjKvbv cv‡eb Zv‡Z LvivR Av‡ivc Kiv hvq bv| eis meve¯vq Zv Dkix Rwg e‡j MY¨ n‡e| ïa hw` †Kv‡bv LvivRx Rwgi gwjKvbv gmwjg bvMwiK MnY K‡ib Zvn‡j Zv‡K LvivR w`‡Z n‡e|[179]

৪. ৩. ভূমির প্রকৃতি পরিবর্তনঃ উশরী ভুমির খারাজ

Dc‡ii Av‡jvPbvq Avgiv Dkix I LvivRx Rwgi cwiPq Rvb‡Z †c‡iwQ| Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, Dkix Rwgi gwjK Zvi Rwgi dm‡ji hvKvZ Av`vq Ki‡eb| GQvov Ab¨ †Kv‡bv fwgKi ivó Zvi Rwgi Dci

Av‡ivc Ki‡Z cvi‡e bv| Aci c‡¶ LvivRx Rwgi gwjK- gmwjg A_ev Agmwjg- ivóxq †KvlvMv‡i kixqZ wbawiZ LvivR Av`v‡qi wewbg‡q Zvi Rwgi †fvM`Lj Ki‡eb|

GLb ck n‡jv: LvivRx Rwgi gwjK gmwjg n‡j Zv‡K LvivR c`v‡bi cvkvcvwk Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e wKbv? A_ev ïa Dki w`‡j Pj‡e wKbv? A_vr †Kv‡bv LvivRx Rwg Dkix Rwg‡Z iƒcvšwiZ n‡Z cv‡i wKbv? Aevi †Kv‡bv Dkix Rwg LvivRx Rwg‡Z iƒcvšwiZ n‡Z cv‡i wKbv †mUvI Avgv‡`i Rvbv `iKvi|

Avgiv Av‡jvPbvi mweav‡_© †k‡li ck Av‡M Av‡jvPbv Kie| Avgiv e‡jwQ †h, Dkix Rwg‡Z †Kv‡bv LvivR avh Kiv hv‡e bv| Dkix Rwg me`v DkixB _vK‡e| ïa GKwU Ae¯vq Dkix Rwg LvivRx‡Z iƒcvšwiZ n‡Z cv‡i e‡j wKQ dKxn I Bgvg gZ ‡cvlY K‡i‡Qb| Zv n‡jv, hw` †Kv‡bv Agmwjg †Kv‡bv gmwj‡gi wbKU †_‡K Dkix Rwg Bmjvgx kixqZm¤§Zfv‡e µq K‡ib| G‡¶‡Î Zv‡`i wZbwU gZ Av‡Q:

প্রথম মত: gmwj‡gi Rb¨ Dkix Rwg Agmwj‡gi wbKU weµq Kiv wbwl×| KviY G‡Z Bmjv‡gi GKwU i“Kb hvKvZ Av`v‡qi †¶Î m¼wPZ nq| Zviv G‡K hvKv‡Zi cwZ GK cKvi Aegvbbv e‡j g‡b K‡i‡Qb|[180]

দ্বিতীয় মত: Ab¨vb¨ Awjg I dKxn hviv G ai‡bi weµq Rv‡qh e‡j‡Qb Zv‡`i `wU gZ i‡q‡Q| Zv‡`i ga¨ †_‡K †KD †KD e‡j‡Qb †h, G Ae¯vq RwgwU LvivRx Rwg‡Z iƒcvšwiZ n‡e|

Bgvg Ave nvbxdv (in) G gZ MnY K‡i‡Qb| wZwb e‡j‡Qb †h, Dkix Rwgi gmwjg gwjK hw` Zvi Rwg Agmwj‡gi Kv‡Q weµq K‡ib Zvn‡j H Rwg LvivRx Rwg‡Z iƒcvšwiZ n‡e| Dki †h‡nZz hvKvZ I Bev`Z, †m‡nZz Agmwj‡gi wbKU †_‡K Dki MnY Kiv hvq bv| RwgwUi gwjKvbv Agmwj‡gi nv‡Z hvIqvq Zvi wbKU †_‡K hvKvZ MnY Kiv n‡e bv| eis Zvi Rwg †_‡K LvivR MnY Kiv n‡e Ges D³ Rwg ¯vqxfv‡e LvivRx Rwg‡Z iƒcvšwiZ n‡e| cieZx‡Z KL‡bv Zv

Dkix‡Z i¨cvšÍiZ n‡e bv| cieZx‡Z hw` †Kv‡bv gmwjg bvMwiK D³ Rwg Agmwj‡gi wbKU †_‡K µq K‡ib Zvn‡j ZLbI RwgwU LvivRxB _vK‡e Ges gmwjg gwjK‡K LvivR c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|

D‡jŁ¨ †h, ïa AvBbvbM I mKj evavg³ µ‡qi †¶‡ÎB G weavb w`‡q‡Qb Bgvg Ave nvbxdv (iwn)| †Kv‡bv Agmwjg hw` †Kv‡bv gmwj‡gi Rwg µq Kivi mgq cwZ‡ekxi Avgvb‡Zi nK _v‡K, A‰ea fv‡e µq K‡ib ev Rjg AZ¨vPv‡ii gva¨‡g A‰ea `Lj K‡ib Zvn‡j †Kv‡bv Ae¯v‡ZB D³ Rwgi cKZ gwjKvbv I Dkix cKwZ cwieZZ n‡e bv| D³ Rwg Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi (iwn) g‡Z I mKj Bgv‡gi g‡Z DkixB _vK‡e| A‰ea `Lj gwjKvbv cwieZb K‡i bv|

তৃতীয় মতঃ Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi Ab¨Zg `B QvÎ I mnPi, Bgvg Ave BDmd I Bgvg gnv¤§v`- iwngvûgjwû- Zvi G gZ MnY K‡ib wb| Zviv e‡jb †h, Dkix Rwg †Kv‡bv Ae¯v‡ZB LvivRx‡Z i¨cvšÍiZ n‡Z cv‡i bv| hw` †Kv‡bv Agmwjg †Kv‡bv gmwj‡gi wbKU †_‡K Dkix Rwg µq K‡ib Zvn‡j Zv‡K D³ Rwgi Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| G DkiB Zvi Rwgi fwgKi e‡j MY¨ n‡e| Zvi c`Ë Dki hvKvZ Lv‡Z bq, LvivR Lv‡Z Rgv Kiv n‡e Ges LvivR Lv‡ZB e¨q Kiv n‡e| wKš Dk‡ii cwigv‡c Zv MnY Kiv n‡e| Bgvg gnv¤§v` e‡jb †h, D³ Agmwjg bvMwiK Zvi H Rwgi Drcv`‡bi 10% fvM Dki wnmv‡e c`vb Ki‡eb| Avi Bgvg Ave BDmd e‡jb †h, wZwb Zvi Drcv`b †_‡K Dk‡ii wØ¸Y, A_vr 20% Dki wnmv‡e iv‡ói wbKU Rgv †`‡eb| D³ Rwg hw` cieZx Kv‡j †Kv‡bv gmwjg µq K‡ib Zv Dkix Rwg wnmv‡eB _vK‡e| gmwjg gwjK D³ Rwgi Drcb dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡eb| D³ Rwg‡Z LvivR Av‡iv‡ci AwaKvi iv‡ói †bB|[181]

Bgvg Ave BDmd G wel‡q wek` Av‡jvPbv K‡i e‡jb: Òhw` †Kv‡bv Agmwjg bvMwiK Dkix Rwg µq K‡ib Zvn‡j Ave nvbxdv (iwn) e‡jb: Awg H Rwgi Dc‡i LvivR avh Kie| Gici Avi KL‡bv Zv‡K Dkix Rwg‡Z i¨cvšÍiZ Kie bv, hw`I c‡i †Kv‡bv gmwjg H Rwg µq K‡ib| KviY, Agmwj‡gi wbKU †_‡K hvKvZ †bIqv m¤e

bq, GRb¨ Zv‡K LvivRx Rwg‡Z i/cvšwiZ Ki‡Z n‡e| wKš Awg ewj †h, D³ Rwg‡Z wØ¸Y Dki avh Ki‡Z n‡e| G wØ¸Y DkiB D³ Rwgi LvivR wnmv‡e MY¨ n‡e| c‡i hw` KL‡bv †Kv‡bv gmwjg D³ Rwg µq K‡i gwjKvbv MnY K‡ib, A_ev Agmwjg gwjK Bmjvg MnY K‡ib Zvn‡j Zv cbivq Av‡Mi gZ Dkix Rwg‡Z cwiYZ n‡e|

Avgv‡`i †Kv‡bv †Kv‡bv D¯v` eYbv K‡i‡Qb †h, nvmvb emix I ÔAvZvÕ G ai‡bi Rwg‡Z wØ¸Y Dki avh Kivi c‡¶ wQ‡jb| Awg Ave nvbxdvi g‡Zi †P‡q nvmvb I ÔAvZvi gZB DËg g‡b Kwi|

G g‡Zi hw³ n‡jv, hw` e¨emv‡qi cY¨ wb‡q †Kv‡bv gmwjg †Kv‡bv evRv‡i hvb Zvn‡j miKvix Ki-msMvnK (Awki) Zvi wbKU †_‡K 2.5% nv‡i hvKvZ MnY Ki‡eb| hw` †Kv‡bv Agmwjg bvMwiK D³ cY¨ µq K‡i miKvix Ki-msMvn‡Ki wbKU Mgb K‡ib Zvn‡j wZwb D³ cY¨ †_‡K 5% nv‡i Ki MnY Ki‡eb| hw` D³ cY¨ cbivq †Kv‡bv gmwjg µq K‡ib Ges e¨emv K‡ib Zvn‡j Zv‡K 2.5% nv‡i hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| Gfv‡e †`Lv hv‡”Q †h, GKB cY¨ gwjKvbv cwieZ‡bi d‡j weavb cv‡ë hv‡”Q| Zvn‡j D³ Dkix fwgi I GKB weavb n‡e|

(Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi g‡Zi `ejZv I Avgvi g‡Zi kw³i) Av‡iKwU cgvY †`Lb! g°v kixd, g`xbv kixd ev Avi‡ei gj fL‡Ê LvivRi weavb †bB| hw` †Kv‡bv Agmwjg bvMwiK G mKj RvqMvq Rwg µq K‡ib Zvn‡j wK Zvi H Rwgi Dci LvivR Av‡ivc Kiv hv‡e? g°v-g`xbvq ev nvivg kix‡di Rwg‡ZI wK LvivR avh Ki‡Z n‡e? Zv n‡Z cv‡i bv| eis Zvi Dci wØ¸Y Dki avh Ki‡Z n‡e, †hi/cfv‡e Zv‡`i e¨emv‡qi c‡Y¨i Dci hvKv‡Zi wØ¸Y Ki avh Kiv nq| wKš †Kv‡bv Ae¯v‡ZB nvivg kix‡di Rwg‡Z LvivR Av‡ivc Kiv hv‡e bv|Ó[182]

gmwjg D¤§vni msL¨vMwiô Bgvg I dKxn G weI‡q Bgvg Ave BDmd I gnv¤§v‡`i mv‡_ GKgZ| Zv‡`i gZ n‡jv, Dkix fwg KL‡bvB LvivRx fwg‡Z i/cvšwiZ n‡e bv, eis me`vB Zv Dkix _vK‡e| Z‡e Dkix Rwgi gwjKvbv Agmwj‡gi nv‡Z †M‡j Zvi wbKU

†_‡K ¯vfweK Dki A_vr Drcv`‡bi GK`kvgsk (10%) MnY Ki‡Z n‡e, bv wØ¸Y Dki A_vr Drcv`‡bi GK cÂgvsk (20%) MnY Ki‡Z n‡e †m wel‡q Zviv gZ‡f` K‡i‡Qb|[183]

৪. ৪. ভূমির প্রকৃতি পরিবর্তনঃ খারাজী ভূমির উশর

LvivRx Rwgi Dki c`vb `Bfv‡e n‡Z cv‡i| প্রথমত: RwgwU LvivRg³ Dkix Rwg‡Z cwiYZ n‡e| Zvi †Kv‡bv LvivR w`‡Z n‡e bv| gwjK ïa Drcv`‡bi hvKvZ A_vr Dki c`vb Ki‡eb| দ্বিতীয়ত: RwgwU LvivRx _vK‡e| gmwjg gwjK LvivR c`v‡bi cvkvcwk Dki c`vb Ki‡eb|

c_g c×wZ‡Z †Kv‡bv Rwg LvivRx †_‡K Dkix‡Z cwiYZ nIqv m¤e bq e‡j mKj Bgvg I dKxn GKgZ| Zviv e‡jb, †h fwg‡Z Bmjvgx weR‡qi c‡i Bmjvgx bxwZgvjvi Av‡jv‡K wbw`ó LvivR avh Kiv n‡q‡Q †m fwg hZ¶Y †m Ae¯vq _vK‡e, A_vr Zvi cwbi Drm ev Drcv`b ¶gZv bó n‡e bv A_ev cwZZ ev cwiZ¨³ Rwg‡Z cwiYZ n‡e bv, ZZ¶Y chš Zv Av‡iwcZ LvivR †_‡K g³ n‡e bv| Avgiv Av‡MB D‡jL K‡iwQ †h, G wel‡q †Kv‡bv gZ‡f` †bB|

wØZxq c×wZ‡Z LvivRx Rwgi Dki c`v‡bi wel‡q Zviv gZ‡f` K‡i‡Qb| †KD e‡j‡Qb: LvivRx Rwgi Drcv`‡bi Dki w`‡Z n‡e bv| Avi †KD e‡j‡Qb: Lviv‡Ri Kvi‡Y dih hvKvZ gvd nq bv| gmwjg‡K Aek¨B Zvi KwI Drcv`‡bi 10% ev 5% fvM hvKvZ (Dki) c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e, †m Drcv`b LvivRx Rwgi †nvK, Dkix Rwgi †nvK, wbR gwjKvbvi Rwg ‡_‡K †nvK ev fvov ev eMv Rwg †_‡K †nvK|

G gZwe‡iv‡ai KviY n‡jv G mgm¨v ivmjjvn (ﷺ)-Gi h‡M wQj bv| ZLb LvivR e¨e¯vI wQj bv, gmwj‡gi nv‡Z LvivRx RwgI wQj bv| GRb¨ G wel‡q Zvi †Kv‡bv ¯úó wb‡`kbv Avgiv cvw"Q bv| Ljvdv‡q iv‡k`x‡bi h‡M I mgm¨wU †Zgb †`Lv hvq wb| KviY Dgv‡ii h‡M LvivR e¨e¯v cPwjZ n‡jI Zv wQj Agmwjg‡`i Rb¨| LvivRx Rwgi gmwjg gwj‡Ki msL¨v wQj bMY¨| G wb‡q †Zgb †Kv‡bv

c‡kvËi ZLb nq wb| cieZx h‡M GB mgm¨v cKU n‡q †`Lv †`q| †h‡nZ mbv‡Z ivmj (ﷺ), mbv‡Z Ljvdv‡q iv‡k`xb I mbv‡Z mvnvevq G wel‡q Ø¨_nxb I ¯úó mgvavb †bB †mRb¨B cieZx BgvgMY Gi mgvav‡b wewfb nv`xm, LjxdvM‡Yi Kg I gZvg‡Zi Av‡jv‡K BRwZnv` K‡i‡Qb| G‡Z wbæiƒc gZcv_K¨ mwó n‡q‡Q:

৪. ৪. ১. খারাজী ভূমির উৎপাদন উশরমুক্ত

ZweeqxM‡Yi hM †_‡K †Kv‡bv †Kv‡bv dKxn e‡j‡Qb †h, LvivR I Dki GKwÎZ n‡e bv| GKRb gmwj‡gi Dci dih n‡jv Zvi Rwgi Drcw`Z dj-dm‡ji hvKvZ Av`vq Kiv, hw` †m Rwg LvivRg³ nq| Zv‡K Zvi LvivRx Rwgi Drcv`b †_‡K hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e bv, †m Drcv`b †h cKv‡ii I †h cwigv‡YiB †nvK|

Avjx (iv) †_‡K GKwU eYbv cvIqv hvq, hv †_‡K G A_ MnY Kiv †h‡Z cv‡i| BqvnBqv Beb Av`g (203 wn) eYbv K‡i‡Qb †h, Avjx (iv) LvivRx Rwg †_‡K LvivR Qvov wKQ MnY Ki‡Zb bv|[184]

G †_‡K g‡b Kiv †h‡Z cv‡i †h, LvivRx Rwgi gwjK gmwjg n‡jI wZwb Zvi †_‡K dm‡ji hvKvZ MnY Ki‡Zb bv| Avevi Gi A_ n‡Z cv‡i †h, wZwb LvivRx Rwgi gmwjg ev Agmwjg gwj‡Ki wbKU †_‡K LvivR Qvov Ab¨ †Kv‡bv AwZwi³ Ki MnY Ki‡Zb bv| Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, Dgvi (iv) LvivRx Rwgi gwjK Agmwjg bvMwiKM‡Yi wbKU †_‡K Pw³i AwaK †Kv‡bv UvKv-cqmv ev Ki MnY Ki‡Z we‡klfv‡e wb‡la K‡i ImxqZ K‡i‡Qb|

ZweeqxM‡Yi hM †_‡K G wel‡q wewfb gZvgZ ¯úó n‡Z _v‡K| Beb AveŸv‡mi (iv) Lv‡`g cL¨vZ Zweqx BKwigvn (105 wn) ¯úófv‡e LvivRx Rwgi Dki MnY Ki‡Z wb‡la Ki‡Zb e‡j Rvbv hvq| BqvnBqv Beb Av`g e‡jb: Avgiv ï‡bwQ, BKwigvn e‡j‡Qb:

لاَ يَجْتَمِعُ الْعُشْرُ وَالْخَرَاجُ

ÒLvivR I Dki GKwÎZ nq bv|Ó[185]

cL¨vZ Zvweqx Avwgi Beb kvivnxj Avk-kv'ex (103 wn.) ‡_‡K I Abiƒc gZ ewYZ n‡q‡Q|[186]

Kdvi L¨vZbvgv Zvweqx dKxn Beivnxg bvLqx (96 wn) e‡jb:

لاَ يَجْتَمِعُ الْعُشْرُ وَالْخَرَاجُ فِيْ أَرْضِ رَجُلٍ مُسْلِمٍ

ÒGKRb gmwj‡gi fwg‡Z Dki Ges LvivR GKwÎZ n‡e bv|Ó[187]

Bgvg Avôhg Ave nvbxdv (iwngvûjøvn) I Zvi AbmvwiMY G gZ MnY K‡i‡Qb| Bgvg gnv¤§v` Bebj nvmvb Avk-kvBevbx (iv) e‡jb: ÒAvwg ejjvg, Zvn‡j ejb: hw` Kv‡iv Ggb Rwg _v‡K, †h Rwgi LvivR †m c`vb K‡i, Zvn‡j wK †m Rwg‡Z Zvi Dki w`‡Z n‡e? wZwb ej‡jb: bv|Ó[188] Ab¨Î wZwb e‡jb: ÒAvwg ejjvg, Zvn‡j ejb: hw` †Kv‡bv gmwjg †Kv‡bv Agmwj‡gi wbKU †_‡K LvivRx Rwg µq K‡i Zvn‡j wK Zv‡K †m Rwgi Dki w`‡Z n‡e? wZwb ej‡jb: bv, wKš' Zv‡K H Rwgi LvivR w`‡Z n‡e|Ó[189]

Ab¨Î wZwb e‡jb: Òhw` †Kv‡bv e¨w³i GKwU Rwg _v‡K, †h Rwgi LvivR †m c`vb K‡i, H Rwgi Rb¨ Ab¨ wKQ c`vb Kivi `wqZ wK Zvi _vK‡e? wZwb ej‡jb: bv, GKB Rwg‡Z Dki Ges LvivR GKwÎZ n‡e bv|Ó[190]

৪. ৪. ২. এ মতের দলীল প্রমাণাদি

PZ_© wnRix kZ‡Ki Ab¨Zg gnwÏm I dKxn Bgvg Ave Rvôdi Zvnvex (321 wn) nvbvdx gvhnv‡ei G g‡Zi mg_‡b wewfbœ hw³ I cgvY †ck K‡i‡Qb:

৪. ৪. ২. ১. উশরের হাদীসের নির্দেশনা

ivmjjvn ﷺ e‡j‡Qb: Òewói cvwb, cewnZ SYvi cvwb ev gvwUi

¯vfvweK Av`Zv †_‡K †h dj ev dmj Drcvw`Z nq, †m dj I dm‡ji GK`kgvsk (10%) hvKvZ wnmv‡e c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| Avi †m‡Pi gva¨‡g †h dj ev dmj Drcbœ Kiv nq Zv †_‡K GK`kvs‡ki A‡aK (5%) hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|Ó G nv`x‡m ivmyjyjøvn ﷺ GKRb gymwj‡gi Rwg‡Z hv wKQz dih Zv me e‡j w`‡q‡Qb| GLv‡b wZwb LvivR‡Ri K_v D‡jøL K‡ib wb| G‡Z eySv hvq †h, Dk‡ii mv‡_ LvivR dih n‡e bv| KviY hw` Dk‡ii mv‡_ LvivR dih n‡Zv Zvn‡j GKRb gywgb‡i Rwg‡Z Zvi `vwq‡Zi GKvsk nZ Dki| G K_v wPšÍv Kiv hvq bv †h, ivmyjyjøvn ﷺ gywgb‡bi Dci AwcZ `vwq‡Zi wKQz Ask ej‡eb Ges wKQz Ask ev` †i‡L †`‡eb|

৪. ৪. ২. ২. ইরাক তার দিরহাম ও কাফীয বন্ধ করে দিল

Aveû ivBiv (iv) e‡j‡Qb: ivmyjyjøvn ﷺ e‡j‡Qb:

مَنَعَتِ الْعِرَاقُ دِرْهَمَهَا وَقَفِيزَهَا وَمَنَعَتِ الشَّأْمُ مُدْيَهَا وَدِينَارَهَا وَمَنَعَتْ مِصْرُ إِرْدَبَّهَا وَدِينَارَهَا وَعُدْتُمْ مِنْ حَيْثُ بَدَأْتُمْ وَعُدْتُمْ مِنْ حَيْثُ بَدَأْتُمْ وَعُدْتُمْ مِنْ حَيْثُ بَدَأْتُمْ شَهِدَ عَلَى ذَلِكَ لَحْمُ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ وَدَمُهُ

ÒBivK Zvi w`invg I Zvi Kvdxh eÜ K‡i w`j| kvg Zvi g`B I Zvi `xbvi eÜ K‡i w`j| wgmi Zvi Biw`eŸ I Zvi `xbvi eÜ K‡i w`j| †Zvgiv †hLvb †_‡K ïiæ K‡iwQ‡j †mLv‡bB wd‡i Avm‡j| †Zvgiv †hLvb †_‡K ïiæ K‡iwQ‡j †mLv‡bB wd‡i Avm‡j| †Zvgiv †hLvb †_‡K ïiæ K‡iwQ‡j †mLv‡bB wd‡i Avm‡j|Ó Ave û ivBivi †MvkZ I i³ G wel‡qi mv¶¨ c`vb Ki‡Q|Ó[191]

Djvgv‡q wKivg G nv`xm‡K LvivR e¨e¯vi cPjb m¤ú‡K ivmyjyjøvn ﷺ-Gi fwel¨ØvYx wnmv‡e MY¨ K‡i‡Qb| A_vr GmKj †`‡ki gvb‡liv Zv‡`i fywgi LvivR wnmv‡e GmKj g`v I Lv`¨ c`vb Ki‡e| Gici GKmgq Zviv LvivR Av`vq eÜ K‡i †`‡e| Bgvg Zvnvex e‡jb: G nv`xm †_‡K eySv hvq †h, G mKj AÂ‡ji gymjgvb‡`i Dci ïa LvivR c`vbB `wqZ, LvivR Qvov Ab¨ †Kv‡bv wKQz c`vb Zv‡`i

`wqZ bq| hw` LvivRi cvkvcwk Dkil Zv‡`i Dci dih n‡Zv Zvn‡j nv`x‡m ivmjjvn ﷺ Zv D‡jL Ki‡Zb|

৪. ৪. ২ ৩. উমার (রা)-এর কর্ম ও মতামত

Dgv‡ii (iv) mg‡q A‡bK Agmwjg LvivR`vZv Bmjvg MnY K‡ib Ges Zviv LvivR gIKd Kivi Av‡e`b K‡ib| Dgvi (iv) Zv‡`i Av‡e`b MnY Ki‡Z AcviMZv cKvk K‡ib Ges Zv‡`i‡K Bmjvg Mn‡Yi c‡iI LvivR w`‡Z n‡e e‡j Rvbvb| Lviv‡Ri mv‡_ mv‡_ DkiI w`‡Z n‡e Zv wZwb Zv‡`i‡K e‡jb wb| †Kv‡bv eYbvq ejv nq wb †h, wZwb Zv‡`i‡K e‡j‡Qb, †Zvgv‡`i‡K Lviv‡Ri mv‡_ mv‡_ hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e| hw` LvivRx Rwg‡Z Dki dih n‡Zv Zvn‡j wZwb Zv‡`i‡K Zv e‡j w`‡Zb| GØviv cgwYZ nq †h, gmwj‡gi gwjKvbvaxb LvivRx Rwg‡Z Dki dih bq| Dgvi (iv) hLb G wm×vš Rvbvb ZLb mvnvev‡q †Kivg Dcw¯Z wQ‡jb| Zviv †Kv‡bv cwZev` K‡ib wb| G‡Z eSv hvq †h, weIqwU‡Z mvnvexMY GKgZ wQ‡jb|[192]

৪. ৪. ২. ৪. খারাজ উশরের দ্বিগুণ বা তারও বেশি

wnRix PZ_ kZ‡Ki cL¨vZ nvbvdx dKxn Avjvgv Ave evKi Avng` Beb Avjx Avj-Rvmmvm (370 wn) nvbvdx gvhnv‡ei c‡¶ Av‡iKwU hw³ †ck K‡i‡Qb| wZwb e‡jb †h, ivmjjvn ﷺ KI‡Ki e¨‡qi w`‡K j¶¨ †i‡L †m‡Pi †¶‡Î hvKv‡Zi cwigvY A‡aK K‡i w`‡q‡Qb| GRb¨ mvaviY fv‡e 10% I †m‡Pi †¶‡Î 5% fvM hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z nq| Rwgi LvivR c`vb KI‡Ki Rb¨ AwZwi³ GKwU LiP, hv mvaviYZ cY hvKv‡Zi wØ¸Y| mvaviYfv‡e Drcb dj-dm‡ji b¨bZg 20% fvM LvivR c`vb Ki‡Z nq| †m‡Pi Rb¨ †h‡nZ A‡aK hvKvZ iwnZ nq, †m‡nZ G AwZwi³ Li‡Pi Rb¨ c‡iv hvKvZ iwnZ nIqvB hw³ m½Z|[193]

৪. ৪. ২. ৫. মুমিনের জমিতে খারাজ ও উশর একত্রিত হয় না

wnRix cÂg kZ‡Ki Ab¨Zg nvbvdx dKxn Avjvgv Ave evKi gnv¤§v` Beb Avng` Avm-mviLmx (483 wn) Av‡iv wZbwU cgvY †ck K‡ib nvbvdx gvhnv‡ei c‡¶| c_g `jxj n‡jv Avãjvn Beb gvmÔE`

(iv) †_‡K Zvi wb‡Ri K_v wnmv‡e Ges ivmyjyjøvn ﷺ-Gi K_v wnmv‡e Dfq fv‡e ewYZ n‡q‡Q :

لاَ يَجْتَمِعُ الْعُشْرُ وَالْخَرَاجُ فِيْ أَرْضِ رَجُلٍ مُسْلِمٍ

ÒGKRb gmwj‡gi fwg‡Z Dki Ges LvivR GKwÎZ n‡e bv|Ó[194]

৪. ৪. ২. ৬. পূর্ববর্তী সকল শাসকের ঐকমত্য

Avjøvgv mvivLmxi †`Iqv wØZxq `jxj n‡jv: gmwjg iv‡ó A‡bK b¨vqcivqY I AZ¨vPvix kvmK ev ev`kvn wQ‡jb| A‡b‡K wewfbfv‡e RbM‡Yi Dc‡i Kiv‡ivc K‡i iv‡ói Avq evov‡bvi †Póv K‡i‡Qb| Gfv‡e A‡b‡K A‡bK cKvi A‰ea Ki MnY K‡i‡Qb| wKš‘ †Kv‡bv Rwjg I KL‡bv Kdvi MvgvÂj †_‡K Lviv‡Ri cvkvcvwk Dki MnY K‡ib wb| G‡Z eSv hvq †h, Lviv‡Ri mv‡_ Dki w`‡Z n‡e bv| Av‡iv eSv hvq †h, welqwU BRgvÔ ev HKg‡Z¨i welq|

৪. ৪. ২. ৭. একই সম্পদে দ্বিবিধ করারোপে আপত্তি

Avjøvgv mvivLmxi ZZxq hw³ n‡jv: LvivR I Dk‡ii mÎ GKB| LvivR I Dki DfqB Drcv`bkxj fwgi Ki ¯iƒc| GKB Rwg †_‡K GKB m‡Î `cKvi Ki †bIqv P‡j bv| †hgb GKB cï †_‡K `cKv‡ii hvKvZ †bIqv hvq bv| hw` †KD e¨emv‡qi Rb¨ hvKv‡Zi wbmve cwigvY cï cvjb K‡ib Zvn‡j Zv‡K GK cKvi hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e, e¨emv‡qi hvKvZ I cïi hvKvZ GK‡Î w`‡Z n‡e bv|

GQvov Dki I LvivR `cKvi K‡ii Kvi‡Yi g‡a¨ we‡kl ˆecixZ¨ i‡q‡Q, hv‡Z Dfq KviY GKwÎZ n‡Z cv‡i bv| Lviv‡Ri KviY n‡jv h‡×i gva¨‡g †`k `L‡ji Øviv †m †`‡ki fwgi Dci we‡RZv‡`i AwaKvi cwZwôZ nIqv| Avi Dk‡ii KviY n‡jv †¯'Qvq ‡`kevmxi Bmjvg MnY Kiv Ges Zv‡`i fwg‡Z we‡RZv‡`i †Kv‡bv AwaKvi bv _vKv| GKwU Kvi‡Y GKwU Ki cwZwôZ n‡j †mLv‡b ‡Kv‡bv Ae¯v‡ZB wØZxq KviY I wØZxq cKvi Ki cwZôv Kiv m¤¢e bq|[195]

৪. ৪. ২. ৮. খুলাফায়ে রাশেদীন করেন নি

mßg wnRix kZ‡Ki cL¨vZ nvbvdx dKxn Avj¨vgv Kvgvj Ïxb Bebj ûgvg gnv¤§v` Beb Avãj Iqvwn` (681 wn) D‡jøL K‡i‡Qb †h, hw` Ljvdv‡q iv‡k`xb Lviv‡Ri cvkvcvwk Dki MnY Ki‡Zb Zvn‡j Aek¨B Zv G msµvš eYbvq D‡jøL _vKZ| Zv‡`i LvivR Mn‡Yi weeiY †hi‚c wewfbœ †iIqv‡q‡Z D‡jøL Kiv n‡q‡Q, Abi‚cfv‡e Zv‡`i Lviv‡Ri mv‡_ Dki Mn‡Yi weeiYI †mLv‡b cvIqv †hZ| wKš †Kv_vI m¯úófv‡e GK_v cvIqv hv‡"Q bv †h, Zviv GKB Rwg †_‡K LvivR I Dki MnY Ki‡Zb| G †_‡K eSv hvq †h, LvivR I Dki GKwÎZ nq bv|[196]

৪. ৪. ২. ৯. মুমিনের অতিরিক্ত বোঝা

Bgvg Avô‚hg Ave nvbxdv (ivn) Gi g‡Zi Av‡iKwU gvbweK w`K nj, Bmjvgx iv‡ói gmwjg bvMwiK‡K wewfbœ cKv‡ii hvKvZ I eva¨Zvg‚jK mv`Kvn c`vb Ki‡Z nq, hv Agmwjg bvMwiK c`vb K‡ib bv| GRb¨ mvaviYZ K‡ii †¶‡Î gmwjg bvMwi‡Ki ‡iqvZ Kiv nq| GRb¨ Lviv‡Ri cwigvY Dk‡ii wØ¸Y ev Zvi KvQvKwQ avh Kiv nq| A_vr gmwjg bvMwiK Dki wnmv‡e †h cwigvY dmj c`vb K‡ib Agmwjg bvMwi‡Ki Lviv‡Ri cwigvY Zvi wØ¸Y nq| GLb hw` Avgiv gmwjg bvMwiK‡K Dki I LvivR GK‡Î c`vb Ki‡Z ewj Zvn‡j gjZ Zvi Dci mva¨vZxZ †evSv Pwc‡q †`Iqv n‡e| †m‡¶‡Î Zvi cwZ‡ekx Agmwjg ïa LvivR c`vb K‡i Rwg †fvM`Lj Ki‡eb, Avi Zv‡K wØ¸Y Ki c`vb K‡i Rwg ‡fvM`Lj Ki‡Z n‡e| g‡b n‡e wZwb gmjgvb n‡q Aciva K‡i‡Qb, ZvB iví Zvi KvQ †_‡K wØ¸Y Ki Av`vq K‡i Zv‡K kw¯ c`vb Ki‡Q|

৪. ৪. ৩. খারাজী জমির উৎপাদনের উশর দিতে হবে

Zv‡eqxM‡Yi hM †_‡K gmwjg D¤§vni AwaKvsk Bgvg, dKxn I Awjg HKgZ¨ ‡cvIY K‡i‡Qb †h, gmwj‡gi Rb¨ LvivR I Dki GKwÎZ n‡Z cv‡i| gmwj‡gi Dci dih hvKvZ Lviv‡Ri Kvi‡Y iwnZ nq bv| Zv‡K Drcb dj I dm‡ji wbmve cY n‡j hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡ZB n‡e| LvivRx Rwg †_‡K Drcv`b Ki‡j Zv‡K LvivR I Dki `‡UvB c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| LvivR n‡jv iv‡ói AwaKvi I Rwgi fvov ev

Contents

gj¨¯i¦c c`Ë Ki| G Ki Rwgi mv‡_ m¤ú³, dm‡ji mv‡_ bq| Avi Drcvw`Z dm‡ji Dki n‡jv Avj¬vni c¶ †_‡K wbavwiZ gwg‡bi dih Bev`Z, hv Rwgi fvov c`vb ev U¨v· c`v‡bi Kvi‡Y iwnZ n‡Z cv‡i bv| cwm× 4 Bgv‡gi g‡a¨ wZb Bgvg: gwjK, kvwdÔqx I Avng` iwngvûgj¬vn G gZ MnY K‡i‡Qb| GQvov 1g I 2q wnRix kZvãxi AwaKvsk Zv‡eqx gnvwÏm I dKxn GB gZ MnY K‡i‡Qb|[197]

Zviv mK‡jB LvivRx Rwgi Drcvw`Z dm‡ji Dki c`vb dih nIqvi wel‡q GKgZ| Z‡e LvivR I Dk‡ii mgš‡qi wel‡q wKQ gZ‡f` Av‡Q| †KD †KD Drcvw`Z dm‡ji meUKi Rb¨B hvKvZ w`‡Z e‡j‡Qb| LvivR wnmv‡e c`Ë UvKv Pv‡li LiP ev Rwgi fvovi b¨vq, Dk‡ii wnmv‡ei g‡a¨ †Kv‡bv iKg cfve †dj‡e bv| hw` Kv‡iv LvivRx Rwg‡Z 30 gY dmj nq Ges Zv‡K LvivR wnmv‡e 6 gY dmj c`vb Ki‡Z nq Zvn‡j Zv Pv‡li Li‡Pi g‡a¨ aiv n‡e Ges Zv‡K 30 g‡Yi hvKvZ 10% wnmv‡e 3 gY ev 5% wnmv‡e 1.5 gY c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|

Avevi Zv‡`i g‡a¨ A‡b‡K e‡j‡Qb †h, hvKv‡Zi wbmv‡ei wnmve †_‡K LvivR wnmv‡e c`Ë dmj ev` w`‡Z n‡e| A_©vr †h UvKv I dmj Rwg-gwjK Rwgi LvivR wnmv‡e c`vb Ki‡eb, †m cwigvY dmj wZwb Drcvw`Z dm‡ji wnmve †_‡K ev` w`‡q †`L‡eb wbmve cY© nq wKbv| hw` wbmve cY© nq Zvn‡j wZwb †m dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡eb|

†hgb GK e¨w³i GK GKi Rwg‡Z 30 gY Mg Drcb n‡q‡Q| Avgiv g‡b Kwi Zv‡K i“cv I dmj wgwj‡q 5 gY Mg LvivR wnmv‡e c`vb Ki‡Z n‡q‡Q| G cwigvY dmj wZwb Zvi Drcv`b †_‡K ev` w`‡q wbmv‡ei wnmve Ki‡eb| 30 gY †_‡K cvP gY ev` w`‡j 25 gY _v‡K| 25 g‡Y wbmv‡ei AwZwi³ nq| GRb¨ wZwb evKx 25 g‡Yi Rb¨ 10% wnmv‡e 2.5 gY, A_ev 5% wnmv‡e 1.25 gY hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡eb| Avi evKx dmj hw` wbmv‡ei Kg nq -A_©vr cvP Iqvmv‡Ki

Kg nq- Zvn‡j Zv‡K hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e bv| †hgb, hw` 20 gY dmj nq Ges Zv †_‡K 4 gY Zv‡K LvivR wnmv‡e c`vb Ki‡Z nq Zvn‡j evKx _vK‡e 16 gY| G‡Z hvKvZ dih n‡e bv|[198]

৪. ৪. ৪. এ মতের দলিল-প্রমাণাদি

৪. ৪. ৪. ১. করের কারণে ফরয ইবাদত রহিত হওয়া অসম্ভব

wZb Bgvg I Ab¨vb¨ dKxn Zv‡`i `wjj wnmv‡e e‡jb †h, gnvb Avjøvn gwg‡bi wewfb cKvi m¤ú‡` hvKvZ dih K‡i‡Qb| hvKvZ c`vb Ôdih AvBbÕ Bev`Z Ges Bmjv‡gi Ab¨Zg i“Kb| †Kv‡bv U¨v·, Ki, fvov ev Pv`v Av`v‡qi Kvi‡Y G dih iwnZ nq bv| e¨emvqx gmwj‡gi e¨emvi gjab I c‡Y¨ Avjøvn hvKvZ dih K‡i‡Qb| wZwb hw` wbR †`vKv‡b e¨emv K‡ib Zvn‡j Zv‡K fvov wnmv‡e †Kv‡bv e¨q fvi enb Ki‡Z n‡e bv| Avi hw` wZwb miKvix ev †emiKvix †Kv‡bv †`vKvb ev ¯vb fvov wb‡q †mLv‡b e¨emv K‡ib Zvn‡j Zv‡K Ki ev fvov c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| wKš G fvov c`v‡bi Rb¨ Zvi e¨emv‡qi gjab ev c‡Y¨i hvKvZ iwnZ n‡e bv|

KI‡Ki Ae¯vI GKBi|c| wZwb hw` Zvi cwicY gwjKvbvaxb Rwg‡Z PvI K‡ib Zvn‡j Dkix Rwg wnmv‡e Zvi †Kv‡bv fvov ev Ki w`‡Z n‡e bv| wKš wZwb hw` †Kv‡bv e¨w³ gwjKvbv Rwg fvov wb‡q PvIev` K‡ib Zvn‡j Zv‡K fvov w`‡Z n‡e| Avi hw` wZwb gmwjg wwR‡qi gva¨‡g GKevi ivóxq gwjKvbvq c‡ek K‡i‡Q Gi|c †Kv‡bv Rwg‡Z PvIev` K‡ib Zvn‡j Zv‡K iv‡ói gwjKvbvi ¯xKwZ I iv‡ói m¤ú` e¨env‡ii wewbg‡q Ki w`‡Z n‡e| fvov ev Ki c`v‡bi Kvi‡Y †Kv‡bv Ae¯v‡ZB Zvi dih Bev`Z hvKvZ c`vb iwnZ ev ewZj n‡Z cv‡i bv|

Lviv‡Ri Kvi‡Y hvKvZ iwnZ Kiv GKwU A‡hŠw³K, Ae¯e I Am¤e K_v| Zvn‡j fvov †`vKv‡b e¨emv Ki‡j Zv‡K ewYwR¨K c‡Y¨i hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e bv| A_ev Dkix Rwg fvov wb‡q PvI Ki‡jI Zvi Dki KvD‡K w`‡Z n‡e bv| Gai‡bi K_v †KDB ej‡eb bv|

৪. ৪. ৪. ২. খারাজ ও উশর পরস্পরকে রহিত করে না

Contents

wZb Bgvg I Zv‡`i c‡¶i dKxnMY e‡jb †h, LvivR I Dki GK welq bq| LvivR gjZ Rwgi fvov ev Ki| Rwg‡Z PvIvev` Kiv †nvK ev bv †nvK Zv cwi‡kva Ki‡Z n‡e| Avi Dki n‡jv Drcb dm‡ji Dci Av‡ivwcZ hvKvZ| Drcv`b n‡j Zv w`‡Z n‡e, bv n‡j bq| Rwgi fvov ev K‡ii mv‡_ Gi m¤úK †bB| LvivR e¨e¯v cPj‡bi †¶‡Î Dgv‡ii gj bxwZB n‡jv, G fwgm¤ú‡`i gwjK eZgvb I fwel¨r cR‡b¥i mKj gmwjg| ivó Gi †`Lïbv Ki‡e| G¸wj‡K LvivR ev K‡ii wewbg‡q Av‡Mi gwjK‡`i nv‡Z †Q‡o †`‡e| G LvivR cKZ gwjK gmwjg D¤§vn Z_v ivó‡K c`Ë fvov wfb wKQB bq|

Giv e‡jb, LvivRx fwg weµq I Bmjvg Mn‡Yi c‡iI LvivR c`v‡bi Avek¨KZvi wel‡q Dgvi, Avjx I Ab¨vb¨ mvnvex (رضي الله عنهم) I wewfb Zvweqxi K_v I Kv‡Ri Av‡jv‡K Avgiv eS‡Z cwi †h, LvivRx Rwgi e¨enwiK gwjK H Rwgi ‡fvM`LjKvix n‡jI cKZ gwjK gmwjg D¤§vn| Avi GRb¨B †fvM`LjKvix‡K gmwjg D¤§vn‡K Òfvov̈ ¯ivc LvivR ev Ki c`vb Ki‡Z nq| Avi Rwgi fvov c`v‡bi Kvi‡Y Zvi hvKvZ iwnZ n‡Z cv‡i bv| Gi cgvY n‡jv, mg¯ gmwjg dKxn GKgZ †h, fvov Kiv Rwgi dm‡ji hvKvZ ev Dki w`‡Z n‡e| fvov‡U PvIx bv fvov `vZv gwjK Dki w`‡eb †m wel‡h wKQ gZ‡f` Av‡Q|[199]

৪. ৪. ৪. ৩. খুলাফা ও তাবিয়ীগণের মতামত

Ljvdv‡q iv‡k`x‡bi cÂg Lwjdv Dgvi Beb Avãj Avhxh (101 wn) LvivRx Rwgi gmwjg gwjK‡`i †_‡K LvivR I Dki GK‡Î Mn‡Yi e¨e¯v K‡ib| wZwb Zvi Ki I hvKvZ msMvnK‡`i e‡jb: ÒGLvb †_‡K LvivR †b‡e- wZwb hwg‡bi w`‡K Bkviv K‡ib- Ges GLvb †_‡K hvKvZ †b‡e, wZwb dm‡ji w`‡K Bkviv K‡ib|Ó[200]

gvBgb Beb wgnivb e‡jb: Awg Dgvi Beb Avãj Avhxh‡K ck Kijvg, GKRb gmwj‡gi wbKU LvivRx Rwg i‡q‡Q| Zvi Kv‡Q dm‡ji hvKvZ PvIqv n‡j wZwb e‡jb: Avgv‡K †Zv Rwgi LvivR w`‡Z

nq (Awg Avevi hvKvZ w`e †Kb?) G e¨w³i †¶‡Î Kx Ki‡Z n‡e? wZwb e‡jb: Zvi LvivR †Zv Rwgi Rb¨, dm‡ji Rb¨ bq, Avi hvKvZ n‡jv Drcvw`Z dm‡ji Rb¨|Ó gvBgb e‡jb: Awg Av‡iKevi Zv‡K G wel‡q ck Kwi| †mevi I wZwb GKB DËi c`vb K‡ib|Ó[201]

Dgvi Beb Avãj Avhxh‡K Av‡iv ck Kiv nq: GKRb gmwjg hw` Agmwj‡gi LvivRx Rwg‡Z Pvlvev` K‡i Zvn‡j Kx Ki‡Z n‡e? wZwb e‡jb: Agmwjg fwggwjK †_‡K Zvi Dc‡i avh LvivR Av`vq Ki‡e| Avi gmwjg Pvlvev`Kvixi wbKU †_‡K Zvi Drcvw`Z dm‡ji Dki Av`vq Ki‡e|Ó[202]

mwdqvb mvIix (161 wn) e‡jb: ÒRwg‡Z hv dj ev dmj Drcb n‡e Zv †_‡K LvivR c`vb Ki‡e| Gici LvivR I FY ev` w`‡q wnmve K‡i †`L‡e cvP IqvmvK dmj Av‡Q wKbv| hw` wbmve cY nq Zvn‡j hvKvZ Av`vq Ki‡e| BwZg‡a¨ †h dmj ev dj †L‡q †d‡jQ Zvi wbmv‡ei wnmv‡e ai‡e|Ó[203]

Zvweqx nvmvb Beb mvwjn e‡jb: Ò(LvivRx Rwgi gvwjK Bmjvg MnY Ki‡j) Zv‡K Av‡Mi gZ LvivR c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| mv‡_ mv‡_ Drcb dmj †_‡K Dki ev Aa-Dki hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|... Rwgi Dci LvivR| Avi dm‡ji hvKvZ gmjgv‡bi dih Bev`Z|Ó[204]

8. 8. 8. 8. ভাড়া জমির উশর বিষয়ে উম্মতের ইজমা’

cL¨vZ Zvweqx dKxn I gnwÏm Beb wknve hnix (124 wn) fvov I eMv Rwgi dm‡j Dki dih nIqvi wel‡q gmwjg D¤§vni HKgZ¨ ev BRgvÕ‡K LvivRx Rwgi dm‡j Dki dih nIqvi cgvY wnmv‡e †ck K‡ib| KviY LvivR e¨e¯vI ivó I bvMwi‡Ki g‡a¨ GK cKv‡ii eMv ev fvov Pw³, Kv‡RB eMv Rwg‡Z †hgb Dki w`‡Z nq, LvivRx Rwg‡ZI ‡mi/c Dki w`‡Z n‡e| gvÕgvi e‡jb: Awg LvivRx Rwgi hvKvZ m¤ú‡K hnix‡K ck Kijvg| wZwb e‡jb: Òivmjjvn ﷺ-Gi

h‡M Ges ZrcieZx mKj h‡M gmwjgMY Rwg eMv, BRviv, fvov BZ¨vw` c×wZ‡Z PvlvevË Ki‡Qb Ges Drcb dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Qb| Avgiv g‡b Kwi GmKj LvivRx Rwgl Abiƒcfv‡e eMv I fvov Rwgi gZ, Gi hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e|[205]

৪. ৪. ৪. ৫. খারাজ ও উশর একত্রিত হতে পারে

Avjvgv mvivLmx I Ab¨ A‡b‡K wj‡L‡Qb, G g‡Zi GKwU `jxj n‡jv, LvivR I Dki m¤úY c_K welq| cKwZ, ¯vb, KviY I e¨qLvZ mKj w`K †_‡KB LvivR I Dki c_K| Kv‡RB GKwUi Rb¨ Ab¨wU iwnZ n‡Z cv‡i bv| Zv‡`i g‡Z LvivR I Dk‡ii cv_K¨ wbæiƒc:

প্রথমত, Dki I LvivR cKwZMZfv‡e c_K| KviY, Dki GKwU LwU Bev`Z I dih Bev`Z| Avi LvivR GKwU LwU RvMwZK Aw_K welq| RvMwZK †h †Kv‡bv cvIbv ‡kva Kivi g‡a¨ hZUK ev›`vi nK I agxq wb‡`kbv Av‡Q G‡ZI ïa ZZUKB Av‡Q| Bev`‡Zi mv‡_ Gi †Kv‡bv m¤úK †bB| †KD hw` Kv‡iv Ni ev Rwg fvov †bq, Zvn‡j Zv‡K Pw³ gZ fvov †kva Ki‡Z n‡e| bv Ki‡j ev›`vi nK bó Kivi cvc n‡e| wKš hw` gwjK gvd K‡i †`q Zvn‡j Avi †Kv‡bv mgm¨v _vK‡e bv| Dfq c‡¶i B"Qvq ev †`‡ki AvB‡bi Av‡jv‡K G †jb‡`‡bi cwigvY Kg‡ewk n‡Z cv‡i ev iwnZ n‡Z cv‡i| GwU GKwU RvMwZK †jb‡`b|

wKš D³ N‡i e¨emv Ki‡j ermi †k‡l †h hvKvZ dih n‡e Zv c`vb Kiv GKwU dih Bev`Z| GwU Avjvn I ev›`vni g‡a¨ †jb‡`b| †KDB Zv gvd Ki‡Z cv‡i bv ev Kg‡ewk Ki‡Z cv‡i bv| †h †Kv‡bv Ae¯vq ev›`v Zv Av`vq Ki‡eb Ges GRb¨ Avjvni mšó I AMwYZ ci¯vi Avkv Ki‡eb| LvivR AveKj fvov †jb‡`‡bi gZ GKwU GKvš RvMwZK †jb‡`b| G iwnZ n‡Z cv‡i ev Kg‡ewk n‡Z cv‡i| wKš Dki GKwU dih Bev`Z| `wU welq‡K ¸wj‡q †djvi †Kv‡bv AeKvk †bB|

দ্বিতীয়ত, LvivR I Dk‡ii ¯vbI wfb| Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, LvivR n‡"Q Rwgi Dci avh Ki, dm‡ji mv‡_ m¤úwKZ bq| Avi Dki n‡"Q dm‡ji Dci avh hvKvZ, Rwgi cKwZ ev cKv‡ii mv‡_ Gi †Kv‡bv

Contents

m¤úK †bB|

তৃতীয়ত, LvivR I Dk‡ii wfwË I ¸i“ZI wfbœ| Dki n‡”Q KiAvb I nv`x‡mi ¯úó evK¨ Øviv cgwYZ gmwjg D¤§vni BRgvKZ GKwU Òdih AvBb Bev`ZÓ| Avi LvivR n‡”Q mvgwRK I RvMwZK mweav we‡ePbv K‡i (gvmwjn gimvjvn) Ljvdv I BgvgM‡Yi BRwZnv`wfwËK GKwU Ki|

চতুর্থত, Dki I LvivR‡Ri e¨qLvZI wfbœ| Dki †h‡nZz hvKvZ I dih Bev`Z, ZvB Gi e¨qLvZ KiAvb Kvix‡gi wbt‡`kbv Abhvqx wbawiZ| `wi` gmwjg hvKvZ ‡bIqvi †hvM¨ e¨w³‡K bv w`‡j hvKvZ Av`vq n‡e bv| hvKvZ iwó RbMY †_‡K msMÖn K‡i wbawiZ Lv‡ZB e¨q Ki‡e, †hb bvMwi‡Ki Bev`Z Av`vq nq| Aci w`‡K LvivR †h‡nZz RvMwZK †jbt‡`bwfwËK Ki, †m‡nZz Ab¨vb¨ U¨v· ev K‡ii b¨vq miKvi B”QvgZ abx, `wi`, gmwjg ev Agmwjg e¨w³‡K `vb, mvnvh¨, †eZb wnmv‡e w`‡Z cv‡i ev †h †Kv‡bv mvgwRK ev iwóq Dbq‡b e¨q Ki‡Z cv‡i| Avi GRb¨B hvKvZ I LvivR GKwÎZ Kiv hvq bv| GgbwK GKB e¨w³ Dfq cKvi cvIbv msMÖn Ki‡Z cv‡ib bv|

Gfv‡e mKj w`K †_‡KB Dki I LvivR wfbœ| Kv‡RB m¤úY wfbœ cKwZi `wU Ki c_K `wU Kvi‡Y GKB Rwg‡Z Av‡ivc nIqv LeB ¯vfweK I m¤¢e| GKwUi Kvi‡Y Ab¨wU iwnZ nIqvi ck Av‡m bv|

Bmjvgx wdK‡n Gi A‡bK D`vniY Av‡Q| g°v kix‡di ÒnvivgÓ GjvKvi g‡a¨ †Kv‡bv Rxe Rv‡bvqvi wkKvi Ki‡j ev Bnivg Ae¯vq wkKvi Ki‡j nvRx‡K D³ wkKv‡ii cwie‡Z GKwU Kievbx †hvM¨ cï Kvddviv wnmv‡e Kievbx w`‡Z nq| Avi hw` †Kv‡bv nvRx nvivg‡i g‡a¨ e¨w³ gwjKvbvq cwjZ Rv‡bvqvi wkKvi K‡ib Zvn‡j Zv‡K wkKv‡ii Rb¨ Kvddviv wnmv‡e GKwU Kievbx w`‡Z n‡e| Avevi GKB wkKv‡ii Rb¨ D³ Rv‡bvqv‡ii gwjK‡K Zvi gj¨ ¶wZciY wnmv‡e c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| Zvn‡j GKwU Rv‡bvqvi wkKvi Kivi Kvi‡Y Zv‡K `B cKvi ¶wZciY w`‡Z n‡jv, GKwU Avjøvni mv‡_ m¤úwKZ Bev`Z I AciwU gwj‡Ki ¶wZciY wnmv‡e RvMwZK nK Av`vq| †h‡nZz `wU `cKvi cvIbv †m‡nZz

GKwÎZ n‡Z evav †bB| LvivR I Dki I Abiƒc|[206]

৪. ৪. ৪. ৬. উশর রহিত করা কুরআন বিরোধী

m‡ev©cwi Zviv e‡jb †h, LvivRx Rwgi Dki iwnZ Ki‡j KiAvb I nv`x‡mi wb‡`©k‡K ¯úó fv‡e Agvb¨ Kiv n‡e| KiAvb Kvix‡g wb‡`©k †`Iqv n‡q‡Q: ÒGes Avwg †Zvgv‡`i Rb¨ fwg †_‡K hv †ei K‡iwQ Zv †_‡K (hvKvZ c`vb Ki)|Ó GLv‡b †Kv‡bv fwg‡K ev` †`Iqv nq wb| nv`xm kix‡d ejv n‡q‡Q Òewói cwbi Drcv`‡bi GK`kgvsk I †m‡Pi cwbi Drcv`‡bi GK`kvgs‡ki A‡aK hvKvZ `vI|Ó †Kv_vI ejv nqwb †h, †Kv‡bv †Kv‡bv fwgi ewói ev †m‡Pi cwbi Drcv`‡bi hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e bv| GgZve¯vq ` GKRb Zweqxi gZvg‡Zi Dci wbfi K‡i KiAvb I nv`x‡mi ¯úó wb‡`©k j•Nb Kiv KL‡bvB DwPZ bq| GRb¨ wØZxq wnRix kZ‡Ki cL¨vZ gnwÏm I dKxn Bgvg Avãj¬vn Bebj gevivK (161wn) KiAv‡bi AvqvZ ÒGes Avwg †Zvgv‡`i Rb¨ fwg †_‡K hv †ei K‡iwQ Zv †_‡K (hvKvZ c`vb Ki)Ó cvV K‡i e‡jb : Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi (ivn) K_v †g‡b wb‡q Avgiv wK Avj¬vni G wb‡`©k Agvb¨ Kie?Ó[207]

৪. ৪. ৫. প্রথম মতের প্রমাণাদি খণ্ডন

2q I 3q wnRix kZ‡Ki A‡bK Awjg I dKxn, wZb gvhnve I Ab¨vb¨ gvhnv‡ei Bgvg I Abmvix wewfbfv‡e nvbvdx dKxnM‡Yi cgvYw`i LÊb K‡i‡Qb| GLv‡b Zv‡`i Zv‡`i GmKj hw³Z‡Ki mvi ms‡¶c Av‡jvPbv KiwQ:

৪. ৪. ৫. ১. উশরের হাদীসের প্রমাণ

Avgiv †`‡LwQ, Bgvg Zvnvex I Ab¨vb¨ nvbvdx dKxn Dk‡ii nv`xm Øviv Zv‡`i gZ cgvY K‡i‡Qb| G mKj nv`x‡m ejv n‡q‡Q: Òewói cwbi dm‡ji Dki I †m‡Pi cwbi dm‡ji wbmd-Dki hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|Ó G mKj nv`x‡m hvKv‡Zi mv‡_ LvivR c`v‡bi K_v

ejv nq wb| G‡Z eSv hvq †h, hvKvZ I LvivR GKÎ n‡e bv| wØZxq g‡Zi AbmvixMY GB cgvY‡K LeB Aevši e‡j‡Qb| Zviv e‡jb:

প্রথমত, GLv‡b Lviv‡Ri D‡jL bv _vKvi d‡j LvivR dih bq cgvY Kiv hvq, wKš Dki dih bq Zv wKfv‡e cgvY Kiv hvq? G nv`xm ‡`‡L nqZ ‡KD ej‡Z cv‡ib †h, gwg‡bi †Kv‡bv Rwg‡ZB Dki wfb †Kv‡bv wKQ c`vb dih bq| wKš G nv`xm I G g‡gi nv`xm Øviv †Kv‡bvfv‡eB cgvY Kiv hvq bv †h, gwg‡bi wKQ Rwg‡Z Dki dih bq| G nv`x‡mi ¯úó A_ GB †h, gwg‡bi mKj cKvi Rwgi mKj cKvi dm‡ji Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| Kv‡RB G nv`xm Øviv hw` †KD gwg‡bi †Kv‡bv‡Kv‡bv Rwg‡Z Dki w`‡Z n‡e bv e‡j cgvY Ki‡Z Pvb Zvn‡j wZwb mKj hw³ I ew×i we‡ivax K_v ej‡eb|

দ্বিতীয়ত, †Kv‡bv nv`x‡m ev Avqv‡Z hw` GKwU `wq‡Zi K_v D‡jL _v‡K Zvi Øviv KL‡bv cgvY Kiv hvq bv †h, D³ m¤ú‡` Ab¨ `wqZ †bB| KiAv‡bi wewfb Avqv‡Z ev nv`x‡m gwgb‡`i DcwRZ m¤ú` †_‡K hvKvZ c`v‡bi wb‡`k †`Iqv n‡q‡Q| GØviv cgvY Kiv hv‡e bv †h, hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡j Avi wcZvgvZv, mšvb I ¯xi fiY‡cvl‡Yi `wqZ _vK‡e bv| A_ev GK_vI ejv hv‡e bv †h, †h‡nZ hvKv‡Zi mv‡_ wcZvgvZv ev ¯xi fiY‡cvl‡Yi K_v ejv nq wb, †m‡nZ †h m¤ú` †_‡K wcZvgvZv ev ¯xi fiY‡cvlY †`Iqv n‡e †mB m¤ú‡`i hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e bv|

তৃতীয়ত, LvivR ivmjjvn mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjv‡gi h‡M wQj bv| LvivR †Kv‡bv agxq Bev`Z ev dih bq| LvivR ïa Rwgi fvov ev gj¨ ¯i|c evó‡K c`Ë Ki| Kv‡RB hvKv‡Zi mv‡_ Zvi D‡j‡Li ck Av‡m bv| Zvn‡j wK Avgiv eje †h, †h‡nZ G mKj nv`x‡m Rwgi fvov, wKlv‡Yi LiP BZ¨vw` D‡jL Kiv †bB †m‡nZ fvov Kiv Rwg‡Z dmj djv‡j hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e bv, A_ev wKlv‡Yi ev jv½‡ji fvov c`vb Ki‡j Avi Dki w`‡Z n‡e bv? LvivR Rwgi fvov| wKlvY I jv½‡ji fvovi gZB GKwU RvMwZK e¨q| Gi Kvi‡Y †Kv‡bv Bev`Z, we‡klZ dih Bev`Z I Bmjv‡gi i“Kb ewZj n‡Z cv‡i bv|

৪. ৪. ৫. ২. খুলাফায়ে রাশেদীনের কর্মের প্রমাণ

nvbvdx DjvgvMY e‡jb, Ljvdv‡q iwk`xb Lviv‡Ri mv‡_ Dki MnY Ki‡Zb e‡j †Kv‡bv eYbv cvIqv hvq bv| Gi Rev‡e wei“×ev`xiv e‡jb †h, LvivR †Zv gjZ Agmwjg‡`i Dci avh© Kiv nq| Zv‡`i †_‡K Dki Mn‡Yi †Kv‡bv ck Av‡m bv| Dgvi (iv) ev Ab¨vb¨ Ljvdv‡q iwk`xb Bmjvg Mn‡Yi c‡i I GmKj Rwgi gwjK †_‡K Dki †bb wb e‡j †Kv_vI D‡jL †bB| GUv n‡Z cv‡i bv| dih mvjvZ †hgb iwnZ Kiv hvq bv, dih hvKvZI †Zgb iwnZ Kiv hvq bv|

LvivR e¨e¯v cPj‡bi c‡i wLjvd‡Z iwk`vi ¯íKvjxb mg‡qi g‡a¨ (cvq 20 ermi) G mKj Agmwjg bvMwi‡Ki ga¨ †_‡K hviv Bmjvg MnY K‡i‡Qb Zv‡`i msL¨v LeB Kg| Dciš G mg‡q wKQ msL¨K gvbI hviv Bmjvg MnY K‡iwQ‡jb Zv‡`i A‡b‡KB iv‡ói Kv‡Q gmwjg wnmv‡e cwiwPZ nb wb| Kv‡RB G mKj we¯xY AÂ‡ji AMwYZ gvbI cvq mevB LvivR `vZv Agmwjg wQ‡jb| †m Rb¨ Zv‡`i wbKU LvivR Mn‡Yi Rb¨ KimsMvnK †ciY Kiv n‡Zv| c_Kfv‡e Dki msMvnK †ciY Kiv n‡Zv bv e‡jB g‡b nq|

Avgiv Rwb, Bmjvgx e¨e¯vq GKB e¨w³ LvivR I Dki msMn Ki‡eb bv; KviY hvKv‡Zi e¨qLvZ I Lviv‡Ri e¨qLvZ m¤úY wfb| GRb¨ wfb Kv‡j±i (KimsMvnK) Øviv hvKvZ I Dki msMn Ki‡Z n‡e| G mKj we¯xY GjvKvi KwZcq gmwj‡gi Rb¨ c_Kfv‡e hvKvZ msMvnK †ciY Kiv wQj G‡Kev‡iB A‡hŠw³K I Am¤e| ¯vfweKfv‡e eSv hvq †h, GKRb gvbI Bmjvg MnY Kivi ciB h_vm¤e cYfv‡e Bmjv‡gi AviKvb I AvnKvg cvj‡bi †Póv Ki‡eb| wZwb †hgb wbR †Póvq mvjvZ Av`vq Ki‡eb, †Zgwb wbR `wq‡Z Avjvn ZvÔjvi mšwó ARb I Zvi wb‡`k cvj‡bi D‡Ï‡k¨ Zvi Kwl ev Ab¨vb¨ m¤ú‡`i hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡eb| Gfv‡e Avgiv eS‡Z cwi †h, Ljvdv‡q iv‡k`x‡bi mg‡q LvivR AÂ‡ji bMY¨ msL¨K gmwjg e¨w³MZfv‡e Zv‡`i Dki I Ab¨ mKj cKvi hvKvZ Av`vq Ki‡Zb|

nvbvdx dKxnMY e‡j‡Qb †h, bIgmwjgMY hLb Dgv‡ii (iv)

Kv‡Q LvivR gIK‡di Av‡e`b K‡ib ZLb Dgvi (iv) Zv‡`i Av‡e`b Mn‡Y A¶gZv cKvk K‡i e‡jb †h, Zv‡`i‡K LvivR w`‡Z n‡e| Lviv‡Ri mv‡_ Dki w`‡Z n‡e e‡jb wb| Gi Revc‡e wei“×ev`iv e‡jb †h, G mKj bI gmwjg LvivR iwnZ Ki‡Z †P‡qwQ‡jb ZvB wZwb Zv‡`i Rvbvb †h, Zv iwnZ n‡e bv| hvKvZ wel‡q ckI Av‡m wb, DËiI †`b wb| KviY hvKvZ wbmve cYKvix c‡Z¨K gmwj‡gi Dci dih| hvKvZ wel‡q †Kv‡bv ck Kiv hvq bv ev iwnZ Kivi Av‡e`bI †Kv‡bv gmwjg Ki‡eb bv|

৪. ৪. ৫. ৩. ইরাক তার দিরহাম ও কাফীয বন্ধ করে দিল

Avgiv †`‡LwQ, Bgvg Zvnvex (ivn) I Ab¨vb¨ nvbvdx dKxn ÒBivK Zvi w`invg I Zvi Kvdxh eÜ K‡i w`j|....Ó nv`xm Øviv LvivR I Dki GKwÎZ nq bv e‡j cgvY K‡i‡Qb| KviY G‡Z Dk‡ii D‡jL †bB, ïa Lviv‡Ri D‡jL Av‡Q| wØZxq g‡Zi Abmvixiv G cgvY‡K G‡Kev‡iB Aevši e‡j AwfwnZ K‡i‡Qb| KviY c_gZ nv`xmwU KL‡bvB LvivR wel‡q bq| G nv`x‡mi A_ hw` GB nq †h, Biv‡Ki gmwjg bvMwiKMY Avi LvivR w`‡eb bv, Zvn‡j Ò†Zvgiv †hLvb †_‡K ïi“ K‡iwQ‡j †mLv‡bB wd‡i Avm‡jÓ ej‡Z Kv‡`i‡K m‡¤vab Kiv n‡q‡Q? gmwjg bvMwiKMY gmjgvb _vKv Ae¯vq †Kb LvivR c`vb eÜ Ki‡eb? Avm‡j G nv`x‡m ejv n‡q‡Q †h, fwel¨‡Z G mKj wewRZ †`k gmwjg weRqxM‡Yi A_ev Avie DcØx‡ci gj †K‡›`i gmwjgM‡Yi A_ I Lv`¨ mieiv‡ni Drm _vK‡e bv|

GicI hw` Avgiv g‡b Kwi †h, G nv`x‡m G mKj †`‡ki gvbI LvivR c`vb Ki‡eb bv e‡j fwel¨ØvYx Kiv n‡q‡Q Zvn‡jI G †_‡K eSv hvq bv †h Dki I LvivR GKwÎZ n‡e bv| G nv`x‡m Dk‡ii D‡jL †bB e‡j hw` eSv hvq †h Gme †`‡ki gvb‡li Dki w`‡Z n‡e bv, Zvn‡j wK Avgiv eje †h, GB nv`x‡m MncwjZ cïi hvKv‡Zi D‡jL †bB, Kv‡RB G mKj †`‡ki gvb‡li MncwjZ cïi hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e bv? G nv`x‡m e¨emv‡qi c‡Y¨i hvKv‡Zi K_v D‡jL Kiv nq wb e‡j wK Avgiv eje †h, Gme †`‡ki gvb‡li G hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e bv? G nv`x‡m

mvjvZ, wmqvg, n¾ BZ¨vw` Bev`‡Zi K_v D‡jL †bB e‡j wK Avgiv eje †h, G mKj †`‡ki gvb‡li Rb¨ G mKj Bev`Z iwnZ?

৪. ৪. ৫. ৪. একই সম্পদে দুই প্রকার যাকাত বা কর আরোপ

c_g g‡Zi Abmvixiv `we K‡i‡Qb †h, GKB m¤ú‡` GKB ai‡bi `wU Ki Av‡ivc Kiv hvq bv| wØZxq g‡Zi AbmvixMY e‡jb †h, K_wU wVK bq| nvbvdx dKxnMY wb‡RivB ¯Y I †iŠ‡c¨i Lwb‡Z Lwb wnmv‡e Lgm ev GK cÂgvsk c`vb Kivi wb‡`k w`‡q‡Qb| Avevi mv‡_ mv‡_ †mvbv ev i"cv wnmv‡e 2.5% hvKvZ c`v‡bi wb‡`k w`‡q‡Qb| Zviv LvivRx Rwg‡Z Lwb cvIqv ‡M‡j Rwgi LvivR I Lwbi GKcÂgvsk Dfq cKv‡ii ÔKiÕ c`v‡bi wb‡`k w`‡q‡Qb| ¯fveZB KviY _vK‡j GKB m¤ú‡` Avjvni ev ev›`vi kZ cKv‡ii nK I cvIbv GKwÎZ n‡Z cv‡i|

nvbvdx AwjgvMY G‡¶‡Î ` cKvi ÔhvKvZÕ GKwÎZ nq bv e‡j Dki I LvivR GKwÎZ n‡e bv e‡j `we K‡i‡Qb| GLv‡b cv_K¨ ¯úó| hvKvZ †h cKv‡iiB †nvK hvKvZ| e¨emv‡qi Rb¨ cïcvjbKvix cïi hvKv‡Zi wnmv‡eB hvKvZ †`b A_ev e¨emv‡qi gja‡bi wnmv‡eB hvKvZ †`b wZwb gjZ Zvi dih Bev`Z ÔhvKvZÕ Av`vq Ki‡jb| wKš LvivR I Dki Zv bq| j¶ UvKvi LvivR Av`vq Ki‡jI GKcqmvi hvKvZ Av`vq n‡e bv| †hgb j¶ UvKv BbKvgU¨v· w`‡j ev Nifvov w`‡j G‡Z GKUvKv hvKvZ c`v‡bi mvIqve n‡e bv ev hvKv‡Zi dih Av`vq n‡e bv| LvivR hw` hvKvZ n‡Zv ev †Kv‡bv cKvi Aw_K Bev`Z n‡Zv, hv hvKv‡Zi Lv‡Z e¨wqZ nq, Zv n‡j AšZ gmwjg gb G †f‡e mšó n‡Zv †h, Dki wnmv‡e hvKvZ c`vb bv Ki‡jI Ab¨ wnmv‡e wZwb hvKvZ c`vb K‡i‡Qb| Avjvni wb‡`wkZ dih cwjZ n‡q‡Q e‡j wZwb Avkv Ki‡Zb| wKš LvivR c`vb Ki‡j KL‡bvB Zv n‡e bv|

Aciw`‡K nvbvdx gvhnv‡ei Ab¨Zg Bgvg, Bgvg gnv¤§v` ` cKv‡ii hvKvZ GKwÎZ K‡i‡Qb| hw` †KD Dkix Rwgi Drcv`b w`‡q e¨emv Ki‡eb e‡j Zv µq K‡ib Zvn‡j Zv‡K Drcb dmj †_‡K Dki w`‡Z n‡e Ges e¨emvq c‡Y¨i hvKv‡Zi wnmv‡e eQi †k‡l hvKvZI

c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|[208]

৪. ৪. ৫. ৫. মুসলিমের জমিতে উশর ও খারাজ একত্রিত হয় না

Avgiv ‡`‡LwQ †h, 5g wnRix kZK I Zvi c‡ii wKQ dKxn ÒGKRb gmwj‡gi fwg‡Z Dki Ges LvivR GKwÎZ n‡e bvÓ g‡g GKwU nv`xm nvbvdx gvhnv‡ei cgvY wnmv‡e D‡jL K‡i‡Qb|

ïa wei“×ew`MYB bb, Dciš nvbvdx gnwÏmMYI e‡j‡Qb †h, nv`xmwU ev‡bvqvU| ivmjjvn ﷺ ev Avãjvn Beb gvmÔE‡`i (iv) evYx wn‡m‡e G evK¨wU ev‡bvqvU e‡j gnwÏmMY GKev‡K¨ ¯xKvi K‡i‡Qb| cKZc‡¶ GB evK¨wU Beivnxg bvLqxi (ivn) K_v I Zvi gZvgZ| Bgvg Ave nvbxdv (ivn) GB K_wU Beivnxg bvLqx (ivn) †_‡K bvLÔqxi wb‡Ri gZvgZ wnmv‡e eYbv K‡i‡Qb| 2q wnRix kZ‡Ki dKxnMY mK‡jB wewfb welq mvnvex I Zvweqx‡Yi gZvg‡Zi Dci wbfi Ki‡Zb| wdK‡ni †¶‡Î welqwU LeB ¯vfweK| Bgvg Ave nvbxdv (ivn) G †¶‡Î Beivnxg bvLÔqxi (ivn) g‡Zi Dci wbfi K‡i‡Qb|

wZwb Beivnxg bvLÔqxi gZvgZwU eYbv Ki‡Z wM‡q e‡jb: Avgv‡K nv¤§v` Beb Avex mjvBgvb e‡j‡Qb, Beivnxg bvLqx e‡j‡Qb: ÒGKRb gmwj‡gi fwg‡Z Dki Ges LvivR GKwÎZ n‡e bv|Ó G chš K_wU mnxn| A_vr K_wU ÔgvKZÔq nv`xmÕ ev GKRb Zvweqxi K_v wnmv‡e mnxn|

wKš cieZx h‡Mi GKRb eYbvKvix BqvnBqv Beb Avbevmvn Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi bv‡g ev‡bvqvUfv‡e G K_wU‡K ivmjjvn ﷺ-Gi K_v wnmv‡e eYbv K‡i| BqvnBqv Beb Avbevmvn e‡jb: Ave nvbxdv Avgv‡`i‡K e‡j‡Qb: nv¤§v` Beb Avex mjvBgvb Beivnxg bvLqx n‡Z, wZwb ÔAvjKvgvn n‡Z, wZwb Avãjvn Beb gvmE` n‡Z eYbv K‡i‡‡Qb †h, ivmjjvn ﷺ e‡j‡Qb: ÒGKRb gmwj‡gi fwg‡Z Dki Ges LvivR GKwÎZ n‡e bv|Ó Gfv‡e BqvnBqv Beb Avbevmvn GKRb Zvweqxi K_v‡K ivmjjvn ﷺ-Gi K_v e‡j eYbv K‡i‡Qb| gnwÏmMY Le

Contents

mn‡RB Zvi G RwjqwZ ev fj a‡i †d‡j‡Qb|

nv`xmwU †h BqvnBqv Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi (ivn) bv‡g ev‡bvqvU fv‡e eYbv K‡i‡Qb Zvi ¯úó cgvY GB †h, Bgv‡gi AMwYZ Qv‡Îi †KDB G nv`xmwU Zvi wbKU †_‡K eYbv K‡ib wb| Zvi Ab¨Zg QvÎ Bgvg Ave BDmyd I gnv¤§v` (ivn) Zv‡`i wewfb M‡š G wel‡q A‡bK Av‡jvPbv K‡i‡Qb, wKš ‡Kv_vI D‡jŁ K‡ib wb †h, Bgvg Ave nvbxdv Zv‡`i‡K G nv`xm ivmjjvn ﷺ †_‡K eYbv K‡i‡Qb A_ev wZwb G wel‡q †Kv‡bv nv`x‡m beex Dci wbfi K‡i‡Qb| Bgvg Ave nvbxdv G nv`xmwU ï‡b _vK‡j wZwb Aek¨B Zv‡`i‡K Zv †kvbv‡Zb Ges Zviv Aek¨B GB wel‡qi Av‡jvPbvq GB nv`xmwU D‡jŁ Ki‡Zb|

GLv‡bB gnwÏmM‡Yi m‡›`‡ni ïi“| hw` GKRb nv`xm eYbvKvix †Kv‡bv cwm× gnwÏm ev dKxn †_‡K Ggb GKwU nv`xm eYbv K‡ib hv Zvi Ab¨ †Kv‡bv QvÎ, we‡kIZ hviv AvRxeb Zvi mv‡_ †_‡K‡Qb Zviv †KD eYbv bv K‡ib, Zvn‡j Zviv nv`xmwUi weï×Zvi wel‡q m›`nvb nb| wØZxq c`‡¶c wnmv‡e Zviv †`‡Lb, †h eYbvKvix GKvB G nv`xmwU e‡j‡Qb Zvi ewYZ Ab¨vb¨ nv`x‡mi I Zvi e¨w³Pwi‡Îi Kx Ae¯v| GLv‡b Zviv †`L‡Z †c‡jb †h, BqvnBqv Beb ÔAvbevmvn Rxe‡b hZ¸wj nv`xm eYbv K‡i‡Qb meB fj ev ev‡bvqvU| wZwb wewfb cL¨vZ I wek¯ Awjg I gnwÏ‡mi bv‡g A‡bK nv`xm eYbv K‡i‡Qb hv Ab¨ †KD K‡ibwb| wZwb A‡bK wg_¨v I ev‡bvqvU nv`xm Gfv‡e wewfb ev‡bvqvU mb‡` eYbv K‡i‡Qb| Zvi ewYZ mKj nv`xm‡K Ab¨vb¨ gnwÏmM‡Yi ewYZ nv`x‡mi mv‡_ ZjbvgjK wbix¶v (Cross Examine) K‡i I Zvi e¨w³ Rxeb chv‡jvPbv K‡i gnwÏmMY wbwðZ n‡q‡Qb †h, G nv`xmwUI wZwb Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi bv‡g ewb‡q‡Qb| GRb¨B 3q I 4_ wnRix kZ‡Ki †Kv‡bv nvbvdx Bgvg ev dKxn G nv`xmwU‡K `wjj wnmv‡e †ck K‡ib wb|[209]

৪. ৪. ৫. ৬. হানাফী উসূলের বিরোধিতা

wei“×ev`xiv e‡jb, LvivRx fwgi Drcv`‡bi Dki iwnZ Kivi G gZwUi Av‡iKwU `ej w`K GB †h, G gZwU nvbvdx gvhnv‡ei Dmj ev gjbxwZi we‡ivax| B‡Zvc‡e Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, nvbvdx gvhnv‡ei gjbxwZ n‡jv, ÔthmvaviY wb‡`kbv gmwjg D¤§vni AwjgMY HKg‡Z¨ MnY K‡i‡Qb Zv‡K H we‡kl wb‡`kbvi Dc‡i ¯vb w`‡Z n‡e hv‡K MnY Ki‡Z gmwjg D¤§vni AwjgMY gZwe‡iva K‡i‡Qb|Õ Avi GRb¨B Bgvg Ave nvbxdv (ivn) ÒcvP IqvmvK‡Ki K‡g hvKvZ †bBÓ Ges ÒkvKKwâ‡Z hvKvZ †bBÓ G `B nv`x‡mi wecix‡Z Òewói cwb‡Z hv Drcb n‡e Zvi GK`kgvsk I †m‡Pi cwb‡Z hv Drcb n‡e Zvi GK`kgvs‡ki A‡aK w`‡Z n‡eÓ GB nv`xm‡K AMwaKv‡ii wfwË‡Z MnY K‡i‡Qb| GRb¨ wZwb mKj cKvi I mKj cwigv‡Yi dj-dm‡ji hvKvZ ev Dki c`vb dih e‡j gZ cKvk K‡i‡Qb|

G gjbxwZi `vwe †h, ÒLvivRx Rwg‡Z Dki w`‡Z n‡e bvÓ gZwU MnY bv K‡i Òfwg †_‡K †Zvgv‡`i Rb¨ hv †ei K‡iwQ Zv †_‡K e¨q KiÓ GB AvqvZwU I Òewói cwb‡Z hv Drcb n‡e Zvi GK`kgvsk I †m‡Pi cwb‡Z hv Drcb n‡e Zvi GK`kgvs‡ki A‡aK w`‡Z n‡eÓ G g‡gi gZvIqwZi chv‡qi nv`xm‡K AMwaKv‡ii wfwË‡Z MnY K‡i mKj cKvi fwg †_‡K Drcw`Z dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb dih ej‡Z n‡e| KviY D³ AvqvZ I nv`xm gmwjg D¤§vn HKg‡Z¨i mv‡_ MnY K‡i‡Qb Ges G¸wji Øviv mKj cKvi fwgi Drcv`‡bi hvKvZ c`vb dih cgwYZ nq| Avi c_g gZwU Mn‡Yi wel‡q gZ‡f` i‡q‡Q, AwaKvsk Bgvg Zv MnY K‡ib wb| G gZwU KwZcq Zweqxi gZ gvÎ| GLb hw` G mKj Zwe©qxi gZ MnY K‡i wKQ wKQ fwg hvKvZ e¨e¯v †_‡K ev` †`Iqv nq Zvn‡j Òfwg †_‡K †Zvgv‡`i Rb¨ hv †ei K‡iwQ

Zv †_‡K e¨q KiÓ GB AvqvZwU I Òewói cwb‡Z hv Drcb n‡e Zvi GK`kgvsk I †m‡Pi cwb‡Z hv Drcb n‡e Zvi GK`kgvs‡ki A‡aK w`‡Z n‡eÓ G nv`xm‡K ewZj K‡i †`Iqv n‡e|

Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, Dc‡ii AvqvZ I nv`x‡mi Av‡jv‡K Bgvg Ave nvbxdv (ivn) Dk‡ii †¶‡Î †Kv‡bv Ôwbmveõ gv‡bb wb| mKj cwigvY dm‡jiB hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e Zvi g‡Z| cL¨vZ nvbvdx dKxn Avjøvgv AvjvDÏxb Kvmvbx G wel‡q Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi (ivn) gZ mg_b K‡i‡Qb Ges Ab¨‡`i g‡Zi we‡iwaZv K‡i‡Qb G hw³‡Z †h, KiAv‡bi AvqvZ Ôfwg hv wKQ Drcb K‡i Zvi mewKQiõ hvKvZ c`v‡bi wb‡`k †`q| Avi wbmv‡ei K_v ejv n‡q‡Q ÔLei“ Iqvwn`õ ev `õPviRb mvnvex ewYZ nv`x‡m| KiAvb gZvIqvwZi ev AMwYZ eYbvKvix gva¨‡g wbwðZi|‡c cvIqv wb‡`kbv| ÔLei“ Iqvwn`õ ev `PviRb mvnvex †_‡K ewYZ nv`x‡mi Dci wbfi K‡i KiAv‡bi wb‡`k‡K KvUQvU Kiv ev mxgve× Kiv hvq bv| Kv‡RB mKj cwigvY dm‡ji hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e| wbmv‡ei nv`x‡mi Dci wbfi K‡i wbmv‡ei Kg Drcv`‡bi hvKvZ iwnZ Ki‡j KiAv‡bi wb‡`‡ki we‡iwaZv Kiv n‡e|[210]

wei“×ev`MY AvcwË K‡i e‡jb, hw` 5/7 Rb mvnvex ewYZ ivmjjvn ﷺ-Gi mnxn nv`xm ÔLei“ Iqvwn`õ chv‡qi nIqvi Kvi‡Y Zvi Øviv KiAv‡bi mvaviY wb‡`k‡K mxgve× bv Kiv hvq, Zvn‡j wKfv‡e KiAv‡bi G mvaviY wb‡`k‡K K‡qKRb Zvweqxi K_v w`‡q mxgve× Kiv †Mj? KiAv‡bi ¯úó wb‡`k Ôfwg hv wKQ Drcb K‡i Zvi mewKQiõ hvKvZ c`vb Ki| Zvn‡j Avgiv wKfv‡e eje: wKQ fwgi ev AgK cKvi fwgi Drcb dm‡ji hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e bv? hw` wKQ hw³ ev K‡qKRb Zvweqxi K_vi Dci wbfiK‡i wKQ fwgi ev LvivRx fwgi Drcv`‡bi hvKvZ iwnZ Kiv nq Zvn‡j wK KiAv‡bi D³ mvaviY I ¯úó wb‡`‡ki we‡iwaZv n‡e bv?

m‡evcwi Zviv e‡jb †h, Gai‡bi hw³ZK w`‡q dih hvKvZ iwnZ

Kiv wK DwPZ n‡e? A_P ¯úó nv`x‡m wb‡`k †`Iqv n‡q‡Q: Ôewói cwb‡Z hv Drcb n‡e Zvi Dki w`‡Z n‡e......Õ GLv‡b we‡kl †Kv‡bv cKv‡ii fwgi ewói cwb‡Z Drcb dm‡ji Dki w`‡Z n‡e bv Zv ‡gv‡UI ejv nq wb| †Kv‡bv nv`x‡mB Zv ejv nq wb| KiAv‡bi wb‡`kI ZvB| Kv‡RB †Kv‡bv ARnv‡Z hvKvZ iwnZ Kiv †h‡Z cv‡i bv|[211]

৪. ৪. ৫. ৭. মুসলিম নাগরিকের অতিরিক্ত বোঝা

Lviv‡Ri mv‡_ Dki GKwÎZ Ki‡j bvMwi‡Ki †evSv ev‡o| K_wU Aek¨B hw³m½Z I ev¯e| wKš GRb¨ ejv hvq bv †h, Agmwj‡gi †P‡q gmwj‡gi †evSv †ewk n‡”Q ev AgmwjgB †ewk jvfevb n‡”Q| GKRb gmwjg kixq‡Zi wb‡`kvewj KZK wbqwšZ| Ab¨ mKj Agmwj‡gi Abi|c RvMwZK, ivóxq I mvgwRK `wq‡Zi cvkvcwk Zvi Dc‡i A‡bK agxq `wqZ i‡q‡Q| GRb¨ me`v GKRb gmwjg bvMwiK‡K Agmwj‡gi †P‡q AwaK e¨q Ki‡Z nq| Kwd‡ii mgvb nIqvi D‡Ï‡k¨ wZwb G mKj agxq `wqZ Ae‡njv Ki‡Z cv‡ib bv| gmwjg I Agmwjg mgvbfv‡e BbKvg U¨v· BZ¨wi` ivóxq I mvgwRK Ki c`vb K‡ib| GiciI gmwjg Zvi m¤ú‡`i hvKvZ cYfv‡e c`vb K‡ib| wZwb KL‡bv wPšv Ki‡Z cv‡ib bv †h, Awg †h‡nZ 20 nvRvi UvKv BbKvg U¨v· w`‡qwQ Kv‡RB Avevi 30 nvRvi UvKv hvKvZ w`e †Kb? AgmwjgMY †Zv Zv w`‡”Qb bv, Zviv ïa U¨v·B w`‡”Qb| G wPšv †Kv‡bv gmwjg K‡ib bv| Zvi m¤ú` †Zv Avjøvni `vb| †m m¤ú‡` Avjøvni cvIbv mgv‡Ri `wi`‡`i‡K w`‡ZB n‡e| Ab¨ RvMwZK K‡ii Rb¨ Zv iwnZ n‡e bv|

GKRb gmwjg KL‡bvB wb‡R‡K Agmwj‡gi mv‡_ Zjbv Ki‡eb bv| Bgvg gnv¤§v` Bebj nvmvb Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi (iv) m‡Î wj‡L‡Qb †h, hw` Agmwj‡gi LvivRx Rwg‡Z A‡bK †gšPvK _v‡K Ges Zv †_‡K cPi cwigv‡Y ga Drcb nq Zvn‡j Zv‡K †Kv‡bvi|c Ki w`‡Z n‡e bv| hw` Agmwj‡gi LvivRx dm‡ji Rwg‡Z wKQ †LRi MvQ _v‡K Ges Zv

†_‡K †m cPi cwigvY †LRi cvq, Zvn‡j †m Rb¨ Zv‡K AwZwi³ wKQ w`‡Z n‡e bv, ïa gj LvivR w`‡jB Pj‡e| wKš gmwj‡gi Dkix Rwg‡Z hw` Gi|c gai PvI _v‡K Zvn‡j Zv‡K Aek¨B Drcb gai Dki w`‡Z n‡e| hw` Zvi Dkix Rwg‡Z wKQ †LRi MvQ _v‡K Zvn‡j Zv‡K †hgb Drcb dm‡ji Dki w`‡Z n‡e, Abi|cfv‡e Zv‡K Drcb †LR‡iiI Dki w`‡Z n‡e|[212]

Gfv‡e gmwjg‡K G mKj †¶‡Î Kwd‡ii wØ¸Y Ki ev hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡”Q| GRb¨ Avgiv ej‡Z cwi bv †h, Agmwjg bvMwiK AwaK jvfevb n‡”Qb| eis Avgv‡`i eS‡Z n‡e †h, gmwjg bvMwi‡Ki `wqZ AwaK, Kv‡RB Zv‡K Zvi `wqZ cvjb Ki‡Z n‡e|

৪. ৪. ৫. ৮. আল্লামা ইবনুল হুমামের মতামত

mßg wnRix kZ‡Ki Ab¨Zg nvbvdx dKxn Avjøvgv Kvgvj DÏxb Bebj ûgvg gnv¤§v` Beb Avãj Iqvwn` (681 wn)| wZwb wZb Bgvg I Ab¨vb¨ msL¨vMwiô Awj‡gi g‡Zi MnY‡hvM¨Zv I `pZv eYbv K‡i e‡jb †h, nvbvdxMY †h nv`xmwU‡K `wjj wnmv‡e D‡jŁ K‡ib Zv LeB `ej| Zv wKQ Zweqxi gZ gvÎ, ivmjjvn mvjøjvû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjøvg ev †Kv‡bv mvnvexi K_v bq| nvbvdxMY KwZcq Zweqxi g‡Zi Dc‡iB wbfi K‡i‡Qb| G mKj Zweqxi wecix‡Z Ab¨ A‡bK Zweqx LvivRx Rwg‡Z Dki I LvivR c`v‡bi wb‡`k w`‡q‡Qb|

†Kv‡bv Ljxdv LvivRx Rwgi Dki MnY K‡ib wb e‡j †h `vwe Kiv n‡q‡Q ZvI wVK bq| Dgvi Beb Avãj Avhxh (iwn) LvivRx Rwgi Dki MnY K‡i‡Qb e‡j wewfb weeiY i‡q‡Q| mn‡RB eSv hvq †h, wZwb G welqwU D™veb K‡ib wb| Zvi gZ e¨w³ c‡ei Ljxdv I mvnvexM‡Yi gZvgZ bv _vK‡j KL‡bv G ai‡bi weavb Pvj Ki‡Z cv‡ib bv| ¯úóZB wZwb ivó cwiPvjbvi Ab¨vb¨ wel‡qi b¨vq G wel‡qI Dgvi Bebj LvËve (iv) I Ab¨vb¨ Ljxdvi AbmiY K‡i‡Qb| Zv‡`i h‡M G wbqg wQj e‡jB wZwb Zv AbmiY K‡i‡Qb|

Aciw`‡K hviv GKB Kvi‡Y `wU Ki Av‡ivc Kiv hvq bv e‡j `wne K‡i‡Qb Zv‡`i `wne kw³kvjx bq| KviY, GKB wel‡q GKwaK Ki ev `wqZ Av‡iwcZ n‡Z †Kv‡bv evav †bB| KiAvb I nv`x‡mi mvaviY wb‡`©kvewj LvivRx Rwgi Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e e‡jB eSvq| †hgb Òewói cwb‡Z hv Drcb n‡e Zvi Dki w`‡Z n‡eÓ G wb‡`©k eSv hvq †h, LvivR ‡`Iqv n‡j I Dki w`‡Z n‡e|[213]

G mKj wel‡qi w`‡K j¶¨ †i‡L AvaywbK h‡Mi KwZcq nvbvdx M‡elK G wel‡q wZb Bgvg I msL¨vMwiô dKx‡ni gZvgZ MnY K‡i‡Qb|[214]

Dc‡ii Av‡jvPbv †_‡K Avgiv †`Ljvg †h, Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi (ivn) g‡Z LvivRx fwgi Dki ev hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e bv| Aci c‡¶ Ab¨ wZb Bgvgmn evwK mKj Bgvg I dKx‡ni g‡Z gmwj‡gi mKj cKvi Rwgi dj I dm‡ji hvKvZ ev Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|

`wjj I hw³i w`K †_‡K G wØZxq gZ ev wZb Bgv‡gi gZB kw³kvjx Ges mveavbZvgjK e‡j we‡ewPZ| G gZvbhvqx evsjv‡`‡ki c‡Z¨K gmwjg fwg gwjK ev Mn‡¯’i Rb¨ Zvi Kwl Drcv`b †_‡K 10% ev 5% hvKvZ Av`vq Kiv dih, Zvi Rwg Dkix †nvK ev LvivRx †nvK|

wKš †h‡nZ Avgiv evsjv‡`‡ki AwaKvsk gmwjg nvbvdx gvhnv‡ei Abmvix, †m‡nZ Avgiv nvbvdx gZvbmv‡i evsjv‡`‡ki †Kvb †Kvb fwgi Dki c`vb c‡qvRb Zv Rvb‡Z PvB| GRb¨ Avgiv GLv‡b nvbvdx gZ‡KB Avgv‡`i Av‡jvPbvi wfwË wnmv‡e MnY KiwQ|

ÒLvivRx fwgi dj-dm‡ji hvKvZ ev Dki w`‡Z n‡e bvÓ G bxwZi wfwË‡Z KLb I †Kvb k‡Z nvbvdx gvhnve Abmv‡i LvivRx fwgi Dki iwnZ n‡e, evsjv‡`‡ki †c¶vc‡U †mmKj kZ ciY n‡P”Q wKbv, wKfv‡e Avgiv LvivRx I Dkix fwg wPwýZ K‡i Zvi LvivR I Dki c`vb Ki‡Z cwi BZ¨vw` wel‡q Avgiv cieZx Aa¨v‡q Av‡jvPbv Kie|

gnvb Avjøvni wbKU Avkq I †ZŠwdK cv_bv KiwQ|

Contents

পঞ্চম অধ্যায়
বাংলাদেশে উশর প্রদান

৫. ১. তিন শর্তে হানাফী মাযহাবে উশর ফরয নয়

nvbvdx gvhnve Abmv‡i ÒLvivRxÓ fwgi Drcv`‡bi hvKvZ ev Dki c`vb dih bq, hw` wZbwU kZ ciY nq| Bmjvgx c×wZ‡Z LvivRx fwg e‡j wbawiZ fwgi Bmjvgx c×wZ‡Z wbawiZ cwigvY LvivR hw` †Kv‡bv Bmjvgx iv‡óªi wbKU c`vb Kiv nq- †h ivó Zv kixqZ wbawiZ Lv‡Z e¨q K‡i- Zvn‡j D³ fwgi Drcb dm‡ji hvKvZ ‡`Iqv Ri“ix bq e‡j Bgvg Ave nvbxdv (ivn) I Zvi AbmwiMY gZ cKvk K‡i‡Qb| GLv‡b Avgiv kZ¸wj we¯wiZ Av‡jvPbv Ki‡Z PvB| gnvb Avjvn Zv‡I dxK cv_bv KiwQ|

৫. ১. ১. ইসলামী পদ্ধতিতে ভূমিটি খারাজী হবে

Avgiv B‡Zvc‡e LvivRx fwgi cwiPq †R‡bwQ| hw` †Kv‡bv Dkix fwg‡Z miKvi Ab¨vqfv‡e LvivR Av‡ivc K‡i Z‡e Zv‡Z H fwgi Dki iwnZ n‡e bv| avhKZ LvivR Bmjvg-we‡ivax Kg Ges Rjg wnmv‡e MY¨ n‡e| Bmjvg we‡ivax G Kg I Rj‡gi cwZev` Kiv I eÜ Kivi †Póv Kiv gmwjg mgv‡Ri Dci dih wKdvBqv ev dih AvBb e‡j MY¨ n‡e| wKš Rjg K‡i †bIqv LvivR ev U¨v‡·i Kvi‡Y hvKvZ gvd n‡e bv| gvI jvbv Avkivd Avjx _vbex‡K (ivn) ck Kiv n‡qwQj: Dkix fwgi LvRbv ev U¨v· Av`vq Kiv n‡j Zv‡Z Dki Av`vq n‡e wKbv? wZwb e‡jb: ÒG‡Z Dki Av`vq n‡e bv, †hgb BbKvg U¨v· Øviv hvKvZ Av`vq nq bv|Ó[215]

wZwb Av‡iv e‡jb: ÔDki Lviv‡Ri mv‡_ GKwÎZ nq bvÕ G K_wUi A_ n‡"Q LvivRx fwg †_‡K Dki Dmj Kiv hv‡e bv Ges Dkix fwg n‡ZI LvivR Av`vq Kiv hv‡e bv| wKš Dkix fwg n‡Z LvivR Av`vq Kiv n‡j Dki iwnZ n‡e wKbv Zv wPšvi welq|... Dkix fwg

†_‡K hw` LvivR Av`vq K‡i †bq Z‡e ci‡nhMvix cšv g‡Z fwgi gwj‡Ki Dki Av`vq Kivi `wqZ Awbevh nq|[216]

৫. ১. ২. খারাজ ইসলামী ফিক্‌হ অনুসারে ধার্যকৃত হবে

ZZxq Aa¨v‡q Avgiv Bmjvgx wdK‡ni Av‡jv‡K LvivR‡Ri cwigvY I avh Kivi c×wZ m¤ú‡K Av‡jvPbv K‡iwQ| Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, LvivR‡Ri b¨bZg cwigvb n‡jv Drcv`‡bi GK-cÂgvsk Ges m‡ev”P cwigvY n‡jv Drcv`‡bi A‡aK|[217] Avgiv Av‡iv †`‡LwQ †h, GKevi Bmjvgx c×wZi AvIZvq †Kv‡bv fwgi LvivR wbawiZ n‡j Zv cwiewZZ Kivi †Kv‡bv AwaKvi †Kv‡bv ivó ev miKv‡ii †bB| GgbwK c_g weR‡qi mgq †h fwg‡Z ÔLvivR gKvmvgvnÕ ev eMvgjK LvivR wbaviY Kiv n‡qwQj, †mB fwg‡Z ÔLvivR IhxdvnÕ ev wbawiZ LvivR wbaviY Kiv ev Zvi Dëv Kiv‡K I dKxnMY nvivg e‡j‡Qb|[218]

hw` †Kv‡bv gmwjg ivó ev miKvi Lviv‡Ri wdKnx cwigvc I nvi bó K‡ib Z‡e gmwjg bvMwiK‡K wbR `wq‡Z LvivR Av`vq Ki‡Z n‡e| gdZx gn¤§` kdx (ivn) wj‡L‡Qb: ÒcwK¯v‡bi gmjgvbMY wb‡R‡`i LvivRx fwgi LvivR cwK¯vb miKv‡ii LvRbv- U¨v‡·i wbq‡g w`‡qI `wqZg³ n‡Z cv‡i, wKš kZ n‡”Q, LvivR‡Ri cwigvY, A_vr Drcb dm‡ji GK-cÂgvsk c‡ivcwiB miKvix LvRbv U¨v‡· †h‡Z n‡e| miKvix LvRbv-U¨v· hw` Gi †P‡q Kg nq Z‡e Kg cwigvY LvivR Zv‡`i wb‡R‡`i c¶ †_‡K Av`vq K‡i Zv LvivR Lv‡Z e¨q Ki‡Z n‡e|Ó[219] GB Ae¯vq gmwjg bvMwiK Zvi ewK LvivR‡Ri A_ gv`vmv g³e BZ¨w`i wk¶K‡`i †eZb, fvZv ev Abi|c Lv‡Z e¨q Ki‡eb|[220]

৫. ১. ৩. ইসলামী সরকার খারাজ গ্রহণ ও ব্যয় করবে

nvbvdx gvhnve Abmv‡i Dki iwnZ nIqvi ZZxq kZ n‡jv, LvivR MnYKvix miKvi‡K Bmjvgx miKvi n‡Z n‡e Ges Bmjvgx

wbqgvbmv‡i Ôgmwjg‡`i Kj¨v‡YÕ LvivR e¨q Kiv n‡”Q e‡j m¯úó †NvlYv _vK‡Z n‡e| hw` miKvi Gi¨c bv nq Z‡e gmwjg bvMwi‡Ki Dci `wqZ n‡jv Bmjvgx kixqZ gZ hv LvivR nq (b¨bZg Drcv`‡bi GK-cÂgvsk) Zv wZwb wb‡R Bmjvgx wdK‡ni wb‡`wkZ Lv‡Z e¨q Ki‡eb| G cwiw¯wZ‡Z hvKv‡Zi b¨vq LvivRI e¨w³MZfv‡e Av`vq Ki‡Z n‡e|[221]

cwm× gmwjg Awjg I dKxnMY HKgZ¨ †cvlY K‡i‡Qb †h, miKvix LvRbv, U¨v· BZ¨w` c`v‡bi gva¨‡g †Kv‡bv Ae¯v‡ZB †Kv‡bv Dkix Rwgi hvKvZ ev Dki Av`vq n‡e bv| Z‡e LvivRx Rwgi Bmjvg wbawiZ LvivR c‡ivcwi miKvix LvRbv wn‡m‡e miKvi‡K w`‡j Zv‡Z Bmjvgx LvivR Av`vq n‡e wKbv Zv wb‡q wKQ gZ‡f` Zv‡`i g‡a¨ †`Lv hvq| †KD e‡j‡Qb †h, ïagvÎ Bmjvgx miKvi‡K ÔLvivRÕ c`vb Ki‡jB Zv Av`vq n‡e, Kv‡RB A‰bmjvwgK miKvi‡K LvRbv wn‡m‡e Kg‡ewk hvB †`Iqv †nvK Zv Lviv‡Ri g‡a¨ MY¨ n‡e bv| eis gmwjg fwg-gwjK‡K e¨w³MZfv‡e cY LvivR Avevi Av`vq Ki‡Z n‡e| †KD e‡j‡Qb: mvaviYfv‡e gmwjg †`k¸wji miKvi‡K LvRbv wn‡m‡e c`Ë UvKv Lviv‡Ri g‡a¨ MY¨ n‡e| hw` miKvi cY LvivR (Drcv`‡bi b¨bZg GK-cÂgvsk) MnY K‡ib Z‡e Zv‡Z kiqx LvivR Av`vq n‡q hv‡e| Avi hw` Gi †P‡q Kg MnY K‡ib Z‡e Aewkó LvivR gmwjg fwggwjK e¨w³MZfv‡e Av`vq Ki‡eb|[222]

gdZx gnv¤§v` kdx (in) Avkivd Avjx _vbex (in) eiv‡Z wj‡L‡Qb: ÒAvjv¥gv ûgvDbx wm›`x (i) ÔwmivRj wn›` dx LviwRm wmÜÕ M‡š' wj‡Lb: Ò†h me †jv‡Ki Dci LvivR Av`vq Kiv Acwinvh nq, Zv‡`i DwPZ wdK‡ni wKZv‡e ewYZ LvivR e¨‡qi Lv‡Z Zv h_v_fv‡e e¨q Kiv, hv‡Z †m Avj¬vni Kv‡Q `wqZgy³ nq Ges gnwePv‡ii w`b wnmv‡ei KvVMovq `vov‡Z bv nq| Avi L÷vb kvmKe‡M©i Kv‡Q LvivR

Av`vq Ki‡j Zv‡Z LvivR Av`vq n‡e bv| †Kbbv Kwdi‡`i gmjgvb‡`i †_‡K LvivR Av`vq Kivi †Kv‡bv AwaKvi †bB| Avi Zv‡`i Kv‡Q Lviv‡Ri A_© e¨‡qi †Kv‡bv LvZI †bB| gmjgvbMY LvivR Av`v‡qi wbq‡Z Zv‡`i Kv‡Q LvivR Av`vq Ki‡j Zviv LvivR Av`v‡qi `wqZ †_‡K g³ n‡e bv|Ó[223]

gdZx gnv¤§v` kdx wj‡L‡Qb †h, GgZve¯'vq gmwjg bvMwiKM‡Yi Dci IqvwRe n‡e †h, wb‡R‡`i LvivRx fwgi LvivR Bmjvgx nv‡i (Kgc‡¶ Drcv`‡bi GK-cÂgvsk) wnmve K‡i Zv kixqZ gZ †hmKj LvZ †m †`‡k eZgvb Av‡Q †m mKj Lv‡Z, †hgb Øxbx gv`vmvi QvÎ-wk¶Ke›` ev Abiƒc Lv‡Z e¨q Kiv|[224]

৫. ২. বাংলাদেশের পরিপ্রেক্ষিতে শর্তগুলির আলোচনা

Gfv‡e Avgiv †`L‡Q †h, Bgvg gwjK, kwdqx, Avng` I Ab¨vb¨ dKxn I Bgv‡gi g‡Z evsjv‡`‡ki c‡Z¨K gmwj‡gi Dci dih n‡jv Zvi mKj Rwgi Drcv`‡bi Dki c`vb Kiv, †m Rwg Dkix †nvK A_ev LvivRx †nvK| Avi nvbvdx gvhnv‡e Dc‡ii wZbwU kZ cY n‡j Dk‡ii cwie‡Z LvivR c`vb Ki‡jB Pj‡e| ewK †¶‡Î Avgv‡`i‡K Aek¨B Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| nvbvdx gvhnv‡ei wfwË‡Z GLv‡b Avgiv wZbwU welq Rvb‡Z ‡Póv Kie: c_gZ, evsjv‡`‡k LvivRx Rwg Av‡Q wKbv? wØZxqZ, hw` _v‡K Z‡e D³ LvivRx Rwgi Bmjvgx kixqZ Abmv‡i wbawiZ LvivR c`vb Kiv n‡"Q wKbv? ZZxqZ, D³ LvivR MnYKvix ivó Bmjvgx wKbv ev Bmjvgx wdKn wbawiZ Lv‡Z Zv e¨q Kiv n‡"Q wKbv?

৫. ২. ১. বাংলাদেশে খারাজী ভূমি আছে কিনা

†Kv‡bv †`‡ki fwgi cKwZ I cKvi wbawiZ n‡q hvq c_g gmwjg weRq I ivó cwZôvi gva¨‡g| GRb¨ †Kv‡bv gmwjg †`‡ki fwgi cKwZ Rvb‡Z n‡j †m †`‡ki BwZnvm Av‡jvPbv Qvov †Kv‡bv Dcvq _v‡K bv|[225] evsjv‡`‡k LvivRx fwg Av‡Q wKbv Zv Rvb‡Z n‡j Avgv‡`i evsjv‡`‡k gmwjg weR‡qi BwZnvm Av‡jvPbv Ki‡Z n‡e|

Contents

৫. ২. ১. ১. বাংলাদেশে মুসলিম বিজয় ও ভূমির প্রকৃতি

Avgiv c‡ei Av‡jvPbvq †`‡LwQ †h, ïa †h mKj AÂj gmwjg †mbvevwnbx h‡×i gva¨‡g Rq K‡i‡Qb †m mKj AÂ‡ji †mP e¨e¯'vi AvIZvaxb Agmwjg gwjKvbvaxb fwgB LvivRx fwg| h‡× wewRZ AÂ‡ji gwjKvbvnxb, †m‡Pi cwbnxb ev cwZZ mKj fwg cieZx Kv‡j †Kv‡bv gmwjg e¨envi Ki‡j ev gwjKvbv jvf Ki‡j Zv Dkix fwg e‡j MY¨ n‡e| Abi|cfv‡e †h mKj AÂ‡ji AwaevmxMY †¯'”Qvq Bmjvg MnY K‡i‡Qb Zv‡`i mKj fwg Dkix e‡j MY¨ n‡e| D³ gjbxwZi Av‡jv‡K evsjv‡`‡k Bmjv‡gi AvMg‡bi BwZnvm Av‡jvPbv Ki‡j Avgiv †`L‡Z cve †h, evsjv‡`‡ki AwaKvsk fwg Dkix| evsjv‡`‡k Bmjv‡gi BwZnvm Av‡jvPbv Ki‡j Avgiv wbæwjwLZ welq¸wj †`L‡Z cvB:

(১) Î‡qv`k L÷xq kZvãx (1201-1206) †_‡K evsjvq mvgwiKfv‡e gmjgvb‡`i Dcw¯'wZ ïi" nq BLwZqvi DÏxb gnv¤§v` eLwZqvi wLjRxi evsjvi b`xqv AÂj (cwðge½) `L‡ji gva¨‡g| wKš' Gi A‡bK ce †_‡K, wnRix 1g kZvãx ev wL÷xq Aóg kZvãx †_‡KB evsjv‡`‡ki wewfb AÂ‡j Bmjvg c‡ek K‡i| 700 †_‡K 1200 L÷v‡ãi ga¨eZx 5 kZ erm‡ii `xN mg‡q evsjvi wewfb GjvKvq A‡bK gvbl †¯'”Qvq Bmjvg MnY K‡i‡Qb| Zv‡`i mKj fwg m¤úwË Dkix fwg e‡j MY¨ n‡e|

(২) Î‡qv`k kZ‡Ki c‡i µgvš‡q gmwjg kvmKMY evsjvi wewfb GjvKv AwaKvi Ki‡Z _v‡Kb| cvkvcwk gmwjg mdx, `i‡ek, Avwjg, e¨emvqx I cPviKM‡Yi cfv‡e A‡bK GjvKvi AMwYZ gvbl †m me GjvKvq gmwjg evwnbxi weR‡qi c‡eB `‡j `‡j †¯'”Qvq Bmjvg MnY K‡ib| BwZnvm Av‡jvPbv Avgv‡`i D‡Ïk¨ bq| Avgiv ïa eS‡Z PvB †h, Î‡qv`k I PZ`k kZ‡Ki g‡a¨ mgM evsjv‡`‡k Bmjvgx AwacZ¨ cwZwôZ nq| G mg‡q evsjv‡`‡ki fwg gjZ wZb fv‡M wef³ wQj: প্রথমত, h‡×i gva¨‡g `LjKZ GjvKvi Agmwjg‡`i gwjKvbvaxb †mP mweavi Aš'f³

Kw l ‡hvM¨ fwg| দ্বিতীয়ত, †mP mweavi evB‡i Aew¯'Z, gwjKvbvnxb cwZZ Rwg, ebR½j, b`x bvjv, Lvjwej BZ¨vw`| তৃতীয়ত, gmwjg weR‡qi c‡e ev c‡i gmwjg kvmK KZK LvivR Av‡iv‡ci c‡e †¯'Qvq Bmjvg MnYKvix‡`i fwgm¤ú`|

(৩) G wZb cKvi fwgi g‡a¨ ZZxq cKv‡ii fwg Dkix I c_g cKvi fwg LvivRx e‡j MY¨ n‡e| Z‡e G mKj LvivRx fwg cieZxKv‡j †mP e¨e¯v bó nevi d‡j ev gj gwjK KZK cwiZ¨³ nIqvi d‡j cwZZ ev gwjKwenxb n‡q co‡j Zv cwiZ¨³ ev cwZZ wnmv‡e ivóxq gwjKvbvq P‡j hv‡e| c‡i †Kv‡bv gmwjg Zvi gwjKvbv MnY Ki‡j Zv Dkix fwg‡Z cwiYZ n‡e|

(৪) wØZxq cKv‡ii fwg cieZx Kv‡ji e¨envi Abhvqx Dkix ev LvivRx n‡e| Z‡e G¸wj ev¯‡e Dkix‡ZB cwiYZ n‡q‡Q| G mKj cwZZ Rwg, ebR½j, Lvjwej BZ¨vw` cieZx‡Z c\_gev‡ii gZ wbwb e¨envi K‡i‡Qb ev `Lj wb‡q‡Qb wZwb hw` gmwjg nb Zvn‡j Zv Dkix n‡e| wZwb hw` Agmwjg nb Zvn‡j Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi (ivn) g‡Z Zv LvivRx n‡e| Bgvg Ave BDmd I Bgvg gnv¤§v‡`i g‡Z GB Agmwjg bvMwiK hw` ewói cwb, gwUi wb‡Pi cwb ev enr b`xi cwb e¨envi K‡i Zv PvlvevÏ K‡ib Zvn‡j Zv Dkix e‡j MY¨ n‡e| Avi hw` wZwb Agmwjg‡`i LbbKZ †Kv‡bv b`x ev Lv‡ji cwb e¨envi K‡i Zv PvlvevÏ K‡ib Zvn‡j Zv LvivRx e‡j MY¨ n‡e| G‡Z Avgiv eS‡Z cwi †h, G ai‡bi AwaKvsk fwg Dkix fwg‡Z cwiYZ n‡q‡Q|

(৫) Bmjvgx weR‡qi c‡i Agmwjg‡`i †\_‡K `LjKZ, cwiZ¨³ ev cwZZ A‡bK Rwg gmwjg kvmKMY †mbvcwZ, ˆmwbK, Awjg, `i‡ek, †MvÎcwZ ev Abi|c e¨w³eM‡K Dcnvi ev ÔjvL‡LivRÕ m¤úwË wn‡m‡e c`vb K‡i‡Qb| G¸wj meB Dkix Rwg e‡j MY¨|

(৬) eZgvb evsjv‡`‡ki PvI‡hvM¨ fwgi AwaKvskB gmwjg weR‡qi mgq ebR½j, Lvjwej ev cwZZ, gwjKvbwenxb ev Ae¨eüZ wQj| eZgv‡b Zvi AwaKvskB PvlvevÏ‡`i AvIZvq G‡m‡Q| Avgiv †`Ljvg †h, G¸wj Dkix Rwg e‡j MY¨ n‡e| Gi mv‡_ ZZxq

cKvi fwg I Ab¨vb¨ Dkix fwg ‡hvM Ki‡j Avgiv eS‡Z cwi †h, eZgvb evsjv‡`‡ki fm¤úwËi `B ZZxqvs‡kiI AwaK fwg Dkix fwg| ewK AvbgwbK GK ZZxqvsk ev Zvi I Kg fwg LvivRx|

৫. ২. ১. ২. মুসলিম বাংলার খারাজ ব্যবস্থা, পদ্ধতি ও হার

Avgiv e‡jwQ ‡h, †Kv‡bv †`‡ki fwg m¤ú‡`i LvivRx I Dkix wefvRb c_g Bmjvgx weR‡qi c‡iB cY nq| cieZxKv‡j Zv Avi cwiewZZ nq bv| Abi|cfv‡e †Kv‡bv LvivRx fwg‡Z c_g †h LvivR wbaviY Kiv nq Zv AcwiewZZ _v‡K, hZw`b fwgi Drcv`b ¶gZv I †mPe¨e¯v AcwiewZZ _vK‡e| GLb Avgv‡`i †`Lv `iKvi gmwjg we‡RZv I kvmKMY wKfv‡e GmKj LvivRx I Dkix fwgi LvivR ev Dki MnY Ki‡Zb Ges wKfv‡eB ev LvivR wbaviY K‡iwQ‡jb|

fvi‡Z I evsjv‡`‡k gmwjg weRq I cieZx gmwjg ivómg‡ni kvmbc×wZ we‡kølY Ki‡j Avgiv wbwðZfv‡e †`L‡Z cvB †h, KL‡bvB gmwjg kvmKe›` cwicY Bmjvgx wbqgvbmv‡i ivR¨ cwiPvjbv K‡ib wb| ckvmb, wePvi, A_e¨e¯v BZ¨vw`‡Z wKQ wKQ gj Bmjvgx bxwZi cwZdjb _vK‡jI cwicYfv‡e Bmjvgx e¨e¯v Zviv cPjb K‡ib wb| GiB GKwU w`K nj A_e¨e¯vq hvKv‡Zi Abcw¯wZ|

evsjvi gmwjg weR‡qi c‡ii ivóe¨e¯vi BwZnv‡m Avgiv †`wL †h, †m h‡Mi Ab¨ mKj gmwjg mgv‡Ri gZB G mKj ivó hvKvZ-e¨e¯v‡K e¨w³MZ chv‡q †Q‡o w`‡q‡Q| Bmjv‡gi gj e¨e¯v Abhvqx gmwj‡gi hvKvZ, we‡kIZ ewn¨K m¤ú‡`i hvKvZ, A_vr cwjZ cï, fwgi dj I dm‡ji hvKvZ Aek¨B ivó msMn Ki‡e Ges KiAv‡b ewYZ LvZ mg‡n e¨q Ki‡e| wKš cieZx h‡M hvKvZ msM‡n Ae‡nji Kiv nq Ges gmwjgMY mKj cKv‡ii hvKvZ e¨w³MZfv‡e c`vb Ki‡Z _v‡Kb| hvKvZ msMn I cwicY Bmjvgx wbq‡g Zv eÈb Kiv A‡bK kvmK †evSv g‡b K‡i‡Qb| Aciw`‡K gmwjg bvMwiKMYI ivó ckvm‡bi mZZv I wek¯Zvi Dci Av¯v nwi‡q †d‡jb| Zv‡`i hvKvZ ckvm‡bi nv‡Z w`‡j Zv mwVKfv‡e hvKv‡Zi Lv‡Z e¨qZ n‡e e‡j Zviv Avk¯ n‡Z cvi‡Zb bv| Gfv‡e µgvš‡q ivóxq hvKvZ msMn e¨e¯v eÜ n‡q hvq| d‡j ivóxq A_e¨e¯vq Avgiv hvKv‡Zi D‡jL ev cfve †`L‡Z cvB bv|

hvKvZ msMn e¨e¯vi wejwßi Kvi‡Y ivóxq Avq ew×i Rb¨ G mKj ivó ckvmb wbwePv‡i mKj Dkix I LvivRx Rwgi Dci LvivR ev fwgKi Av‡ivc Ki‡Z _v‡K| G wQj AZ¨š MwnZ Bmjvg we‡ivax Kg| Dkix Rwgi Dci LvivR Av‡iv‡ci AwaKvi iv‡ói ‡bB| wKš ‡ewk A_ msM‡ni D‡Ï‡k¨ G mKj iv‡R¨i kvmKMY Zv K‡ib| Ab¨w`‡K LvivR wbaviY I msMn Kivi †¶‡Î A‡bK mgq Zviv Bmjvgx bxwZ AbmiY K‡ib wb| G mKj welq‡K mvg‡b †i‡L ZrKvjxb LvivR e¨e¯vi w`‡K ZvKv‡j Avgiv wbæwjwLZ welq¸wj †`L‡Z cvB :

(১) gmwjg kvmKMY LvivRx I Dkix Rwg wePvi bv K‡i mKj fwg‡Z LvivR Av‡ivc K‡ib| G fwgKiB wQj iv‡ói wbqwgZ Av‡qi cavb I Ab¨Zg Drm| Dki I Ab¨ †Kv‡bv hvKvZ miKvix fv‡e msMn Kiv n‡Zv bv| Ae¯v `‡ó g‡b nq m‡PZb gmwjg bvMwiKMY Zv‡`i wbR wbR hvKvZ wbR `wq‡Z Av`vq Ki‡Zb| GQvov A‡bK mvaviY gmwjg hvKv‡Zi wewaweavb m¤ú‡K ÁvZI wQ‡jb bv| wKQ fwg gmwjg Djvgv I †bZeM‡K Dkix ev jv‡LivR wnmv‡e c`vb Kiv nq| G¸wji Dki miKvix fv‡e msMn Kivi †Kv‡bv e¨e¯v wQj e‡j Rvbv hvq bv|

(২) LvivR wbavi‡Yi †¶‡Î ÔLvivR gKvmvgvnÕ ev fvMeMvgjK Lviv‡Ri cPjb Kiv nq, hw`I LvivR MnY Kivi mgq KL‡bv dmj Ges KL‡bv dm‡ji gj¨ MnY Kiv n‡Zv|

(৩) cL¨vZ chUK gnv¤§v` Beb Avãjvn, Beb eZZv (703-779 wn/ 1304-1377 L) `xN 27 ermi a‡i mg¯ gmwjg wek I †ek wKQ Agmwjg †`k ågY K‡ib| Zb¥‡a¨ bq ermi (734-741wn/ 1333-1341 L) wZwb fvi‡Z wQ‡jb| 1340-1341 mv‡j wZwb evsjv‡`k n‡q Px‡b Mgb K‡ib| wZwb †m mg‡q evsjv‡`‡ki Lviv‡Ri cwigvY m¤ú‡K wj‡L‡Qb †h, PvlxMY Drcvw`Z dm‡ji A‡aK LvivR wnmv‡e c`vb Ki‡Zb| Zvi weeiY †_‡K eSv hvq †h, PvlxMY LvivR wnmv‡e dmjB c`vb Ki‡Zb| dm‡ji gj¨ c`v‡bi wbqg wQj wKbv Zv eSv hvq bv| dm‡ji gj¨ ZLb LeB Kg wQj| Beb eZZvi weeiY Abmv‡i,

†m mg‡q GK w`inv‡g cvq GKgY avb cvIqv †hZ| Drcv`‡bi A‡aK wnmv‡e m¤eZ weNv cwZ 3/4 gY avb LvivR c`vb Kiv n‡Zv, hvi gj¨ m¤eZ `B ev wZb w`invg wQj|[226]

(৪) cÂ`k wL÷xq kZ‡Ki Pxbv chUKM‡Yi eYbv †_‡K eSv hvq †h, evsjvi wKQ GjvKvq Drcvw`Z dm‡ji GK cÂgvsk LvivR c`v‡bi wbqg wQj|[227]

(৫) HwZnvwmK Avej dhj D‡jL K‡i‡Qb †h, evsjv‡`‡k †gvMj Awac‡Z¨i Av‡M, A_vr mß`k L÷xq kZ‡Ki Av‡M[228] LvivR wnmv‡e Drcvw`Z dm‡ji gj¨ c`v‡bi wbqg cPjb wQj| LvivR avh Kiv n‡Zv Drcv`‡b Ask wnmv‡e, LvivR gKvmvgvn c×wZ‡Z| Z‡e LvivR cwi‡kva Kiv n‡Zv dm‡ji gj¨ c`v‡bi gva¨‡g|[229] W. ‡gvni Avjx D‡jL K‡i‡Qb †h, DËi fvi‡Zi gmwjg ivR¨mg‡n LvivR cwi‡kv‡ai Rb¨ dmj A_ev dm‡ji gj¨ c`v‡bi m‡hvM wQj| evsjv‡`‡kI GKB e¨e¯v wQj e‡jB g‡b nq|[230]

(৬) †h‡nZ evsjv‡`‡k ÔLvivR gKvmvgvnÕ c×wZ‡Z LvivR avh I MnY Kiv n‡Zv, †m‡nZ Rwgi cwigvc wbavi‡Y ‡Zgb †Kv‡bv KovKwo Kiv n‡Zv bv| Z‡e ‡gvMj Awacv‡Z¨i c‡i AvKe‡ii mg‡q fwgi cwigvc I LvivR Av`v‡qi †¶‡Î A‡bK evovewo I AZ¨vPvi Kiv nq, hv Bmjvg we‡ivax I gvbeZv we‡ivax Aciva wQj| ïa ivR‡KvI cY KivB wQj Zv‡`i GKgvÎ D‡Ïk¨| Bmjv‡gi wb‡`k cvjb Zv‡`i Kv‡Q †Kv‡bv ¸i“ZcY welq wQj bv|[231]

(৭) Avej dh‡ji eYbv Abmv‡i Avgiv Rvb‡Z cwi †h, †gvMj h‡M I LvivR gKvmvgvn c×wZ Ae¨vnZ _v‡K| 1582 L÷v‡ã

e½‡`‡k ÔLviviR gKvmvgvnÕ c×wZ‡Z fwgi c‡iv Drcv`‡bi GKZZxqvsk LviviR MnY Kiv n‡Zv| W. †gvni Avjx wj‡L‡Qb †h, cieZx h‡M ewUk kvm‡bi ce chš mgM evsjvq GB GKB nvi cPwjZ wQj e‡jB eSv hvq| †KD †KD g‡b K‡ib †h, mgvU Avl i½‡he (1659-1707 L) Lviv‡Ri nvi GKZZxqvsk †_‡K ewx K‡i †gvU Drcv`‡bi A‡aK LviviR wbaviY K‡ib| W. †gvni Avjx e‡jb †h, Avl i½‡he c‡ei Drcv`‡bi GKZZxqvsk LviviR nvi envj iv‡Lb e‡jB g‡b nq| wZwb Zv ewx K‡iwQ‡jb e‡j g‡b Kivi †Kv‡bv KviY †bB| evsjv‡`‡k Bs‡iR cfv‡ei ïi“i w`‡Ki wKQ `wjj-`¯v‡eR †_‡K †`Lv hvq †h, PweŸk ciMbv †Rjvi LviviR wQj weNvcwZ AvU Avbv ev Aa UvKv| ZrKvjxb `e¨gj¨ I fwgi Drcv`‡bi w`‡K j¶¨ Ki‡j eSv hvq †h GUvB wQj weNvcwZ †gvU Drcv`‡bi GKZZxqvsk ev GKPZ_vs‡ki gj¨| hw` I ÔLviviR gKvmvgvnÕ wfwË‡Z Drcv`‡bi Askwf wËK LviviR wbaviY Kiv n‡Zv, wKš wbawiZ dm‡ji gj¨ c`v‡bi gva¨‡g LviviR cwi‡kva Kivi e¨e¯v cPwjZ wQj|[232]

(৮) fviZxq AwjgMY D‡jL K‡i‡Qb †h, gnvb¤§v` Beb Kwm‡gi fviZ weRq †_‡K ïi“ K‡i cieZx mKj mg‡q gmwjg fvi‡Z me`v meÎ ÔLviviR gKvmvgvnÕ ev ÔeMvgjK LviviRÕ avh Kiv nq Ges Lviv‡Ri nvi wQj Drcv`‡bi GK-cÂgvsk ev Zvi †ewk|[233]

(৯) evsjv‡`‡k gmwjg ivR‡Zi c_g w`‡K mivmwi LviviR msMvnK KgKZv I KgPvixMY KlKM‡Yi wbKU †_‡K LviviR MnY Ki‡Zb| mjZvbx Avg‡ji †kl w`‡K, we‡kIZ ûmvBb kv‡ni mg‡q (1493-1519) GK ai‡bi LviviR msMvnK G‡R›U ev cwZwbwai D‡jL †`Lv hvq, hv‡`i‡K ZvjK`vi, gvRgqv`vi BZ¨w` ej nZ| wbawiZ AÂ‡ji LviviR msMnB G‡`i `wqZ wQj| G‡`i `wqZ wQj e¨w³MZ I A¯vqx, eskMZ ev ¯vqx wQj

bv| `wq‡Z Ae‡njvi Rb¨ G‡`i AcmviY ev kw¯Í nZ| †Kv‡bv Ae¯vq Giv RvqwMi`vi wQ‡jb bv| mjZvbx Avg‡j evsjvq †Kv‡bv RvqwMi c_vi Aw¯Z wQj bv|[234]

(10) cvPxb h‡M, gmwjg AvMg‡bi c‡e fvi‡Z ev evsjvq wewfb ÒRwg`viÓ ev mvgš— ivRvi Aw¯Z wQj| gmwjg AvMg‡bi c‡i µgvš‡q Zv wejß nq| †gvMj Avg‡ji ïi“‡Z evsjvi evi fBqvI G cKv‡ii ÔRwg`viÕ wQ‡jb| †gvMj AwacZ¨ we¯Ív‡ii mv‡_ mv‡_ GmKj Rwg`vi ev mvgš— ivRvi wejwß N‡U| mKj fwgi gwjKvbv wQj mve‡fŠgZ A‡_ iv‡óªi| Avi e¨enwiK gwjKvbv fwg gwjK KI‡Ki| iv‡óªi LvivR c`vb Qvov KI‡Ki Rwg‡Z Avi Kv‡iv †Kv‡bv cKvi ¯Z wQj bv| †gvMj h‡M GK cKvi RvqwMi c_v Pvj nq, hv‡Z RvqwMi`vi‡K wbw`ó AÂ‡ji LvivR msM‡ni `wqZ c`vb Kiv n‡Zv| Giv KLbB wbR KZZvaxb GjvKvi fwgi gwjK wQ‡jb bv| Zviv wQ‡jb LvivR msMvnK ev LvRbv Av`vqKvix wVKv`vigvÎ| iv‡óªi wbawiZ nv‡i LvivR msMn K‡i Zv Kvbb¸ KgKZvi gva¨‡g iv‡óxq †KvIvMv‡i Rgv †`Iqv Zv‡`i `wqZ wQj|[235]

Gfv‡e Avgiv †`L‡Z cvB †h, evsjv‡`‡k ÔLvivR gKvmvgvnÕ c×wZ cPjb Kiv nq Ges gmwjg kvm‡bi ïi“ †_‡K †kl chš— ÔLvivR gKvmvgvnÕ c×wZ‡Z †gvU Drcv`‡bi A‡aK, GKZZxqvsk, GKPZ_vsk ev GK cÂgvsk LvivR MnY Kiv n‡Zv|

৫. ২. ১. ৩. ইংরেজগণ কর্তৃক খারাজ ব্যবস্থার বিলোপ

1757 wL÷v‡ã cjvkxi h‡× beve wmivR‡Ïšjvi civR‡qi gva¨‡g evsjv‡`‡k gmwjg KZ‡Zi Aemvb N‡U| Bs‡iR ewYKMY evsjvq ˆØZ kvmb cPjb K‡ib| 1765 mv‡j Zviv w`jxi ev`kvni wbKU †_‡K evsjvi w`Iqvbx ev fwgKi msMn I ckvm‡bi ¶gZv MnY K‡ib| µgvš‡q Zviv gmwjg h‡Mi fwg e¨e¯vi Avgj cwieZb Ki‡Z _v‡Kb|[236] Ae‡k‡l jW KbIqvjm 1793 mv‡j wPi¯vqx e‡›`ve¯

cPj‡bi gva¨‡g gmwjg h‡Mi LvivR e¨e¯vi wejwß NUvb| wZwb Z`¯‡j ÒfvovÓ e¨e¯vi cPjb K‡ib|

gmwjg h‡Mi RvqwMi`vi ev Rwg`viMY KL‡bvB wb‡R‡`i‡K wbR GjvKvi Rwgi gwjK ev Rwgi Dci †Kv‡bvcKvi ¯‡Zi AwaKvix e‡j g‡b K‡ib wb| Gi cgvY n‡jv, Bs‡iRMY w`Iqvbx jv‡fi ci G mKj Rwg`wi cwZermi evrmwiK Pw³‡Z wbjv‡g m‡ev”P WvK`vZv‡K c`vb KiZ| ceeZx Rwg`viMY m‡ev”P Wv‡Ki gva¨‡g Rwg`wi i¶vi †Póv K‡i‡Qb, wKš' †KDB `we K‡ib wb †h, wZwb wbR GjvKvi fwg‡Z †Kv‡bv cKvi ¯‡Zi AwaKvix| wKš wPi¯vqx e‡›`ve‡¯i d‡j LvRbv Av`vqKvix wVKv`vi‡K Zvi GjvKvi fwg‡Z ¯Z c`vb Kiv nq| ïa ZvB bq fwg gwjK KlK‡K Zvi fwgi mKj ¯Z †_‡K ewÂZ Kiv nq| hM hM a‡i fwg gwjK KlK GKwU AvB‡bi gva¨‡g AwaKvinxb fwg`v‡m cwiYZ nq| wb‡æ ms‡¶‡c gmwjg Avg‡ji LvivR e¨e¯v wejwßi w`K¸wj D‡jL KiwQ:

(১) gmwjg LvivR e¨e¯vq fwgi AwaKvix I e¨enviKvix DËiwaKvi m‡Î ev µq m‡Î fwgi gwjK| iv‡ói gj gwjKvbvi ¯xKwZ¯i‡c ivó‡K LvivR c`vb wfb Zvi Avi †Kv‡bv `wqZ †bB| ivó ev Avi Kv‡iv †Kv‡bv AwaKvi wQj bv Zv‡K Zvi fwg †_‡K mwi‡q †`Iqv ev AwaKvi ewÂZ Kiv| wPi¯vqx e‡›`ve‡¯i gva¨‡g fwggwjK‡K m¤úYi¦‡c Zvi AwaKvi †_‡K ewÂZ Kiv nq| fwggwjK AwaKvinxb fwg`v‡m cwiYZ nb| fwgi gj gwjKvbv Rwg`vi‡K c`vb Kiv nq| Rwg`vi †h †Kv‡bv mgq wb‡Ri B”QvgZ fwggwjK‡K D‡”Q` ev e›`x Ki‡Z cviZ|

(২) LvivR e¨e¯vq iv‡ói wbawiZ nv‡ii AwZwi³ Ki msMn Kivi AwaKvi Rwg`v‡ii wQj bv| Kv‡jK±i, RvqwMi`vi ev Rwg`vi ïa ivó-wbawiZ nv‡i LvivR msMn KiZ| bZb e¨e¯vq Rwg`vi B”QvgZ fvov wbaviY Kivi mxgvnxb ¶gZv jvf K‡i|

(৩) me‡P‡q eo cwieZb wQj Lviv‡Ri we‡jvc| LvivR c_v we‡jvc K‡i fvov (rent) c×wZ cPjb Kiv nq| LvivR `vZv fwggwjK ÒcRvÓ-‡Z cwiMwYZ nb| †h‡nZ fwgi gwjKvbv ivó I

Rwg`v‡ii g‡a¨ mxgve× n‡q c‡o, ZvB ivó‡K c`Ë Rwg`v‡ii UvKv wQj Ki| Avi ÔcRvÕ Rwg`v‡ii fwg‡K ÔfvovivÕ wnmv‡e e¨envi Kivi mxwgZ AwaKvi jvf K‡ib| Rwg`vi‡K c`Ë cRvi UvKv rent ev fvov wnmv‡e MnY Kiv nZ| W. †gvni Avjx e‡jb: "From the position of owners the people became all of a sudden mere 'tenants' and and the land tax payable by them came to be called 'rents'."[237]

LvivRx, jv‡LivR ev Dkix mKj cKvi fwg‡KB G fvov c×wZi AvIZvq Avbv nq| mK‡ji wbKU †_‡KB GKB fv‡e ÔfvovÕ Av`vq Kiv nq| D‡jL¨ †h, Bs‡iRMY GKgvÎ evsjv Qvov fvi‡Zi Ab¨ †Kv_vI Gfv‡e gmwjg h‡Mi fwge¨e¯v we‡jvc K‡i wb|[238]

৫. ২. ১. ৪. বৃটিশ ভারত : দারুল হারব্ কিনা

ewUk kvmKMY KZK fwge¨e¯vi cwieZb Øviv Bmjvgx LvivR I Dki e¨e¯v cfweZ n‡e wKbv Zv Rvb‡Z n‡j Bmjvgx `wó‡KvY †_‡K ewUk fvi‡Zi Ae¯vb Rvbv c‡qvRb| Bmjvgx e¨e¯vq ivó ev †`k `cKv‡ii: Ô`vi"j Bmjvgw A_vr Bmjv‡gi †`k I Ô`vi"j nvieÕ A_vr ÔkÎ" †`kÕ ev ÔAgmwjg †`kÕ| ewUk `L‡ji d‡j fviZ wK `vi"j nvie ev Agmwjg iv‡ó cwiYZ n‡qwQj? bwK Zvi ckvmwbK KZZ AgmwjgM‡Yi nv‡Z †M‡jI gmwjgM‡Yi agxq ¯vaxbZv I ceeZx Bmjvgx h‡Mi ckvmb, wePvi I fwge¨e¯v AwaKvsk †¶‡Î AcwieZZ _vKvi Kvi‡Y Zvi Ô`vi"j BmjvgÕ ev ÔgmwjgÕ †`kÕ cwiPwZ AcwieZZ wQj? welqwU wQj 18-19k kZ‡K fviZxq gmwjg Djvgv I gmwjg bvMwiKM‡Yi Ab¨Zg bxwZ wbaviY welqK weZwKZ ck|

kvn IqwjDjvn gnwÏm †`njex (1704-1762 L/1114-1176 wn) cÎ I fvi‡Zi Ab¨Zg †kô Awjg wmivRj wn› kvn Avã jAvhxh gnwÏm †`njex (1746-1824L/ 1159-1239wn) dvZIqv c`vb K‡ib †h, ewUk `L‡ji d‡j fviZ `vi"j nvi‡e cwiYZ n‡q‡Q| Zvi G dvZIqvi wfwË‡Z Zvi Ab¨Zg QvÎ mvB‡q` Avng` Beb

ÔBidvb †ejex (1786-1831L/1201-1246wn) cwK¯v‡bi DËi-cwðg mxgvšÍ AÂ‡j c_K Bmjvgx ivó ÔwLjvdvZÕ cwZôv K‡ib Ges †mLvb †_‡K evUk‡`i wei“‡× wRnv` cwiPvjbv Ki‡Z _v‡Kb| Zvi wRnv‡` mgM fviZ †_‡K, we‡klZ evsjv‡`k †_‡K AMwYZ gmwjg Ask MnY K‡ib| 1831 wL÷v‡ã (1246 wn) evjv‡Kv‡Ui h‡× Zvi kvnv`‡Zi c‡iI Zvi AwaKvsk Abmvix I A‡bK Awjg Dc‡ii bxwZ‡Z evU‡ki wei“‡× wRnv` Kivi ˆeaZvq wekvm Ki‡Zb| cKZc‡¶ cieZx cvq 30 ermi mvB‡q` Avng` †ejexi AbmwiMY evU‡ki wei“‡× wewfb cKvi wew”Qb wRnv` I cwZ‡iva Pvwj‡q hvb|

Aciw`‡K mvB‡q` Avng‡`i wRnv‡`i e¨_Zv I cieZx 1857 mv‡ji wmcvnx we‡`v‡ni e¨_Zvi c‡i fvi‡Zi gmwjg Rb‡Mvôx‡K wRnv` I cwZ‡iva †_‡K wdwi‡q evUk miKv‡ii AvbMZ¨ I mn‡hwMZvi w`‡K Drmvn c`v‡bi Rb¨ KvivgZ Avjx †RŠbcix (1872 L.) I Ab¨ wKQ Awjg cPvi K‡ib †h, evUk kvmb m‡Ë I fviZ `vi“j Bmjvg ev gmwjg ivó e‡j MY¨ n‡e| KviY, evUkMY gmwjg I Agmwjg bvMwi‡Ki agxq ¯vaxbZv, bvMwiK AwaKvi I mweavw` niY K‡iwb Ges gmwjg h‡Mi ckvmb, wePvi I fwge¨e¯v AwaKvsk †¶‡Î AcwieZZ i‡q‡Q|[239]

Avjvgv gdZx gnv¤§` kdx wj‡L‡Qb : Ò1857 m‡bi ci fviZ‡K evUk †ewbqviv cYi|‡c `Lj K‡i| AZtci †miv Bmjvgx iv‡ói †kl wPý wejxb n‡q fviZel `vi“j nvi‡e cwiYZ nIqvUv fvi‡Zi Djvgv‡q wKiv‡gi Kv‡Q GKwU Awemsewv`Z welq n‡q wM‡qwQ‡jv|Ó[240]

৫. ২. ১. ৫. দারুল হার্বে উশর ও খারাজ

Avgiv mvaviYfv‡e Abfe Ki‡Z cwi †h, GKRb gmwjg †h †`‡kiB bvMwiK †nvb bv †Kb ev †h †`‡kB Ae¯vb Ki“b bv †Kb, wZwb Zvi mKj agxq `wqZ h_vh_ cvjb Ki‡eb| Cgvb, mvjvZ, hvKvZ, wmqvg, n¾-mn Zvi Dci AwcZ mKj `wqZ wZwb mevee¯vq cvjb Ki‡eb| GRb¨ `vi“j nvi‡e Ae¯vb Ki‡j GKRb gwgb Zvi Dci

AwcZ dih Bev`Z hvKvZ I Dki Av`v‡q †Kv‡bvi¦c Ae‡njv Ki‡Z cv‡ib bv| e¨w³MZfv‡e ev †Mvc‡b n‡j I wZwb Zv Av`vq Ki‡eb| Dki ev dj-dm‡ji hvKvZ KiAvb, mbvn, BRgv I wKqvm Øviv cgwYZ GKwU dih Bev`Z I Bmjv‡gi Ab¨Zg i“Kb| †Kv‡bv Ae¯’v‡ZB gwgb Zv cwiZ¨vM Ki‡Z cv‡ib bv|

ïa LvivRx Rwgi Bmjvgx kixqvn wbawiZ LvivR Av`v‡qi gva¨‡gB Dki iwnZ n‡Z cv‡i e‡j Bgvg Ave nvbxdv (ivn) gZ cKvk K‡i‡Qb| cvkvcwk wZwb I Zvi AbmvixMY AZ¨š— ¯úófv‡e e‡j‡Qb †h, LvivR ev Dki `wUi GKwU c`vb Ki‡ZB n‡e| †Kv‡bv fwg LvivR I Dki Dfq †_‡K g³ n‡Z cv‡i bv| Bgvg Ave nvbxdv G wel‡q LeB K‡Vvi wQ‡jb| GRb¨B wZwb Dk‡ii †¶‡Î †Kv‡bv wbmve iv‡Lb wb| Bgvg Ave BDmd (ivn) e‡jb: ÒAve nvbxdv (ivn) ej‡Zb: †Kv‡bv fwg Gi¦c n‡Z cvi‡e bv †h, Zv e¨envi Kiv n‡”Q A_P Zvi LvivR A_ev Dki `wUi GKwUI c`vb Kiv n‡”Q bvÓ|[241]

Z‡e cieZx h‡M †Kv‡bv †Kv‡bv Awjg wdKnx M‡ši `GKwU ev‡K¨i Av‡jv‡K gZ cKvk K‡i‡Qb †h, Ô`vi“j nvi‡ei fwgi Dki ev LvivR wKQB w`‡Z n‡e bv|Õ Bgvg gnv¤§v` Zvi ÔAvm-wmqvi“j KvexiÕ M‡š Ô`vi“j nvieÕ ev Kwdi‡`i †`‡k ÔAvnjj nvieÕ ev Kwdi‡`i fwgi weavb Av‡jvPbv Ki‡j D‡jL K‡ib †h, hw` †Kv‡bv gmwjg †mbvewnbx Zv‡`i kw³e‡j h×iZ Kwdi †`k ev `vi“j nvi‡ei †Kv‡bv GjvKvq A¯vqxfv‡e emevm K‡i Z_vKvi ÔAvnjj nvieÕ ev Kwdi‡`i Rwg‡Z wKQ PvI K‡ib Z‡e †m Drcv`‡bi Dki ev LvivR w`‡Z n‡e bv| G e³‡e¨i e¨vL¨vq Avjøgv mviLmx e‡jb:

لأَنَّ الْعُشْرَ وَالْخَرَاجَ إِنَّمَا يَجِبُ فِيْ أَرَاضِيْ الْمُسْلِمِيْنَ، وَهَذِهِ أَرَاضِيْ أَهْلِ الْحَرْبِ، وَأَرَاضِيْ أَهْلِ الْحَرْبِ لَيْسَتْ بِعُشْرِيَّةٍ وَلاَ خَرَاجِيَّةٍ

ÒKviY Dki I LvivR ïa gmwjg‡`i fwg‡ZB dih n‡e| Avi G¸wj n‡jv Avnjj nvie ev Kwdi‡`i fwg, Avi Kwdi‡`i fwg DkixI bq GesLvivRxI bq|Ó[242]

Contents

Avjøvgv Beb Av‡e`xb kvgx LwbR m¤ú` I ¸ßa‡bi hvKvZ cm‡½ Kwdi‡`i †`‡k Kwdi‡`i fwg‡Z cvß G RvZxq m¤ú‡`i LvivR ev hvKvZ bv †`Iqvi wel‡q e‡jb:

فَإِنَّ أَرْضَهَا (أَرْضَ دَارِ الْحَرْبِ) لَيْسَتْ أَرْضَ خَرَاجٍ أَوْ عُشْرٍ

Ò`vi“j nvi‡ei fwg LviviRx fwgI bq Dkix fwgI bq|Ó[243]

G cKv‡ii evK¨¸wj †_‡K †Kv‡bv †Kv‡bv Awjg g‡b K‡i‡Qb †h, `vi“j nvi‡ei g‡a¨ Aew¯Z gmwjg gwjKvbvaxb fwgi I Dki ev LviviR w`‡Z n‡e bv|

cvÁ AwjgMY D‡jŁ K‡i‡Qb †h, G gZwU fj| Ô`vi“j nvi‡ei Avnjj nvie ev Kwdi‡`i fwg Dkix ev LviviRx bqÕ e‡jZ KL‡bvB eSv‡bv nq wb †h, `vi“j nvi‡ei gmwjg Awaevmx‡K hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e bv| eis GK_vi A_ n‡jv `vi“j nvi‡ei nviex Awaevmx ev Kwdi‡`i fwgm¤ú` LviviRx ev Dkix †Kv‡bv chv‡qB co‡e bv| KviY Zviv gmjgvb bb, Kv‡RB Dki w`‡Z cvi‡eb bv, Avi †h‡nZ gmwjg †`‡ki Kwdi Awaevmx bq, †m‡nZ Lvivi‡Ri weav‡bI Avm‡eb bv|

Ô`vi“j nvi‡ei fwg Dkix ev LviviRx †Kv‡bwUB bqÕ GK_vi A_ G bq †h, `vi“j nvi‡e Dki ev LviviR †Kv‡bwUB w`‡Z n‡e bv| eis Gi A_ n‡jv, †Kv‡bv Rwg‡K Dkix Rwg †_‡K c_K K‡i LviviRx e‡j MY¨ Ki‡Z n‡j Zv gmwjg iv‡ói Ašf³ n‡Z n‡e, Avi G Kvi‡Y `vi“j nvi‡ei fwg‡K Dkix I LviviRx `fv‡M fvM Kiv m¤¢e bq| GRb¨ `vi“j nvi‡ei gmwjg bvMwiK LviviR w`‡Z cvi‡eb bv, eis Zv‡K gj dih Dki ev Aa Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| G Kvi‡YB mKj gmwjg dKxn GKgZ †h, gmwjg weR‡qi c‡eB `vi“j nvi‡ei g‡a¨ emevmKvix gmwjg bvMwi‡Ki fm¤úwË Dkix e‡j MY¨ n‡e|[244]

Avjøvgv gnv¤§v` Beb Avjx AvjvDÏxb nvmKvdx (1088wn) e‡jb:

Contents

يَجِبُ الْعُشْرُ فِيْ عَسَلِ أَرْضٍ غَيْرِ الْخَرَاجِ، وَلَوْ غَيْرَ عُشْرِيَّةٍ، بِخِلاَفِ الْخَرَاجِيَّةِ، لِئَلاَّ يَجْتَمِعَ الْعُشْرُ وَالْخَرَاجُ، وَكَذَا يَجِبُ الْعُشْرُ فِيْ ثَمَرَةِ جَبَلٍ وَمَفَازَةٍ.

ÒLvivRx bq Ggb mKj fwg‡Z Drcw`Z gai hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e, hw`I †m fwg Dkix bv nq| Z‡e LvivRx fwg‡Z Drcw`Z gai hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e bv; KviY Dki I LvivR GKwÎZ n‡e bv| Abi|cfv‡e cvnvo, weivb cvši BZ¨w` ÔA-DkixÕ fwgi Drcv`‡bil Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|Ó[245]

Avjvgv gnv¤§v` Avgxb Beb Av‡e`xb (1252 wn) Dc‡ii e³‡e¨i e¨vL¨vq wj‡L‡Qb:

أَشَارَ إِلَى أَنَّ الْمَانِعَ مِنْ وُجُوْبِهِ كَوْنُ الأَرْضِ خَرَاجِيَّةً؛...فَشَمَلَ الْعُشْرِيَّةَ وَمَا لَيْسَتْ بِعُشْرِيَّةٍ وَلاَ خَرَاجِيَّةٍ

ÒGLv‡b †jLK Dki dih bv nIqvi Kvi‡Yi cwZ Bw½Z K‡i‡Qb, Avi Zv n‡jv, fwgi LvivRx nIqv| G †_‡K Rvbv †Mj †h, †h fwg Dkix Zvi Drcv`‡bi †hgb LvivR w`‡Z n‡e, †Zgwb †h fwg LvivRxI bq DkixI bq †m fwgi Drcv`‡bi Dki w`‡Z n‡e|Ó[246]

wewfb IRnv‡Z ev †Kv‡bv †Kv‡bv dKxn-Gi e³‡e¨i wfwË‡Z Dki iwnZ Kivi ceYZvi cwZev` K‡i Avjvgv Beb Av‡e`xb Ab¨Î wj‡L‡Qb:

لأَنَّهُمْ قَدْ صَرَّحُوا بِأَنَّ فَرْضِيَّةَ الْعُشْرِ ثَابِتَةٌ بِالْكِتَابِ وَالسُّنَّةِ وَالإِجْمَاعِ وَالْمَعْقُولِ، وَبِأَنَّهُ زَكَاةُ الثِّمَارِ وَالزُّرُوعِ، وَبِأَنَّهُ يَجِبُ فِي الأَرْضِ الْغَيْرِ الْخَرَاجِيَّةِ، وَبِأَنَّهُ يَجِبُ فِيمَا لَيْسَ بِعَشْرِيٍّ وَلا خَرَاجِيٍّ ... وَبِأَنَّ الْمِلْكَ غَيْرُ شَرْطٍ فِيهِ بَلْ الشَّرْطُ مِلْكُ الْخَارِجِ، فَيَجِبُ فِي الأَرَاضِي الْمَوْقُوفَةِ لِعُمُومِ قَوْله تَعَالَى .... وَقَوْلُهُ ﷺ ... فَالْقَوْلُ بِعَدَمِ الْوُجُوبِ فِي خُصُوصِ هَذِهِ

الأَرْضِ يَحْتَاجُ إِلَى دَلِيلٍ خَاصٍّ، وَنَقْلٍ صَرِيحٍ؛ وَلا يَلْزَمُ مِنْ سُقُوطِ الْخَرَاجِ
الْمُتَعَلِّقِ بِالأَرْضِ سُقُوطُ الْعُشْرِ الْمُتَعَلِّقِ بِالْخَارِجِ

ÒdKxnMY m¯úófv‡e D‡jL K‡i‡Qb †h, KiAvb, mbvn, BRgv I wKqvm ev †hŠw³K cgv‡Yi wfwË‡Z ÔDkiÕ dih nIqv cgwYZ| Dki n‡jv dj-dm‡ji hvKvZ Ges ÔLvivRxÕ bq Ggb mKj fwgi Drcv`b †_‡K Dki c`vb Kiv dih| †h fwg DkixI bq Ges LvivRxI bq †m fwgi Drcv`‡biI Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|... Dki dih nIqvi Rb¨ Rwg‡bi gwjKvbv kZ bq, eis Drcw`Z dj-dm‡ji gwjKvbv kZ| GRb¨ IqvKdKZ Rwgi I Dki w`‡Z n‡e| KviY G wel‡q KiAvb I nv`x‡m wb‡`kvewj ¯úófv‡eB mKj fwgR Drcv`‡bi †¶‡Î c‡hvR¨|... †Kv‡bv we‡kl fwg ev fwgR Drcv`b‡K Dk‡ii weavb †_‡K ev` w`‡Z n‡j †m Rb¨ m¯úó I mwbawiZ cgv‡Yi c‡qvRb| †Kv‡bv Rwgi LvivR gvd n‡j Zvi Drcv`‡bi Dki gvd n‡e e‡j `we Kivi †Kv‡bv wfwË †bB|Ó[247]

৫. ২. ১. ৬. বৃটিশ ভারতে ও স্বাধীন ভারতে উশর ও খারাজ

evsjv‡`‡ki f-m¤ú‡`i Dki I Lviv‡Ri Av‡jvPbvi c‡e ewUk fviZel I ¯vaxb fvi‡Zi gmwjg‡`i Dki I LvivR c`v‡bi wel‡q fviZxq Awjg I dKxnM‡Yi gZvgZ Av‡jvPbv Ki‡Z PvB, hv Avgv‡`i‡K evsjv‡`‡ki Ae¯v Abavve‡b mvnvh¨ Ki‡e|

Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, AwaKvsk gmwjg Awjg ewUk kvmbvaxb fviZel‡K Ô`vi“j nvieÕ e‡j MY¨ K‡i‡Qb| Abi∫cfv‡e A‡b‡KB 1947 cieZx ¯vaxb fviZ cRvZš¿‡KI Ô`vi“j nvieÕ e‡j MY¨ K‡ib|[248] G Rb¨ †Kv‡bv †Kv‡bv Awjg gZ cKvk K‡i‡Qb †h, fvi‡Zi fwg Dkix ev LvivRx †Kv‡bvwUB bq Ges fvi‡Zi gmjgvb‡`i LvivR ev Dki †Kv‡bvwUB w`‡Z n‡e bv| †KD †KD e‡j‡Qb †h, Rwg`wi c_v D‡”Q‡`i gva¨‡g ivó mKj f-m¤ú‡`i gwjKvbv MnY K‡i‡Q| Kv‡RB gmwjgMY †h‡nZ †Kv‡bv Rwgi gwjKB bb, †m‡nZ †Kv‡bv Rwgi Dki ev LvivR †`Iqvi †Kv‡bv ckI †bB|

AwaKvsk cwm× Awjg, gdZx I dKxn GKgZ †h, fvi‡Zi gmwjg‡`i dj-dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| KviY Dki Bmjv‡gi Ab¨Zg dih Bev`Z _ I i“Kb, GRb¨ †Kv‡bv ARnv‡Z Zv ewZj Kivi †Póv bv K‡i meve¯vq Zv Av`vq Kivi Rb¨B Zviv m‡Pó †_‡K‡Qb| G wel‡q Zv‡`i `BwU gZ i‡q‡Q[249]:

প্রথম মতঃ c_g gmwjg weR‡qi Dci wbfi K‡i ewUk fviZel I ¯vaxb fviZxq cRvZ‡ši fwg‡K Dkix I LvivRx `fv‡M fvM Ki‡Z n‡e| gmjgvb‡`i gwjKvbvaxb †h mKj fwg wbwðZi|‡c LvivRx e‡j cgwYZ n‡e †m¸wji Dci c_g Bmjvgx weR‡qi mgq †h LvivR wbavviY Kiv n‡qwQj (Drcv`‡bi GK-cÂgvsk †_‡K Aavsk) Zv gmwjg fwg-gwjK wbR `wq‡Z kixqZ m¤§Z e¨q-Lv‡Z e¨q Ki‡eb| Avi †h mKj Rwg Dkix e‡j cgwYZ Ges †h mKj Rwgi Dkix ev LvivRx nIqvi e¨vcv‡i mvgvb¨Zg m‡›`n i‡q‡Q †m¸wji Drcv`‡bi Dki ev Aa-Dki gmwjg fwg-gwjK wbR `wq‡Z hvKvZ Lv‡Z e¨vq Ki‡eb| Avkivd Avjx _vbex, ikx` Avng` Mv½nx, gdZx gnv¤§v` kdx I Av‡iv A‡bK mgKwjb gdZx I dKxn G gZ cKvk K‡i‡Qb|

দ্বিতীয় মতঃ fviZe‡li gmwjg gwjKvbvaxb mKj fwgi Drcv`‡bi Dki w`‡Z n‡e| KviY ewUk hM †_‡K fvi‡Z Bmjvgx LvivR e¨e¯vi we‡jvc N‡U| gmwj‡gi f-m¤úwËi gj dih `wqZ n‡jv Dki c`vb| KiAvb I nv`x‡m †Kv‡bvi|c e¨wZµ‡gi Bw½Z QvovB mKj fwgR Drcv`‡bi hvKvZ c`v‡bi wb‡`k †`Iqv n‡q‡Q| †hLv‡b ÔBmjvgx LvivRÕ I Dki GKwÎZ n‡q hvq GKgvÎ †mLv‡bB Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e bv e‡j nvbvdx gvhnv‡e ivq †`Iqv n‡q‡Q| Bmjvgx LvivR e¨e¯vi we‡jvc nIqvi Kvi‡Y GLb Avi ÔLvivR I DkiÕ GKwÎZ nIqvi m¤¢vebv _vK‡Q bv| Kv‡RB GLb Dki c`vbB diq| we‡kIZ, 1947 mv‡ji ¯vaxbZvi c‡i Rwg`wi D‡”Q‡`i

gva¨‡g mKj fm¤ú‡`i Dci ivóxq gwjKvbv cwZwôZ n‡q‡Q Ges Bmjvgx LvivR e¨e¯v wejß n‡q‡Q| G Kvi‡Y c‡ei c×wZ‡Z fwg‡K Dkix I LvivRx `Bfv‡M fvM Kivi †Kv‡bv m‡hvM †bB| GRb¨ eZgv‡b gmwj‡gi gwjKvbvaxb mKj f-m¤ú‡`i Drcv`‡bi Dki c`vb Kiv dih| dm‡ji hvKvZ dih nIqvi Rb¨ Rwgi gwjKvbv aZe¨ bq, eis Drcv`‡bi gwjKvbvB h‡_ó| iv‡ói gwjKvbv m‡ËI KIK †h‡nZ fwg e¨env‡ii I Drcw`Z dj-dm‡ji m¤úY gwjKvbv †fvM K‡ib †m‡nZ Zv‡K Drcv`‡bi hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|[250]

`vi“j Djg †`Ie‡›`i gdZx Avhxhi ingvb mv‡ne fvi‡Zi gmwjg gwjKvbvaxb mKj fwgi Dki c`v‡bi dvZIqv c`vb K‡i wj‡Lb: Òfvi‡Z gmwjg gwjKvbvaxb mKj RwgB Dkix| KviY gmwj‡gi fwgi gj ivR¯B n‡jv Dki, d‡j m‡›`‡ni †¶‡Î Dki c`vbB DwPZ|Ó Ab¨Î wZwb wj‡Lb: Òfvi‡Zi mKj Rwg GKB cKv‡ii bq| Z‡e gmwjg gwjKvbvaxb mKj RwgiB Dki c`vb Kiv dih| gmjgvb‡`i DwPZ Dki c`vb Kiv|Ó[251]

`vi“j Djg †`Ie‡›`i Aa¨vcK gvIjvbv †bqvgZjvn mv‡ne wj‡L‡Qb: eZgvb h‡M fvi‡Zi gmjgvb‡`i nv‡Z †h mKj KwI‡hvM¨ Rwg i‡q‡Q †mmKj Rwgi Drcv`‡bi Dki c`vb AZ¨vek¨Kxq| Gi KviY n‡jv, eZgv‡b mKj Rwgi gwjKvbv gjZ miKvi MnY K‡i‡Qb Ges fwg-gwjK bvMwiK gjZ wbawiZ Ôfvovu ev LvRbv c`vb K‡i Rwg †fvM`L‡ji hveZxq AwaKvi MnY K‡i‡Qb| G e¨e¯wU Rwg BRviv ev fvov †`Iqvi c×wZi Ašf³| G‡¶‡Î Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi (in) gZ n‡jv, Rwgi gwjK Dki c`vb Ki‡eb| c¶vš‡i Bgvg Ave BDmd I gnv¤§v‡`i (in) gZ n‡jv fvowUqv Dki c`vb Ki‡eb| nvbvdx dKxnMY ¯úóZB D‡jL K‡i‡Qb †h, G‡¶‡Î Bgvg Ave BDmd I gnv¤§v‡`i gZwUB MnY‡hvM¨ Ges gvhnv‡ei gZ e‡j MY¨| G fv‡e cRv

ev bvMwiK Rwgi fvowUqv wn‡m‡e Drcv`‡bi hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡eb|[252]

Ab¨ M‡elK gvIjvbv gvndhi ivngvb wjL‡Qb: 1947 mv‡ji ¯vaxbZvi c‡i iv‡ói c¶ †_‡K Rwg`wi e¨e¯v D‡”Q‡`i gva¨‡g G K_v m¯úó n‡q‡Q †h, Rwgi gj gwjK n‡jv ivó|...G‡Z cwZ fvZ nq †h, ¯vaxb fviZ iv‡ói fm¤ú` DkixI bq Ges LvivRxI bq| Z‡e gmjgvb‡`i‡K Zv‡`i f-m¤úwËi Drcv`‡bi Dki c`vb Kiv kixqZ Abmv‡i dih| KviY ¯vaxb fviZ `vi"j nvie e‡j MY¨ nIqv m‡ËI gmwjg‡`i hvKvZ Av`vq KivB mwVKZi gZ|[253]

gvIjvbv Lwj` mvBdjvn ivngvbx wj‡L‡Qb: fvi‡Zi fwg mvaviYfv‡e meB Dkix| LvivRx fwg hv Av‡Q Zvi LvivRx ev Dkix nIqvi wel‡q m‡›`n i‡q‡Q| GRb¨ AwaKZi mveavbZvgjK gZ n‡jv, mKj fwgi Drcv`‡bi Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| KviY প্রথমত DkiB gmwj‡gi fwg m¤ú‡`i gj `wqZ| দ্বিতীয়ত msL¨vMwiô dKx‡ni g‡Z GKB fwg‡Z Dki I LvivR GKwÎZ nIqv m¤¢e| wZb Bgv‡gi g‡Z gmwj‡gi f-m¤ú‡`i Drcv`‡bi Dki meve¯vq c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| Gi cvkvcwk c‡qvR‡b LvivR c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| nvbvdx dKxnMY LvivRx fwgi Dki c`vb jvM‡e bv e‡j gZ cKvk K‡i‡Qb ïa ÔDki I LvivR GKwÎZÕ bv Kivi Rb¨| eZgv‡b fvi‡Z Bmjvgx ûKgvZ †bB, LvivRI †bIqv n‡”Q bv, Kv‡RB DkiB dih _vK‡Q| GLb Dki w`‡j ÔLvivR I Dki GKwÎZÕ n‡”Q bv| GRb¨ fvi‡Zi gmwjg gwjKvbvaxb mKj fwgi Dki c`vb dih e‡j MY¨ Kiv `iKvi|[254]

nwKg wRjɨ ingvb wj‡L‡Qb: fvi‡Zi ¯vaxbZvi c‡i mKj Rwgi mweK AwaKvi KIK ev fwg-gwjK‡`i‡K c`vb Kiv n‡q‡Q| Rwg`v‡ii ÔLvRbvÕ †`Iqv I e›` n‡q wM‡q‡Q| GLb RbMY ïa miKvi‡K ÔU¨v·Õ c`vb K‡ib| GB U¨v· †Kv‡bvµ‡gB ÔLvivRÕ bq| eis RwZ, ag, eY wbwe‡k‡l mKj bvMwiK †_‡K †bIqv c‡qvRbxq miKvix Ki-e¨e¯v gvÎ| Kv‡RB GLb Avi †Kv‡bv RwgB Dkix ev

LvivRx bq| Z‡e gmwjg KlK‡`i‡K Aek¨B Zv‡`i Rwgi Drcv`‡bi Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| Zv‡`i Rwgi Dki c`vb Kiv Zv‡`i Rb¨ Bmjvgx kixqZ Abmv‡i dih| Zviv †hgb wb‡R‡`i hvKvZ wb‡R‡`i D‡`¨v‡M Av`vq K‡ib, †Zgwbfv‡e Zv‡`i‡K dm‡ji hvKvZI Av`vq Ki‡Z n‡e|.... LvivR e¨e¯vi AeZgv‡b gmwj‡gi gwjKvbvaxb mKj RwgB Dkix e‡j MY¨ n‡e| .... †Kv‡bv Rwg hw` LvivRx ev Dkix †Kv‡bv cKv‡iiB bv nq Z‡e †m‡¶‡Î gmwjg Pvlx ev fwg gwjK‡K Zvi Drcv`‡bi Dki ev Aa-Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|...[255]

gnv¤§v` Avikv` Kv‡mgx wj‡L‡Qb: Òfvi‡Z gmjgvb‡`i nv‡Z we`¨gvb mKj RwgB Avgvi g‡Z Dkix, Z‡e hw` †Kv‡bv Rwg LvivRx e‡j wbwðZi/‡c Rvbv hvq Z‡e Zv wfb K_v|Ó[256]

৫. ২. ১. ৭. বাংলাদেশের সকল অথবা অধিকাংশ ভূমি উশরী

Ô`vi“j Bmjvgõ ev ÔBmjvgx iv‡óiÕ wewfb msÁv w`‡q‡Qb dKxnMY| G‡¶‡Î †KD gmjgvb‡`i ivR‰bwZK AwacZ¨‡K gj e‡j MY¨ K‡i‡Qb Ges e‡j‡Qb †h, `vIÔAvZ, h×, mwÜ, ¯vaxbZv ev Ab¨ †h †Kv‡bvfv‡e †Kv‡bv †`‡ki ivó¶gZv gmwjg‡`i nv‡Z Avm‡j †m †`k `vi“j Bmjvg|[257] Ab¨vb¨ dKxn Bmjvgx weav‡bi cKvk‡K gvb`Ê e‡j MY¨ K‡i‡Qb| Zv‡`i fvl¨g‡Z †h †Kv‡bv †`‡k Bmjv‡gi wewaweavb cKvkZ _vK‡j Zv `vi“j Bmjvg e‡j MY¨|[258]

Bmjv‡gi wewaweavb cKvkZ nIqvi A_ 100% Bmjvgx AvBb Kvbb cPwjZ ev cKvkZ nIqv bq| Zvn‡j DgvBqv hM †_‡K ïi“ K‡i cieZx h‡Mi †Kv‡bv †`kB `vi“j Bmjvg e‡j MY¨ n‡e bv| kixq‡Zi wePv‡i †h †`‡k gmwjg‡`i ivR‰bwZK AwacZ¨ i‡q‡Q Ges agcvj‡bi ¯vaxbZv i‡q‡Q †m †`k‡KB Ô`vi“j Bmjvgõ ev ÔBmjv‡gi †`kÕ e‡j MY¨ Kiv n‡q‡Q|

wkqvMY me`v wkqv ivó e¨wZZ Ab¨ mKj gmwjg ivó‡K Kwdi I ZvMZx ivó e‡j AvL¨wqZ K‡ib| gjavivi ev Avnjm mbvZ Iqvj

RvgvAv‡Zi Bgvg I dKxnMY DgvBqv, AveŸvmx, †¯úbxq, LwiRxq, dv‡Zgxq, KvivwgZxq, ewZbx, ZvZvi, gMj BZ¨vw` mKj h‡Mi mKj ivó‡KB `vi“j Bmjvg e‡j MY¨ K‡i‡Qb Ges Bmjvgx iv‡ói mKj weavb †mLv‡b c‡qvM K‡i‡Qb| RgAv, hvKvZ, iv‡ói AvbMZ¨, ivó cav‡bi wb‡`‡k I †bZ‡Z kÎ“‡`‡ki †mbvewnbxi wei“‡× wRnv` BZ¨vw` mKj weavb G mKj iv‡ói †¶‡Î c‡hvR¨ e‡j D‡jL K‡i‡Qb|

G mKj iv‡ó Bmjvgx wekv‡mi mv‡_ mvsNwl©K m¯úó Kdix wekvm I gZev`‡K ivóxq gZev` wn‡m‡e †NvlYv Kiv n‡q‡Q, Bmjv‡gi AvBb wePvi A‡bKvs‡kB eÜ K‡i †`Iqv n‡q‡Q, GgbwK Bmjv‡gi nvivg A‡bK welq wewfb e¨vL¨v K‡i ˆea Kiv n‡q‡Q Ges wewfb chv‡q Bn`x, L÷vb, AwMDcvmK ev †cšËwjK‡`i ivóxq AwacZ¨ cwZôv Kiv n‡q‡Q| AwjgMY mva¨gZ G¸wji K‡Vvi cwZev` K‡i‡Qb, wKš KL‡bvB G mKj ivó‡K Ô`vi“j BmjvgÕ bq e‡j gšZe¨ K‡ib wb ev G mKj iv‡ó RgAv, hvKvZ, Dki BZ¨vw` c‡hvR¨ bq e‡j gZcKvk K‡ib wb| G wel‡q we¯—vwiZ Z_¨vw`i Rb¨ Avgvi †jLv "ইসলামের নামে জঙ্গিবাদ" MšwU cvV Ki‡Z cvVK‡K Ab‡iva KiwQ|

Gfv‡e Avgiv †`LwQ †h, ewUk fviZel ev ¯vaxb fviZxq cRvZš‡K Ô`vi“j nvieÕ e‡j MY¨ Kivi m‡hvM _vK‡jI ¯vaxb cwK¯vb I evsjv‡`k Aek¨B Ô`vi“j BmjvgÕ ev ÒBmjv‡gi †`kÓ| Dk‡ii weavb wbaviY Ki‡Z Avgv‡`i ceeZx ewUk kvm‡bi Ae¯v m¤ú‡K wbwðZ n‡Z n‡e| dvZIqv‡q AvjgMxixqvn M‡š ejv n‡q‡Q: Ò`vi“j Bmjvg‡K `vi“j nvie wnmv‡e MY¨ Ki‡Z n‡j Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi (ivn) g‡Z wZbwU kZ cY n‡Z n‡e: 1. Kwdi‡`i wewaweavb mwweKfv‡e cPwjZ n‡e, 2. D³ †`k Ab¨vb¨ Kwdi †`‡ki mv‡_ msh³ n‡e, gv‡S †Kv‡bv gmwjg †`k _vK‡e bv Ges 3. H †`‡ki gmwjg I Agmwjg bvMwiKMY Av‡Mi bvMwiK mweaw` I wbivcËv nwi‡q †dj‡eb|[259]

GLb evsjv‡`‡ki fm¤úwËi ÒDkixÓ I ÒLviRxÓ †kYx web¨v‡mi †¶‡Î Avgiv wZbwU c‡_i †h †Kv‡bv GKwU AbmiY Ki‡Z cwi: (1)

ewUk fviZ‡K `vi“j nvie MY¨ K‡i ¯vaxbZv †_‡K fwg-web¨vm Kiv, (2) ewUk fviZ‡K `vi“j Bmjvg MY¨ K‡i c‡ei fwg-web¨v‡mi Dci wbfi Kiv I (3) LvivR e¨e¯vi wejwßi wfwË‡Z fwg-web¨vm Kiv|

(ক) বৃটিশ ভারত দারুল হারব হিসাবে ভূমি-বিন্যাস

Dc‡ii Av‡jvPbvi wfwË‡Z hw` Avgiv g‡b Kwi †h, ewUk `L‡ji d‡j evsjv‡`kmn fviZxq Dcgnv‡`k Ô`vi“j nvi‡eÕ cwiYZ nq Ges cieZx ¯vaxbZvi gva¨‡g G‡`k cbivq Ô`vi“j Bmjv‡gÕ cwiYZ nq, Z‡e 1947 mv‡j cwK¯vb MV‡bi c‡i bZb K‡i Dkix I LvivRx fwg wbaviY Ki‡Z n‡e| `vi“j nvi‡e Agmwjg kvmKeM fwgi †kYxweb¨vm cwiewZZ K‡ib, Bmjvgx fwg e¨e¯v ewZj K‡ib Ges gmwjg bvMwiKM‡Yi fwgi gwjKvbv A‰eafv‡e Agmwjg Rwg`viM‡Yi wbKU n¯vši K‡ib| GRb¨ ¯fveZB ¯vaxbZvi c‡i fwgi bZb †kYxweb¨vm Ki‡Z n‡e| G‡¶‡Î 1947 mv‡j ¯vaxbZvi mgq G‡`‡ki †h fwgm¤ú` gmwjg bvMwiKM‡Yi AwaKvif³ wQj, ivóxq AwaKvif³ wQj I cwiZ¨³ n‡qwQj ev cwZZ wQj Zv meB Dkix fwg e‡j MY¨ n‡e| Gfv‡e evsjv‡`‡ki cvq mKj fwgm¤ú` ev 95% fwgm¤ú` Dkix e‡j MY¨ n‡e|

(খ) বৃটিশ ভারত দারুল ইসলাম হিসাবে ভূমি-বিন্যাস

Acic‡¶ hw` Avgiv g‡b Kwi †h, ewUk AwaKZ evsjv I fviZ `vi“j BmjvgB wQj Ges Avgiv ¯vaxb evsjv‡`‡ki fwgi cKwZ wbY‡q ewUkce gj gmwjg weR‡qi Dc‡iB wbfi Kie Z‡e fwgi Dkix I LvivRx nIqv c_g weR‡qi gva¨‡gB wbawiZ n‡e Ges wbæi;c n‡e :

(১) h‡× wewRZ Agmwjg bvMwi‡Ki gwjKvbvaxb †mPmweavmn PvI‡hvM¨ fwg LvivRx e‡j MY¨ n‡e|

(২) hw` G mKj LvivRx fwg cieZxKv‡j Dkix cwb Øviv †mP Kiv nq A_ev hw` †Kv‡bv LvivRx fwg cieZx h‡M cwiZ¨³ n‡q hvq ev iv‡ói wbqš‡Y P‡j hvq Ges c‡i ivó Zv †Kv‡bv gmwjg‡K `vb K‡i Z‡e Zv Dkix e‡j MY¨ n‡e|

(৩) G mKj wewRZ GjvKvi †h mKj Rwg weRqx ewnbxi g‡a¨ eÈb Kiv n‡q‡Q Zv Dkix e‡j MY¨ n‡e|

(৪) gmwjg weR‡qi mg‡q †¯”Qvq Bmjvg MnYKvixM‡Yi fwg Dkix e‡j MY¨ n‡e|

(৫) c_g wеR‡qi mgq gwjKwenxb, cwZZ, cwiZ¨³, ebR½j ev Lvjwej-b`xbvjvi g‡a¨ wQj ev cieZx h‡M mg` ev b`x †_‡K †R‡M D‡V‡Q I gmwjg bvMwiKMY e¨envi K‡i‡Qb ev gwjKvbv †c‡q‡Qb Zv meB Dkix‡Z cwiYZ n‡e|

Gfv‡e evsjv‡`‡ki cvq 70% fvM fwg Dkix e‡j MY¨ n‡e| evKx AvbgwbK 30% fvM fwg LvivRx e‡j MY¨ n‡e|

(গ) খারাজ ব্যবস্থার বিলুপ্তির ভিত্তিতে ভূমি-বিন্যাস

cieZx Av‡jvPbvq Avgiv †`Le †h, Beb Av‡e`xb kvgx I Ab¨vb¨ nvbvdx dKxn cvq ` kZ ermi c‡eB D‡jL K‡i‡Qb †h, ga¨cv‡P¨i †`k¸wj‡Z LvivR e¨e¯vi we‡jvc N‡UwQj| ivó gjZ RwZ-ag wbwe‡k‡l I LvivRx-Dkix wbwe‡k‡l mKj fm¤úwËi b¨bZg U¨v· MnY KiZ| AvawbK ivó e¨e¯vq we‡ki gmwjg-Agmwjg mKj †`‡ki wel‡q welqwU GKBfv‡e c‡hvR¨| GRb¨ Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, AwaKvsk fviZxq nvbvdx dKxn AvawbK ivóe¨e¯vq ÒLvivRÓ e¨e¯vi wejwß N‡U‡Q e‡j D‡jL K‡i‡Qb| Zviv D‡jL K‡i‡Qb †h, eZgvb fwg e¨e¯vq LvivRx I Dkix fwg e‡j †Kv‡bv †kYxfvM †bB| Avi †h Rwg LvivRxI bq Ges DkixI bq †m Rwgi Drcv`‡bi Dki †`Iqv dih| GRb¨ AvawbK fvi‡Zi mKj gmwjg bvMwi‡Ki Rb¨ Dk‡ii weavb c‡hvR¨| evsjv‡`‡ki †¶‡Î I welqwU GKBi/c|

LvivR e¨e¯vi gjbxwZ n‡jv, ivó‡K Rwgi gj gwjK MY¨ K‡i fwg-gwjK †_‡K Ògwj‡Ki AskÓ MnY Kiv| fwg-gwjK †hgb eMv`vi †\_‡K A‡aK ev wZbfv‡Mi GKfvM MnY K‡ib, †Zgwb ivó fwg-gwjK †\_‡K A‡aK, GKZZxqvsk ev Abi/c Drcv`b MnY KiZ| c¶vš‡i eZgvb fwg e¨e¯vq ivó‡K mve‡fŠg‡Zi cZxK wn‡m‡e b¨bZg Ki c`vb Kiv nq, hv bvMwi‡Ki c¶ †\_‡K ivóxq †KvlvMv‡i b¨bZg AskMnY gvÎ| G‡¶‡Î fwgi Drcv`b ¶gZv ev Ae¯v †Kv‡bv wKQB we‡eP¨ bq|

Gfv‡e Avgiv †`LwQ †h, we‡ki Ab¨vb¨ †`‡ki b¨vq evsjv‡`‡kI ÒLvivRÓ e¨e¯vi we‡jvc N‡U‡Q| GLv‡b ÒLvivR I Dki GKwÎZ nIqviÓ †Kv‡bv m¤vebv Avi †bB| GRb¨ gmwjg gwjKvbvaxb mKj f-m¤úwËi Drcv`‡bi Dki †`Iqv dih|

Contents

৫. ২. ২. বাংলাদেশে খারাজ প্রদান করা হচ্ছে কিনা

৫. ২. ২. ১. খারাজ বা উশর কিছুই প্রদান করা হয় না

Dc‡ii Av‡jvPbv †_‡K Avgiv †`L‡Z ‡cjvg †h, evsjv‡`‡k wKQ LvivRx fwg Av‡Q e‡j g‡b nq, †h fwgi Bmjvgx LvivR Bmjvgx ivó‡K c`vb Ki‡j nvbvdx gvhnve Abmv‡i Avgv‡`i D³ fwgi Drcb dm‡ji Dki c`vb dih n‡e bv| ewK mKj fwgi Drcv`‡bi Dki c`vb Kiv dih| GLv‡b ck _v‡K †h, wbw`ó †Kvb fwg LvivRx Zv wKfv‡e wbaviY Kie? G c‡ki DËi c`v‡bi Av‡M Avgiv Dc‡ii wØZxq c‡ki mgvavb Kwi: evsjv‡`‡ki fwg m¤ú‡`i AvbgwbK 5% fvM ev 30% LvivRx fwgi Bmjvgx LvivR Avgiv c`vb KiwQ wKbv?

G c‡ki DË‡i Avgiv wbwðZi|‡c ej‡Z cwi †h, eZgv‡b evsjv‡`‡k Avgiv LvivR I w`w”Q bv, Dki I w`w”Q bv|

†KD nqZ ej‡Z cv‡ib, LvivR A_ fwgKi, Avi Avgiv ÔLvRbvÕ ev U¨v‡·i gva¨‡g fwgKi c`vb KiwQ| cKZc‡¶ kixq‡Zi welq bvg ev kã e¨env‡ii mv‡_ m¤ú³ bq, eis kixqZ wbawiZ cwiPq I msÁvi mv‡_ m¤ú³| Aviex‡Z mKj cv_bv‡KB ÒmvjvZÓ ejv nq, wKš Aviex‡Z †Kv‡bv wKQ‡K ÒmvjvZÓ ej‡j ev evsjvq †Kv‡bv wKQi bvg Òcv_bvÓ ej‡jB Zv Bmjvgx ÒmvjvZÓ n‡e bv|

†h †Kv‡bv ågY‡KB Aviex‡Z ÒmdiÓ ejv nq| wKš ZvB e‡j †h †Kv‡bv Òmd‡iÓ Rb¨ mvjvZ Kmi Kiv hvq bv ev wmqvg Kvhv Kiv hvq bv| Lviv‡Ri evsjv A_ fwgKi| wKš ZvB e‡j mKj fwgKiB ÔBmjvgx LvivRÕ e‡j MY¨ n‡e bv ev †h †Kv‡bv ÒLviv‡RiÓ Kvi‡Y Bmjv‡gi Ab¨Zg dih ÒhvKvZÓ iwnZ nq bv| Bmjv‡g LvivR e¨e¯vi wbawiZ i|c i‡q‡Q, †h c×wZi Aax‡b Dk‡ii gZ GKwU dih Bev`Z iwnZ n‡e e‡j Bgvg Ave nvbxdv (ivn) gZvgZ cKvk K‡i‡Qb| ïa 100% †m c×wZi AbmiY Ki‡jB GKRb gwgb Zvi dihwU cwiZ¨vM Ki‡Z cv‡ib|

†KD nqZ ej‡Z cv‡ib †h, gmwdi mvjvZ Kmi K‡ib Ges wmqvg Kvhv Ki‡Z cv‡ib| Avi mdi gv‡bB †Zv ågY| Kv‡RB Avgi evox †_‡K 10/20 gvBj `‡i †h †Kv‡bv ¯v‡b mdi Ki‡jB mvjvZ

Kmi Kie Ges wmqvg Kvhv Kie| Gici nqZ ‡KD ej‡eb, nv`xm kix‡d gwgb‡K ÔgmwdiÕ wnmv‡e Rxeb hvc‡bi wb‡`k c`vb Kiv n‡q‡Q| Kv‡RB Avgv‡`i c‡iv RxebB mdi Avi me`vB Avgiv mvjvZ Kmi Kie Ges wmqvg Kvhv Kie| Gfv‡e hw` †KD Avjvni wb‡`k Agvb¨ Kivi AhnvZ LR‡Z _v‡Kb Zvn‡j Ihnv‡Zi †Kv‡bv Afve Zvi n‡e bv| Avcwb nqZ Zv‡K ej‡eb: Bmjv‡g Km‡ii md‡ii kZ Av‡Q| wZwb ej‡eb: Av‡i fvB ev` †`b Ime kZ, mdi n‡jB †Zv ‡ivhv gvd I mvjvZ QvU| wKfv‡e eSv‡eb Zv‡K?

Avgv‡`i GLv‡bI GKB mgm¨v| gwg‡bi dih `vwqZ hvKvZ c`vb Kiv| ïa Bmjvgx kixqZ †gvZv‡eK ÒLvivRxÓ wn‡m‡e wbawiZ fwgi kixqZ wbawiZ LvivR Bmjvgx ivó‡K c`vb Ki‡jB Dki gvd n‡Z cv‡i e‡j Bgvg Ave nvbxdv (ivn) e‡j‡Qb| GLb hw` †KD e‡jb, Av‡i fvB iv‡Lb Ime kZ, LvRbv w`‡jg Zv‡ZB †Zv n‡jv, G‡ZB hvKvZ gvd n‡q hv‡e, Z‡e Avcwb Zv‡K wKfv‡e eSv‡eb? Avm‡j G ceYZv †_‡K Avgv‡`i AvZ¥i¶v Ki‡Z n‡e|

৫. ২. ২. ২. ‘খাজনা’ কোনোভাবেই ইসলামী খারাজ নয়

me‡P‡q gvivZ¥K †h fj aviYwU Bmjv‡gi Ab¨Zg i“Kb dm‡ji hvKvZ‡K Avgv‡`i mgv‡R Ae‡nwjZ eis cwiZ¨³ wel‡q cwiYZ K‡i‡Q Zv n‡jv Avgv‡`i c`Ë ÔLvRbvÕ-‡K wdK‡ni Mšvewj‡Z ewYZ LvivR e‡j g‡b Kiv| G fj aviYv †_‡K D™Z cieZx fj aviYv n‡jv Avgv‡`i mKj fwg LvivRx| G `B gvivZ¥K wfwËnxb f‡ji Dci wfwË K‡i Avgiv wm×vš— MnY Kwi †h, nvbvdx gvhnve Abhvqx Avgv‡`i‡K dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e bv| GLv‡b Avgiv G aviYwUi weåvwš— I wfwËnxbZv Z‡j aivi †Póv Kie|

১. হানাফী ফকীহগণের মতে প্রচলিত খাজনা “ভাড়া” বৈ কিছুই নয়

GKv`k wnRix kZ‡Ki cL¨vZ nvbvdx dKxn Avjvgv gnv¤§v` Beb Avjx AvjvDÏxb Avj-nvmKvdx (1088 wn/ 1677 L) I Î‡qv`k wnRix kZ‡Ki cwm× nvbvdx dKxn Avjvgv gnv¤§v` Avgxb Beb Av‡e`xb (1252 wn/1837 L) Av`-`ii“j gLZvi I nvwkqvZ iwÏj gnZvi M‡š’ D‡jL K‡i‡Qb †h, wgmi I wmwiqvi fwg gjZ LvivRx

wQj| wKš cieZx h‡M Zv LvivRx _v‡K wb| eZgvb h‡M G mKj fwg †_‡K miKvi hv MnY K‡ib Zv ÔLvivRÕ e‡j MY¨ n‡e bv, eis Ôfvovõ ev ÔDRivÕ e‡j MY¨ n‡e| GRb¨ GmKj fwgi Drcv`‡bi Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|[260]

Avjvgv BDmd Kvihvfx nvbvdx dKxnM‡Yi G g‡Zi D‡jL K‡i Zvi mg_‡b e‡jb: Ôev¯e K_v n‡"Q, G Kv‡ji me ivó miKviB me iK‡gi KwlRwgi Dci GKUv we‡kl ai‡Yi ÔfwgKiÕ ev LvRbv avh K‡i _v‡K| †m Rwg gjZ LvivRx wQj wK Dkix- †mw`‡K †Kv‡bv `wócvZB Kiv nq bv| d‡j me RwgB mgvb I Awfb chv‡q G‡m †M‡Q| G¶‡Y msMwZcY KvR G n‡Z cv‡i †h, gmjgv‡bi gwjKvbvf³ me Rwgi DciB Dki wKsev Aa-Dki avh Ki‡Z n‡e- hw` Zv‡Z wbmve ev Z`aY cwigvY dmj d‡j| Avi avhKZ fwgKi †Zv gwjK‡K w`‡ZB n‡e| ZvB Dki ev Aa-Dki w`‡Z n‡e Rwgi Drcw`Z dj I dmj †_‡K|Ó[261]

২. বাংলাদেশে খারাজ ব্যবস্থার বিলোপ ঘটে ইংরেজ আমলে

G dvZIqwU evsjv‡`‡ki †¶‡Î Av‡iv m¯úófv‡e c‡hvR¨| BD‡ivcxq Jcwb‡ewkK kvmKMY evsjv‡`‡ki fwge¨e¯vq †hi|c cwieZb K‡i‡Qb †mi|c Ab¨ †Kv_vI K‡i‡Qb e‡j Rvbv hvq bv| Zviv wewaex AvB‡bi gva¨‡g LvivR e¨e¯v we‡jvc K‡i Zvi e`‡j Ôfvovõ c`v‡bi c_v Pvj K‡ib| Avgiv B‡Zvc‡e †`‡LwQ †h, Bs‡iRMY KZK 1793 mv‡ji wPi¯vqx e‡›`ve¯ c_vi cPj‡bi gva¨‡g evsjvq LvivR e¨e¯vi we‡jvc mvab Kiv nq| Rwg e¨enviKvix cRv‡K Ôfvovõ c`vb Ki‡Z nZ, hw`I cPwjZ RbM‡Yi fvlvq G‡K ÔLvRbvõ ejv nZ| cwK¯v‡bi ¯vaxbZvi c‡i ZrKvjxb ce cwK¯vb †_‡K Rwg`wi c_vi D‡"Q` Kiv nq| wKš gj cxwZ I cwifvlv envj _v‡K| Rwg`v‡ii ¯‡j miKvi‡K ÔRwg`viÕ wnmv‡e MnY K‡i, bvMwiK‡K Rwg`v‡ii cwie‡Z miKv‡ii ÔcRvÕ g‡b K‡i, Rwg`v‡ii cwie‡Z miKv‡ii

†Mvg¯v ev bv‡q‡ei nv‡Z wbR wbR Rwgi ÔfvovÕ ev LvRbv c`v‡bi c_v Ae¨nZ _v‡K| Bmjvgx e¨e¯v Pvj Kivi ev cPwjZ e¨e¯vi BmjvgxKi‡Yi †Kv‡bv †Pó Kiv nqwb|

৩. খাজনা ও খারাজের মধ্যে ১০ টি মৌলিক পার্থক্য

Avgv‡`i c`Ë G LvRbv ev fvovi mv‡_ Bmjvgx wdK‡ni Lviv‡Ri AMwYZ †gŠwjK cv_©K¨ i‡q‡Q| wb‡æ G cv_©‡K¨i K‡qKwU w`K D‡jL KiwQ:

১. খারাজ ও খাজনার প্রধান ও মৌলিক পার্থক্য হলো এর পরিমাণে। খারাজ সর্বদা উশরের চেয়ে বেশি হয় এবং অন্তত দ্বিগুণ হয়। Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, Bgvg Ave BDmd I Ab¨vb¨ nvbvdx dKxn LvivR gKvmvgvni ‡¶‡Î Drcv`‡bi GKPZ_vs‡ki Kg LvivR MÖn‡Yi AbgwZ †`b wb| LvivR Iqvhxdvni †¶‡Î I A_ I dm‡ji mgš‡q Abi|c cwigv‡Yi KvQvKwQ LvivR wbaviY Kiv n‡e| G‡¶‡Î Avgiv `wU welq m¯úó †`L‡Z cvB: প্রথমত, dKxnMY D‡jL K‡i‡Qb †h, LvivR Drcv`‡bi GK cÂgvs‡ki Kg n‡e bv[262] Ges দ্বিতীয়ত, gmwjg kvmKMY KL‡bv GK-cÂgvs‡ki Kg ÔLvivRÕ wbaviY K‡ib wb| G‡_‡K Avgiv eS‡Z cwi †h, eZgv‡b cPwjZ ÔLvRbvÕ KL‡bvB Bmjvgx LvivR n‡Z cv‡i bv|

২. কোনো ভূমির উপর একবার খারাজ আরোপ করা হলে তা অপরিবর্তিত থাকে, Avgiv B‡Zvc‡e Zv †R‡bwQ| evsjv‡`‡ki fwgi Dci gmwjg Avg‡j meÎ ÔLvivR gKvmvgvnÕ wfwË‡Z Drcv`‡bi 1/2 ev 1/3 fvM LvivR wbawiZ nq| †Kv_vI †Kv_vI Drcv`‡bi 1/4 ev 1/5 fvM LvivR cPjb Kiv n‡q‡Q e‡j ‡`Lv hvq| Avgiv hw` Avgv‡`i c`Ë LvRbv‡K LvivR wnmv‡e MnY Ki‡Z PvB Zvn‡j Aek¨B GB cewbawiZ LvivR c×wZ I cwigv‡Y wd‡i †h‡Z n‡e| A_vr যেখানে উৎপাদনের ১/৫, ১/৪ বা ১/৩ ভাগ খারাজের হার ছিল বলে নিশ্চিত জানতে পারব সেখানে উক্ত হারে খারাজ প্রদান করতে হবে। যেখানে প্রথম নির্ধারিত খারাজের হার জানা যাবে না সেখানে সাবধানতামূলকভাবে অবশ্যই উৎপাদনের অর্ধেক খারাজ হিসাবে প্রদান করতে হবে। তাহলেই শুধু ইসলামী ফিকহ অনুসারে

আমাদের খারাজ আদায় হবে এবং আমরা হানাফী মতানুসারে উশর আদায়ের ফরয থেকে রেহাই পাব।

৩. খারাজ সর্বত্র একপ্রকার বা এক হারে হয় না। LvivR gKvmvgvn ev LvivR Iqvhxdvn Dfq cKvi LvivRB Rwgi Drcv`b ¶gZv I cKZ Drcv`b Abmv‡i wewfb Rwg‡Z wewfb cKvi n‡Z n‡e| wKš LvRbv ev fvov meÎ GKB nv‡i MnY Kiv nq| LvRbv †h‡nZ fvov, †m‡nZ Gi Kg‡ewki †¶‡Î Rwgi Ae¯v‡bi w`‡K j¶¨ ivLv nq, kn‡ii Rwg, Mv‡gi Rwg BZ¨w` weeq‡qi Dci wbfi K‡i LvRbv wbaviY Kiv nq, Drcv`b ¶gZv ev Drcb dj-dm‡ji w`‡K j¶¨ ivLv nq bv|

৪. Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, LvivR ` cKvi| LvivR gKvmvgvn e¨e¯vq dm‡ji Ask w`‡Z nq| LvivR Iqvhxdvn e¨e¯vq g`v I dm‡ji mgš‡q MnY Ki‡Z nq| বাংলাদেশে আমাদের প্রদত্ত 'খাজনা' বা 'ভাড়া' খারাজ ওয়াযীফাহ বা খারাজ মুকাসামাহ কোনো প্রকারেই পড়ে না।

৫. বসতবাড়ীতে "খারাজ" আরোপ বৈধ নয়। মুসলিম বা অমুসলিম নাগরিক তার বসবাসের জন্য নির্ধারিত জমির জন্য কোনো খারাজ প্রদান করবেন না। Avgiv B‡Zvc‡e †`‡LwQ †h, mKj nvbvdx Bgvg, dKxn Ges Ab¨vb¨ Bgvg G wel‡q GKgZ| wKš LvRbvi †¶‡Î emZevoxi Rb¨ AwaK nv‡i LvRbv w`‡Z nq| KviY, LvRbv KL‡bvB Bmjvgx LvivR bq, miKvix fvov ev mvaviY Ki gvÎ|

৬. চাষযোগ্য সেচসুবিধাযুক্ত ভূমিতেই শুধু খারাজ আরোপ করা হয়। চাষের অযোগ্য বা সেচ সুবিধাবিহীন জমিতে খারাজ আরোপ করা হয় না। LvRbvi †¶‡Î G welqwU j¶¨Yxq bq| †h‡nZ LvRbv b¨bZg fvov gvÎ, †m‡nZ bvMwiK‡K Zvi gwjKvbvaxb mKj RwgiB LvRbv c`vb Ki‡Z nq|

৭. পতিত সরকারী ভূমি, মালিকানাহীন বন, জঙ্গল, চর, বিল, পরিত্যক্ত সম্পত্তি ইত্যাদি সরকারের পক্ষ থেকে কোনো মুসলিমকে প্রদান করা হলে তা সন্দেহাতীতভাবে উশরী বলে গণ্য হবে। তাতে খারাজ আরোপের অধিকার রাষ্ট্রের নেই। wKš cwK¯vb Avg‡j I evsjv‡`‡k me`v G mKj Rwgi gwjKvbv gmwjg bvMwiK‡K n¯vš‡ii mv‡_ mv‡_ Zv‡Z

LvRbv ev Ki Av‡ivc Kiv n‡q‡Q| KviY, LvRbv b¨bZg e¨envi-fvov gvÎ| খাজনা খারাজ হলে কখনই এ সকল উশরী ভূমিতে খাজনা ধার্য করা শরীয়ত সম্মত হতো না। সেক্ষেত্রে এ অন্যায়ের প্রতিবাদ করা ও উশরী জমির খারাজ বন্ধ করা মুসলিম সমাজের উপর ফরয দায়িত্ব হয়ে দাঁড়াত।

৮. হানাফী ফকীহগণ লিখেছেন যে, খারাজী ভূমির মালিক কৃষকের জন্য খারাজ আদায়ের আগে উক্ত ভূমির ফসল ভক্ষণ করা হালাল নয়[২৬৩]। LvRbvi †¶‡Î KL‡bv †Kv‡bv gmwjg G K_v †g‡b P‡jb bv ev miKvi I Zv Avkv K‡i bv| KviY, LvRbv KLbB Bmjvgx LvivR bq|

৯. খারাজ বাকী হলে মাফ হয়ে যায়। Avjvgv Beb Av‡e`xb D‡jL K‡i‡Qb †h, nvbvdx gvhnv‡ei mwVK gZ n‡jv GKwaK ermi‡ii LvivR GKwÎZ n‡j c‡ei e‡Kqv LvivR me gvd n‡q hvq| Dk‡ii †¶‡Î Zv n‡e bv| KviY Dki Bev`Z, Zv‡K iwnZ Kiv hvq bv| hw` †KD `B ev Z‡ZwaK ermi‡ii LvivR c`vb bv K‡ib Zvn‡j Zv‡K ïa PjwZ ermi‡ii LvivR c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| MZ ermi ev ermi¸wji LvivR Zv‡K w`‡Z n‡e bv|[264] LvRbvi †¶‡Î KL‡bv G wbqg cPwjZ bq| KviY GKB; LvRbv b¨bZg fvovgvÎ, GRb¨ e‡Kqvi Kvi‡Y gvd nq bv| c¶vš‡i Lviv‡Ri cwigvY †h‡nZ A‡bK †ewk nq, GKwaK ermi‡ii LvivR c`vb bvMwi‡Ki Rb¨ Kómva¨ n‡q hvq| GRb¨ Zv gvd n‡q hvq| hvKvZ Gfv‡e iwnZ Kiv hvq bv| Bev`Z iwnZ Kivi AwaKvi Kv‡iv †bB|

১০. প্রাকৃতিক দুর্যোগ বা ইচ্ছাবহির্ভূত কারণে ফসল ফলাতে সক্ষম না হলে সে বৎসরের খারাজ রহিত হয়ে যায়। LvRbvi †¶‡Î G wbqg gvbv nq bv| KviY GKB|

Gfv‡e Avgiv †`LwQ †h, Avgiv Rwgi †h LvRbv c`vb Kwi Zv miKvi‡K c`Ë ÔfvovÕ ev mvaviY ÒKiÓ gvÎ| Bmjvgx wdK‡n wbawiZ Lviv‡Ri mv‡_ Gi †Kv‡bvi¦c m¤úK ‡bB| LvRbv c`vb Ki‡j Avgv‡`i Bmjvgx LvivR c`vb n‡e bv| Avi †KejgvÎ kixqZ †gvZv‡eK LviRx e‡j wbawiZ Rwgi cwicY Bmjvgx c×wZ‡Z ceÑZZ, avhKZ I

Contents

msMnxZ LvivR c`vb Ki‡jB ïa GKRb gmwjg g‡b Ki‡Z cv‡ib †h, Avgvi hvKvZ nqZ †`Iqv jvM‡e bv| GQvov GKRb gmwjg KL‡bvB hvKvZ c`vb †_‡K weiZ _vK‡Z cv‡ib bv|

৫. ২. ৩. খারাজ ইসলামী খাতে ব্যয় হচ্ছে কিনা

Avgiv ‡`‡LwQ †h, hw` †Kv‡bv Rwg 100% wbwðZi¦‡c LvivRx nq Ges Zvi Dci Bmjvgx kixqZ gZ LvivR avh _v‡K wKš †mB LvivR A‰bmjwgK miKvi MnY K‡ib ev Bmjvgx wdKnm¤§Z Lv‡Z e¨q bv nq, Zvn‡j D³ miKvi‡K wdKnm¤§Z LvivRx Rwgi wdKnm¤§Z LvivR c`vb Kiv m‡ËI gmwjg bvMwi‡Ki `wqZ †_‡K LvivR gvd n‡e bv| eis gmwjg‡K e¨w³MZfv‡e cbivq LvivR Av`vq Ki‡Z n‡e| A_vr hw` `wU kZ cwicYfv‡e cvIqv hvq wKš 3q kZ cY bv nq Z‡e nvbvdx gvhnve Abmv‡i Avgv‡`i‡K e¨w³MZfv‡e cY LvivR Av`vq Ki‡Z n‡e| ïa Gfv‡eB Avgiv hvKvZ Av`vq †_‡K †invB †c‡Z cwi|

Avgiv Dc‡ii Av‡jvPbv †_‡K †`‡LwQ †h, evsjv‡`‡k wKQ LvivRx Rwg Av‡Q, wKš †Kv‡bv Rwgi LvivR c`vb Kiv n‡”Q bv| d‡j ZZxq ckwU A_nxb n‡q c‡o‡Q| KviY LvivR hLb c`vbB Kiv n‡”Q bv, ZLb miKvi Bmjvgx wKbv ev Bmjvgx Lv‡Z e¨q Ki‡Q wKbv Zv ck K‡i wK jvf!

৫. ৩. শর্তত্রয়ের অবর্তমানে করণীয়

Avgiv Rvb‡Z cvijvg †h, evsjv‡`‡ki mKj Rwg ev AwaKvsk RwgB Dkix wKš Avgiv Zvi Dki c`vb KiwQ bv| wKQ Rwg LvivRx n‡Z cv‡i, wKš Avgiv Zvi LvivR c`vb KiwQ bv| Gfv‡e Avgiv hM hM a‡i ÔBmjvgx LvivRÕ Ges Dki †Kv‡bvwUB c`vb bv K‡i GKwU dih Bev`Z cvj‡bi wel‡q Ae‡njv K‡i P‡jwQ| †h‡nZ Gi¦c ÔwKQB bv †`qvÕ-i Ae¯wU cPwjZ n‡q wM‡q‡Q †m‡nZ G‡K AcwiewZZ ivLv mnR| Z‡e gwgb wn‡m‡e Avgv‡`i `wqZ n‡jv, G dih Bev`ZwU cwjZ n‡”Q wK bv †m wel‡q wbwðZ nIqv| GgZve¯vq Avgv‡`i mvg‡b `wU weKí i‡q‡Q| c_g weKí n‡jv cY Bmjvgx cx×wZi ÔLvivRÕ e¨e¯v cbivq Pvj K‡i, mwVK Bmjvgx cx×wZ‡Z LvivRx I Dkix Rwg wbaviY K‡i LvivRx Rwgi cwicY LvivR ivó‡K c`v‡bi

e¨e¯v Ki‡Z n‡e| ewK mKj Rwgi mKj Drcv`‡bi Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| Avi wØZxq weKí n‡jv mKj Rwgi mKj Drcv`‡bi Dki Av`v‡qi gva¨‡g Avjwni Kv‡Q bvRvZ cvIqvi †Póv Ki‡Z n‡e|

৫. ৩. ১. খারাজী জমির খারাজ ও বাকি জমির উশর

Avgv‡`i Rb¨ c_g weKí n‡jv, LvivRx Rwgi kixqZ wbawiZ LvivR c`vb Kiv Ges evKx mKj Rwgi Dki c`vb Kiv| G weKí MnY Ki‡Z n‡j Avgv‡`i‡K wb‡æi PwiwU c`‡¶c MnY Ki‡Z n‡e:

প্রথমত, Avgiv h_vmva¨ Rvb‡Z †Póv Kie, wVK †Kvb †Kvb Rwg gmwjg weR‡qi mgq Agmwjg bvMwiKM‡Yi nv‡Z †mPmweavmn wQj Ges cieZx‡Z KL‡bv weivb nq wb ev Zvi †mP e¨e¯v bó nIqvq D³ Rwgi gwjK Dkix cwb Øviv PvIvev` K‡ib wb| mwbw`ófv‡e †h mKj Rwg‡K Avgiv G cKv‡ii e‡j wPwýZ Ki‡Z cvie †m mKj Rwg Avgiv LvivRx e‡j wbwðZiƒ‡c eS‡Z cvie|

দ্বিতীয়ত, Gici Avgv‡`i Rvb‡Z n‡e GmKj fwg‡Z c_g ‡_‡K Kx cwigvY LvivR wbaviY Kiv n‡qwQj|

তৃতীয়ত, cieZx c`‡¶c wnmv‡e Avgiv miKvi‡K eva¨ Kie G mKj Rwg †_‡K Bmjvgx cwµqvq Drcb dm‡ji A‡aK, GKZZxqvsk, GKPZ_vsk I GKcÂgvsk LvivR Mn‡Yi e¨e¯v Ki‡Z| ZLb Avgiv GmKj Rwgi Bmjvgx c×wZ‡Z LvivR c`vb Kie| mv‡_ mv‡_ c`Ë LvivR hv‡Z Bmjvgx wdKn wbawiZ mwVK Lv‡Z e¨q Kiv nq ZvI Avgiv wbwðZ Kie| G Ae¯vq Avgiv Avkv Ki‡Z cvie †h, nvbvdx gvhnve Abmv‡i G mKj Rwgi Drcw`Z dj-dm‡ji hvKvZ A_vr Dki c`vb bv Ki‡jI Avgv‡`i †Mvbvn n‡e bv|

LvivR hw`I Bev`Z bq, Z‡e Dki ev dj-dm‡ji hvKvZ Av`v‡qi dih Bev`Z †_‡K gw³ †c‡Z n‡j Aek¨B cwicY Bmjvgx LvivR Av`vq Ki‡Z n‡e| G A‡_ Zv GKwU Bev`Z|[265] GRb¨ miKvi Gfv‡e LvivR Mn‡b m¤§Z bv n‡j Avgv‡`i‡K Aek¨B ew³MZfv‡e Avgv‡`i LvivRx fwgi Bmjvgx LvivR cwicYfv‡e Av`vq Ki‡Z n‡e|

Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, gmwjg weR‡qi mv‡_ mv‡_ c_g †_‡K †h

c×wZ‡Z I nv‡i LvivR wbavi‡Y Kiv n‡q‡Q †m c×wZ I nvi cwieZb Kiv wbwl× I nvivg e‡j D‡jŁ K‡i‡Qb dKxnMY| Avgiv Av‡iv †`‡LwQ †h, gmwjg weR‡qi c‡i evsjv‡`‡k ÔLvivR gKvmvgvnÕ c×wZ‡Z Drcv`‡bi Aavsk, GK-ZZxqvsk, GK-PZ_vsk ev GK-cÂgvsk LvivR avh Kiv nq| Lviv‡Ri G c×wZ I nvi cwieZb Kiv Avgv‡`i Rb¨ ˆea bq| Kv‡RB Avgv‡`i‡K c_g †_‡K wbawiZ c×wZ I nv‡iB LvivR c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|

চতুথত, Avgiv ewK mKj Rwgi Drcb dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Kie|

৫. ৩. ২. সকল জমির উশর প্রদান

Avgv‡`i Rb¨ wØZxq weKí n‡jv, †h‡nZz eZgv‡b Bmjvgx LvivR e¨e¯v wejß n‡q wM‡q‡Q Ges Zv‡K cbi“¾xweZ Kiv LeB KwVb, †m‡nZz mKj fwgi Drcb dm‡jii hvKvZ Av`vq Ki‡Z n‡e|

৫. ৪. বাংলাদেশের সকল ভূমির উশর ফরয

e¯Z, eZgvb h‡M mKj †`‡kB LvivR e¨e¯vi wejwß N‡U‡Q| gmwjg dKxnMY GKgZ †h, BivK, wmwiqv, Bivb, wgmi, fviZ I Ab¨vb¨ †`‡k cvPxb Bmjvgx fwg e¨e¯vq wecj cwigv‡Y LvivRx fwg we`¨gvb wQj| gmwjg kvmbvg‡ji †kl w`K †_‡KB LvivR Av`vq, e¨q BZ¨vw` wel‡q `ejZv †`Lv †`q| Jcwb‡ewkK kvmb †_‡K ¯vaxbZv jv‡fi ci G mKj †`‡ki †Kv_vI c‡ei LvivR e¨e¯v‡K wdwi‡q Avbv nq wb| eis RwZ, ag wbwe‡k‡l mKj bvMwi‡Ki Dkix, LvivRx wbwe‡k‡l mKj Rwgi Dci b¨bZg miKvix U¨v· Av‡ivc Kiv n‡q‡Q| Gfv‡e Bmjvgx LvivR e¨e¯vi we‡jvc N‡U‡Q| Avgiv Rwb †h, AwaKvsk cvPxb dKxn Ges nv¤vjx, gwjKx I kwdqx gvhnv‡ei AbmvixM‡Yi g‡Z gmwj‡gi mKj cKvi fwgi Drcv`‡biB Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| GRb¨ G cwieZb wb‡q Zviv †Kv‡bv wPšv-M‡elYv K‡ib bv| Zviv meve¯vq mKj fwgR Drcv`‡bi Dki c`vb K‡ib|

Z‡e G cwiw¯wZ‡Z G mKj †`‡ki nvbvdx dKxnMY we‡kl fv‡e wPšv K‡i‡Qb| KviY gvhnv‡ei KvVv‡gvi g‡a¨ Ae¯vb Kivi mv‡_ mv‡_ KiAvb-mbvn wb‡`wkZ dih Bev`Z Ôdm‡ji hvKvZÕ Av`v‡qi AvMn

mKj gmjgv‡biB i‡q‡Q| Avi G wel‡q mwVK wb‡`kbv c`v‡bi `wqZ Awjg I dKxnM‡Yi| G‡¶‡Î AwaKvsk nvbvdx dKxn gZ cKvk K‡i‡Qb †h, eZgvb h‡M gmwj‡gi gwjKvbvq _vKv mKj fwgi Drcv`‡bi Dki ev hvKvZ c`vb KivB dih| Avgiv B‡Zvc‡e Beb Av‡e`xb kvgx-mn wewfb Avie I fviZxq Av‡jgi G welqK gZvgZ D‡jL K‡iwQ| evsjv‡`‡ki †¶‡Î I Avgv‡`i G weKí MnY Kiv Qvov †Kv‡bv Dcvq ‡bB| evsjv‡`‡k c‡Z¨K gmwjg‡K Aek¨B Zvi mKj KwI cY¨ ev fwgi Drcb dj-dm‡ji Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| GLv‡b Avgiv nvbvdx gvhnv‡ei Av‡jv‡K evsjv‡`‡ki mKj Rwgi Drcv`‡bi Dki c`vb dih nIqvi KviY¸wj we¯wiZ Av‡jvPbv Ki‡Z PvB| gnvb Avjvni ZvIdxK cv_bv KiwQ|

৫. ৪. ১. খারাজ ব্যবস্থার পুনরুজ্জীবন আবশ্যকীয় নয়

Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, nvbvdx gvhnve Abmv‡i Dki c`vb †_‡K Ae¨nwZ jv‡fi Rb¨ Avgv‡`i‡K cwicY Bmjvgx LvivR e¨e¯v cbRweZ K‡i, Bmjvgx c×wZ‡Z ÔLvivRxÕ Rwg wPwýZ K‡i †m mKj Rwgi Bmjvgx nv‡i LvivR c`vb I Bmjvgx Lv‡Z e¨‡qi e¨e¯v wbwðZ Ki‡Z n‡e| Zv m¤e n‡j ewK Dkix Rwgi Dki c`vb Ki‡jB n‡e| Ab¨_vq Avgv‡`i‡K mKj Rwgi Dki w`‡Z n‡e| wØZxq weKí MnY Qvov Dcvq †bB| KviY LvivR e¨e¯v RweZ Kiv Ri“ix bq m¤eI bq|

Ri“ix bq Zvi KviY LvivR Bmjv‡gi †Kv‡bv i“Kb ev Bev`Z bq| GRb¨ †Kv‡bv ivó hw` LvivR e¨e¯v wejß n‡q hvIqvi Kvi‡Y Zv‡K cbi“¾xweZ bv K‡i Ab¨ †Kv‡bv weKí c×wZ ev e¨e¯vi gva¨‡g Zvi Av‡qi e¨e¯v K‡i, Zvn‡j Avgiv D³ ivó‡K Bmjvg we‡ivax ev Bmjv‡gi gjbxwZ webóKvix ej‡Z cwi bv|

mKj dKxn I BgvgB ¯xKvi K‡i‡Qb †h, ÒLvivRÓ GKwU RvMwZK †jb‡`b, †Kv‡bv cKvi Bmjvgx Bev`Z bq| Kv‡RB ivó PvB‡j LvivR e¨e¯vi weKí †Kv‡bv Kie¨e¯vi gva¨‡g Zvi Av‡qi c_ K‡i wb‡Z cv‡i| Vat, Custom Duty, Tax, Banknote, loan, Nationalized Bussiness... †h †Kv‡bv kixqZwm× c×wZ‡Z ivó Zvi Av‡qi e¨e¯v Ki‡Z cv‡i| hZ¶Y c×wZwU Bmjvgx gjbxwZi g‡a¨

_vK‡Q ZZ¶Y †h c×wZ‡ZB ivó Zvi e¨qfvi enb Ki“K, gmwj‡gi agxq Abf~wZ‡Z Zv †Kv‡bv †XD †Zv‡j bv| wKš hvKvZ e¨e¯vi wejwßi K_v GKRb gmwjg KíbvI Ki‡Z cv‡ib bv| gmwjg Zvi a‡gi AviKvb I AvnKvg cvjb Ki‡Z Pvb I cwZwôZ †`L‡Z Pvb|

৫. ৪. ২. খারাজী জমি নির্ধারণ সম্ভব নয়

Aciw`‡K LviR e¨e¯vi cbi“¾xeb m¤¢e bq| LviR e¨e¯v ev¯evq‡bi †¶‡Î c‡qvRbxq Z_¨ cvIqv cvq Am¤¢e| evsjv‡`‡ki AwaKvsk Rwg Dkix I wKQ Rwg LviRx n‡j I eZgv‡b †Kv‡bv Ae¯v‡ZB wbwðZfv‡e wbYq Kiv m¤¢e bq †h, wVK †Kvb RwgwU LviRx| Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, †h Rwg gmwjg weR‡qi mgq Agmwjg bvMwiKM‡Yi nv‡Z †mPmweavmn wQj Ges cieZx‡Z KL‡bv weivb nq wb ev †mP e¨e¯v bó nIqvq D³ Rwgi gwjK Dkix cwb Øviv PvIqv` K‡ib wb †m RwgB ïa LviRx n‡e| Avi †Kv‡bv Rwgi wel‡q G Z_¨ 100% wbwðZi¦‡c msMn Kiv G‡Kev‡iB Am¤¢e| Avi G Z_¨ 100% wbwðZi¦‡c Rvbv m¤¢e bv n‡j mKj RwgiB hvKvZ A_vr ÒDkiÓ w`‡Z n‡e| KviY, Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, DkiB Avmj| †Kv‡bv Rwgi LviRx nIqv m¤ú‡K cwicY wbðqZv bv cvIqv chš Zvi Dki w`‡ZB n‡e| †m‡¶‡Î Av›`v‡Ri Dc‡i ev AvswkK Z‡_¨i Dc‡i wbfi K‡i LviR e¨e¯v RvweZ Kiv m¤¢e bq|

৫. ৪. ৩. সরকারের অসুবিধা ও জনগণের অনিচ্ছা

LviR e¨e¯vi cbi“¾xeb Am¤¢e nIqvi Ab¨Zg KviY, miKv‡ii mivmwi n¯‡¶c Qvov LviR e¨e¯v ev¯evqb m¤¢e bq| Avi miKv‡ii c‡¶ gmwjg h‡Mi LviR c×wZ‡Z Drcv`‡bi 1/2, 1/3, 1/4 ev 1/5 Ask LviR wnmv‡e Mn‡Yi e¨e¯v Kiv LeB KwVb KvR| RbM‡Yi c¶ †_‡K cej we‡ivwaZv Avm‡e Ges LviRx Rwg wbavi‡Yi †¶‡Î kZ cKv‡ii AvcwË Avm‡e| †Kv‡bv miKviB AKvi‡Y GmKj mgm¨vi g‡a¨ co‡Z PvB‡eb bv| Avgiv Av‡MB †`‡LwQ †h, Bmjvgx `wó‡KvY †_‡K GZ Kó Kivi we‡kl c‡qvRbxqZvI †bB|

৫. ৪. ৪. খারাজ ব্যবস্থা চালু হলেও সন্দেহ থাকে

mKj Z_¨ cY I mwVKfv‡e msMn I miKvi KZK D³ e¨e¯v ev¯ewqZ n‡jI msL¨vMwiô Bgvg I dKxnM‡Yi g‡Z Avgv‡`i‡K LviRx Rwgi Drcv`‡bi hvKvZ w`‡ZB n‡e| KiAv‡bi ¯úó wb‡`kI

i‡q‡Q Gi c‡¶| Kv‡RB gwg‡bi g‡b m‡›`n I DrKÚv †_‡K hvq, nq‡Zv ev Avgvi dm‡ji hvKvZ (Dki) dih wQ‡jv, wKš †`Iqv n‡jv bv| A_ev Avgvi RwgwU †evanq LvivRx n‡e bv, Kv‡RB Gi LvivR bv w`‡q Dki w`‡jB †eva nq fvj n‡Zv| †m‡¶‡Î A‡bK ci‡nhMvi gwgb ZvKIqv I mveavbZv wnmv‡e LvivRx Rwgi LvivR I Dki DfqB c`vb Ki‡Z PvB‡eb, †hgb A‡b‡K Gfv‡e RgÔAv I Av‡Lix †hvni GK‡Î co‡Z Pvb| Avi Dkix Rwgi Dki †Zv meve¯vq w`‡ZB n‡e|

gvIjvbv AvLjvKi ingvb Kv‡mgx e‡jb: fvi‡Z wKQ Rwg Dkix Ges wKQ Rwg LvivRx e‡j wbaviY Kiv hvq| Gi gjbxwZ n‡jv, gmwj‡gi gwjKvbvq †h Rwg i‡q‡Q Zv me Dkix e‡j MY¨ Ki‡Z n‡e Ges Zvi Dki Av`vq Ki‡Z n‡e| G-B n‡jv mveavbZvgjK cšv| KviY Dki Bev`Z Ges gmwjg Bev`Z cvj‡bi †hvM¨| Avi †h Rwg Kwdi‡`i nv‡Z i‡q‡Q Zv LvivRx e‡j MY¨ n‡e, KviY LvivR Ki gvÎ, Zv Bev`Z bq, Kv‡RB KwdiMYB Zv Av`v‡qi †hvM¨| GRb¨ fviZ †h‡nZ `vi“j nvie ev `vi“j Bmjvg †Kv‡bwUB bq, Ges gmwjg weRq †_‡K eZgvb mgq chš— mKj fwgi gwjKvbv I gwjKvbv i`e`‡ji mwVK BwZnvm Rvbv hvq bv... †m‡nZ G‡¶‡Î Gi|c mveavbgjK cšvi Dci wbfi Ki‡Z n‡e| wZwb Avkivd Avjx _vbex (ivn) I Ab¨vb¨ Awj‡gi g‡Zi D×wZ Gi c‡¶ c`vb K‡i‡Qb|[266]

৫. ৪. ৫. যাকাত প্রদান ছাড়া উপায় নেই

Gfv‡e Avgiv †`LwQ †h, Bmjvgx LvivR e¨e¯v cPjb Ki‡Z cvi‡j Avgiv nvbvdx gvhnve Abmv‡i LvivRx fwgi ïa LvivR c`vb Ki‡Z cviZvg| Avi Dkix Rwgi ïa Dki c`vb KiZvg| wKš G e¨e¯v cPjb m¤e bq| Kv‡RB dih Bev`Z Av`v‡qi I Avjvni Kv‡Q bvRvZ cvIqvi Rb¨ mKj cKvi Rwgi Drcb dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Qvov Dcvq †bB|

G‡¶‡Î Avgiv †Kv‡bv mgm¨vi m¤§Lxb nw”Q bv| KiAvb, mbvn I mKj gvhnve Abmv‡iB Avgiv cwicY Bmjvgx kixqZ Abmv‡i Pj‡Z cviwQ| nvbvdx gvhnv‡e m¯úófv‡e LvivR‡K GKvšB RvMwZK

†jb‡`b I Ki wnmv‡e MY¨ Kiv n‡q‡Q| LvivR c`vb bv Ki‡j, †Kv‡bv miKvi LvivR bv wb‡j ev LvivR c×wZi we‡jvc n‡j Bmjv‡gi †Kv‡bv wewawb‡la Agvb¨ Kiv n‡e ev †Kv‡bv ¶wZ n‡e Zv KL‡bvB ejv nq wb| wKš Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, Bgvg Ave nvbxdv (ivn) I Zvi AbmvixMY AZ¨š— ¯úófv‡e e‡j‡Qb †h, LvivR ev Dki `wUi GKwU c`vb Ki‡ZB n‡e| †Kv‡bv fwg LvivR I Dki Dfq †_‡K g³ n‡Z cv‡i bv|

†Kv‡bv Dkix Rwg‡Z †KD †Rvi ceK LvivR Av‡ivc Ki‡j ev LvivR c`vb Ki‡j Zv Rv‡qh n‡e bv Ges D³ Rwgi Dki iwnZ n‡e bv| D³ Rwgi Dki w`‡ZB n‡e| kixqZ wbawiZ LvivRx Rwgi kixqZ wbawiZ LvivR c`vb Ki‡j Avi Dki w`‡Z n‡e bv e‡j nvbvdx gvhnv‡e †h gZ cKvk Kiv n‡q‡Q Zvi wfwË n‡jv: Dki I LvivR GKwÎZ bv Kiv| LvivRx Rwgi LvivR MnY eÜ n‡q †M‡j ev LvivR e¨e¯vi we‡jvc NU‡j Avi Dki I LvivR GKwÎZ nIqvi †Kv‡bv m¤¢vebv _v‡K bv| †m‡¶‡Î gwgb‡K gj dih Dki Av`vq Ki‡ZB n‡e| m‡evcwi Avgiv Rwb †h, wZb Bgvgmn AwaKvsk dKx‡ni g‡Z kixqZ wbawiZ LvivRx Rwgi kixqZ wbawiZ LvivR c`v‡bi c‡i I D³ Rwgi Drcv`‡bi Dki c`vb Kiv dih| Kv‡RB Bmjvgx LvivR e¨e¯vi wejwß †c¶vc‡U Avgiv A‡bK Kg A_ e¨q K‡i- Drcv`‡bi b¨bZg 1/5 As‡ki cwie‡Z 1/10 ev 1/20 Ask c`vb K‡i- m‡›`ng³ fv‡e GKwU dih Bev`Z cvj‡bi m‡hvM cvw”Q|

৫. ৪. ৬. আশরাফ আলী থানবীর (রাহ) ফাতওয়া

Avkivd Avjx _vbex (ivn) fviZe‡li gmwjg gwjKvbvaxb mKj Rwgi Ges we‡klZ †h mKj Rwgi cKZ Ae¯v m¤ú‡K m‡›`n i‡q‡Q †m mKj Rwgi Dki †`Iqvi dvZIqv c`vb K‡i‡Qb| GK dvZIqvq wZwb wj‡L‡Qb: Òfvi‡Zi †h me fwg gmjgvb‡`i gwjKvbvaxb i‡q‡Q, Zv Dkix fwgi Aš—f³| †Kbbv gmjgvb‡`i fwgi Avmj ivR¯ n‡”Q Dki| mZivs m‡›`ncY Ae¯vq Dki Av`vq KivB n‡”Q wec`g³ nevi DËg c_|Ó[267]

৫. ৪. ৭. মুফতী মুহম্মদ শফীর (রাহ) ফাতওয়া

Contents

gdZx gn¤§v` kdx (ivn) wj‡L‡Qb: ÒAvgiv Dk‡ii Av‡jvPbv †_‡K GK_v AewnZ n‡qwQ †h, fwgi DkiI hvKv‡Zi b¨vq GKwU Aw_K Bev`Z| Avi hvKvZ I Dki e¨‡qi LvZI Awfb| mZivs Gi Øviv GUvB cwZfvZ nq †h, †Kv‡bv gmwjg ev Agmwjg miKvi hw` fwgi gwjK ev KlK‡`i †_‡K LvRbv ev U¨v· Av`vq K‡i Zvn‡j G LvRbv ev U¨v· Av`vq Øviv Dki Av`vq n‡e bv| eis gmwjg f¯vgx‡`i `wqZ n‡"Q Zviv wb‡RivB Dki Av`vq Ki‡e Ges Zv h_v_ Lv‡Z e¨q Ki‡e| miKvix BbKvg U¨v· Av`vq Øviv †hgb ewYwR¨K m¤ú` I bM` m¤ú‡`i hvKvZ Av`vq nq bv, GUvI wVK Abiƒc e¨vcvi| .....

miKvi Bmjvgx n‡j †m ‡¶‡Î K_v i‡q‡Q| miKvi hw` gmjgvb‡`i ‡_‡K hvKvZ bv‡gB hvKvZ Av`vq K‡i Ges h_v_ Lv‡Z e¨q Kivi A½xKvi K‡i, Ggwbfv‡e fwgi Dki I LvivR bvg K‡iB Zv kixqZ ‡gvZv‡eK Av`vq K‡i Ges Zv h_v_ Lv‡Z e¨q Ki‡Z eva¨ _vKvi †NvlYv †`q, Zvn‡j gmwjg miKvi‡K c`Ë G hvKvZ I Dki kixqZ Abhvqx hvKvZ I Dk‡ii g‡a¨B kwgj n‡e Ges gvbl Gme Av`v‡qi `wqZ †_‡K gw³ jvf Ki‡e|.....

Z‡e cwK¯vb miKvi eZgv‡b ..... †h gmjgvb‡`i †_‡K BbKvg U¨v· Av`vq Ki‡Q, Zv †hgb hvKv‡Zi wbqg-bxwZ Abhvqx Av`vq Kiv nq bv, Avi Zv hvKv‡Zi bv‡gI †bqv nq bv Ges hvKv‡Zi Lv‡Z e¨q Kivi K_vI miKvi ¯xKvi K‡i bv| Ggwbfv‡e fwgKi bv‡g hv wKQ miKvix LvRbv ev U¨v· Av`vq Kiv nq miKvi Zv Dki I Lviv‡Ri wbqg Abhvqx Av`vq K‡i bv Ges Dki I LvivR bv‡gI Av`vq Kiv nq bv| Avi miKv‡ii c¶ †_‡K Zv h_v_ Lv‡Z e¨q KivI †Kv‡bv miKvix †NvlYv †bB| G Kvi‡YB gmwjg miKv‡ii Av‡ivwcZ BbKvg U¨v· ev fwgKi I LvRbv Av`vq Øviv hvKvZ I Dki Av`v‡qi `wqZ g³ nq bv| .....Ó[268]

Avgiv B‡Zvc‡e †`‡LwQ †h, Zvi g‡Z LvivRx Rwgi LvivR Av`vq LvRbv c`v‡bi gva¨‡g n‡Z cv‡i, hw` LvRbvi nvi Kgc‡¶ Drcv`‡bi GK-cÂgvsk nq Ges kixq‡Zi e¨qLvZ wVK ivLv nq|

৫. ৪. ৮. উশর প্রদান বনাম জুমু‘আর সালাত আদায়

m¤§wbZ cvVK, Dc‡ii Av‡jvPbvi Av‡jv‡K Avkv Kwi Avcwb Avgv‡`i mv‡_ GKgZ n‡eb †h, evsjv‡`‡ki c‡Z¨K gmwj‡gi Rb¨ mKj fwgi KwI Drcv`‡bi Dki c`vb Kiv wfb †Kv‡bv MZ¨š·i †bB|

dm‡ji hvKvZ gwg‡bi Dci dih `wqZ| Zvi Øx‡bi Ab¨Zg i“Kb| Avjøvni ˆbKU¨ AR‡bi Ab¨Zg gva¨g| we‡ki mKj Bgvg, dKxn I Awj‡gi gZvbhvqx c‡Z¨K gwg‡bi Dci dih n‡jv †h †`‡k †h cKv‡ii fwgB †nvK gwgb Zvi dih `wqZ ÒDkiÓ Av`vq Ki‡eb|

ïa nvbvdx gvhnv‡e Dc‡ii wZbwU kZmv‡c‡¶ D³ dih iwnZ nIqvi gZvgZ i‡q‡Q| D³ wZbwU kZ ciY n‡jB †Kej Avgiv LvivR c`vb K‡i †invB †c‡Z cwi| wKš‘ †KD hw` gvhnv‡ei GKwU g‡Zi Ace¨envi K‡i wewfb wg_¨v AhnvZ, fj Z_¨ I †Kv‡bv wKZv‡ei A¯úó gZvg‡Zi Av‡jv‡K G dih i“KbwU Z¨vM K‡ib Z‡e wZwb H e¨w³i gZ whwb nvbvdx gvhnv‡ei †`vnvB w`‡q evsjv‡`‡k RgÔAvi mvjvZ Av`vq Ki‡Z wb‡la K‡ib| welqwU GKU Av‡jvPbv Kwi|

RgÔAvi mvjvZ Avjøvn KiAvb Kvix‡g dih K‡i‡Qb| gwgbMY‡K RgÔAvi w`‡b Avhvb n‡j gmwR‡`i Mg‡bi wb‡`k c`vb K‡i‡Qb| ivmjjøvn (ﷺ) Zvi D¤§Z‡K RgÔAvi mvjvZ Av`v‡qi we‡kl ZvKx` c`vb K‡i‡Qb| wZwb wewfb nv`x‡m Rwb‡q‡Qb †h, RgÔAvi mvjvZ Av`vqKvix‡i Rb¨ i‡q‡Q Adiš· mvIqve, eiKZ, ¶gv I ingZ| Acic‡¶ RgÔAv cwiZ¨vMKvix‡i Rb¨ i‡q‡Q fq¼i kw¯·|

RgÔAvi w`‡b ev ïµevi †hvn‡ii mvjv‡Zi cwie‡Z RgÔAvi mvjvZ Av`vq Kiv nq| †hvn‡ii mvjvZ mKj cvßeq¯‹ gmwjg bibvixi Dci mgvbfv‡e dih| wKš‘ RgÔAvi mvjvZ dih nIqv I Av`vq nIqvi Rb¨ mKj Bgvg I dKxnB Kg †ewk wKQ kZ Av‡ivc K‡i‡Qb| Z‡e G‡¶‡Î nvbvdx gvhnv‡ei kZ me‡P‡q †ewk I KwVb|

nvbvdx gvhnv‡e Ggb kZ i‡q‡Q hvi c_g h‡Mi e¨vL¨v MnY Ki‡j evsjv‡`kmn AwaKvsk gmwjg †`‡k RgÔAvi mvjvZ cov Rv‡qh n‡e bv| RgÔAvi mvjvZ cov dih †Zv bqB, Rv‡qhI bq| †KD RgÔAvi mvjvZ Av`vq Ki‡j Zv Av`vq n‡e bv| Zv‡K †hvn‡ii mvjvZ co‡Z n‡e| bB‡j mvjvZ Z¨v‡Mi KwVb cv‡c cwZZ n‡Z n‡e| GQvov

Agmwjg †`‡k, h_v fviZ, Bsj¨vÛ, Av‡gwiKv BZ¨vw` †`‡kI Rg©Avi mvjvZ Av`vq n‡e bv|

GLb Avgv‡`i KiYxq wK? gvhnv‡ei Ahnv‡Z Bmjv‡gi G gnvb dih G‡Kev‡i †Q‡o †`e? †h mvjvZ KiAvb I nv`x‡mi Av‡jv‡K dih n‡q‡Q, hvi GZ dhxjZ i‡q‡Q †m Bev`ZwU wK Avgiv gvhnv‡ei †`vnvB w`‡q †Q‡o †`e? hw`I Rg©Avi gZB †hvn‡ii mvjvZI GKwU dih Bev`Z, ZeI Rg©Avi gZ GZ dhxjZ G‡Z †NvIYv Kiv nq wb| Avgiv wK Zvn‡j gvhnv‡ei m‡hvM wb‡q Rg©Av Z¨vM K‡i †hvni Av`vq Kie, bv gvhnv‡ei cwZ m¤§vb †i‡LB †Póv Kie Rg©Avi mvjvZ Av`vq Kivi?

Rg©Avi mvjvZ ï× e‡j MY¨ nIqvi Rb¨ nvbvdx gvhnv‡e AwZwi³ `wU kZ Av‡ivc Kiv n‡q‡Q: 1. enr kni Qvov Rg©Avi mvjvZ ï× n‡e bv I 2. ivóªcavb ev AvÂwjK ckvm‡Ki BgvgwZ A_ev Zvi cZ¨¶ wb‡qvM cvß e¨w³i BgvgwZ Qvov Rg©Avi mvjvZ ï× n‡e bv| nvbvdx wdK‡ni mKj M‡šB G mKj kZ D‡jŁ Kiv n‡q‡Q| Avjøvgv Avjx Beb Avex evKi gviMxbvbx (593 wn) †n`vqvq e‡jb:

لا تَصِحُّ الْجُمُعَةُ إلاَّ فِي مِصْرٍ جَامِعٍ ... كُلُّ مَوْضِعٍ لَهُ أَمِيرٌ وَقَاضٍ يُنَفِّذُ الأَحْكَامَ وَيُقِيمُ الْحُدُودَ... وَلاَ يَجُوزُ إقَامَتُهَا إلا لِلسُّلْطَانِ أَوْ لِمَنْ أَمَرَهُ السُّلْطَانُ

ÒmvjvZj Rg©Av enr kni Qvov †Kv_vI ˆea bq ... †h ¯v‡b Bmjv‡gi wewaweavb c‡qvM I kixq‡Zi wbawiZ kw¯— KvhKi Kivi Rb¨ ckvmK I wePviK i‡q‡Qb ZvB enr kni| ... kvmK ev ckvmK A_ve Zvi wb‡`k cvß e¨w³ Qvov Kv‡iv Rb¨ mvjvZj RgAv cwZôv Kiv ˆea bq|Ó[269]

Avgiv LvivR e¨e¯vi Av‡jvPbvq †`‡LwQ †h, Kdvi MvgvÂ‡j mv‡o wZb †KwU GK‡ii †ewk Rwgi Dci LvivR avh Kiv nq| G wekvj GjvKvq Rg©Avi mvjvZ ï× n‡e bv e‡j Bgvg gnv¤§v` Bgvg Ave BDmd

I Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi m‡Î Rwb‡q‡Qb[270] KviY GLv‡b eo kni †bB| ïa eo kn‡i, †hLv‡b miKvi wbh³ ivó ckvmK Ges miKvi wbh³ wePviK i‡q‡Qb, whwb Bmjvgx kixqZ gZ Bmjvgx AvBb I kw¯i c‡qvM K‡ib, †mLv‡bB RygÔAvi mvjvZ ï× n‡e| Avjvgv mviLmx e‡jb:

ظَاهِرُ الْمَذْهَبِ فِي بَيَانِ حَدِّ الْمِصْرِ الْجَامِعِ أَنْ يَكُونَ فِيهِ سُلْطَانٌ أَوْ قَاضٍ لإِقَامَةِ الْحُدُودِ وَتَنْفِيذِ الأَحْكَامِ .

Ò eo kn‡ii msÁvq Avgv‡`i gvhnv‡ei m¯úó I mcwiwPZ (hwni"j gvhnve) gZ GB †h, Z_vq ivóxq kvmK, ckvmK ev wePviK (RR ev g¨wR‡÷U) we`¨gvb _vK‡eb whwb Bmjvgx kixqZ wbawiZ kw¯mgn Ges Bmjv‡gi wewaweavb c‡qvM Ki‡eb|Ó[271]

nvbvdx gvhnv‡ei cieZx DjvgvMY Ôenr kn‡iiÕ e¨vL¨vq A‡bK wkw_jZv Aej¤b K‡i‡Qb| KviY Zv‡`i D‡Ïk¨ n‡jv gvhnv‡ei cwZ m¤§vb I k×v †i‡L RygÔAvi mvjvZ Av`vq Kiv| Zviv KL‡bvB gvhnv‡ei kZ¸wj‡K RygÔAvi mvjvZ eR‡bi ARnvZ wnmv‡e MnY K‡ib wb| eis RygÔAv Av`v‡qi Rb¨ gvhnv‡ei kZ‡K wkw_j K‡i‡Qb| †h †Kv‡bv ¯vqx RbemwZ, †hLv‡b nvUevRvi Av‡Q Zv‡KB Zviv Ôenr kniÕ e‡j MY¨ K‡i‡Qb| Acic‡¶ ivócavb ev AvÂwjK ckvm‡Ki kZ‡KI Zviv wkw_j K‡i e¨vL¨v K‡i‡Qb, †hb †h †Kv‡bv Bgvg Øviv RygÔAvi mvjvZ Av`vq K‡i †bIqv hvq|

d‡j eZgvb h‡M nvbvdx gmwjgMY we‡ki mKj gmwjg I Agmwjg †`‡ki meÎ RygÔAvi mvjvZ Av`vq K‡ib| Kv‡iv m‡›`n n‡j c‡i Avevi †hvniI Av`vq K‡ib| wKš gvhnv‡ei ARnv‡Z RygÔAvi mvjvZ Z¨vM Ki‡Z †KDB Pvb bv| †KD gvhnv‡ei †`vnvB w`‡q RygÔAvi mvjvZ eRb Ki‡j mvaviY nvbvdx gmwjg I AwjgMY Zv‡K gvhnve cvjbKvix bq, eis gvhnv‡ei bv‡g weåwš mwóKvix ej‡eb|[272]

m‡evcwi Avgv‡`i eS‡Z n‡e †h, mvjvZ, hvKvZ, Dki, wmqvg, n¾ BZ¨vw` Bmjv‡gi Aj•Nbxq dih Bev`Z| we‡ki †h †Kv‡bv ¯’v‡b †h †Kv‡bv cwiw¯’wZ‡Z gmwj‡gi `wqZ n‡jv G mKj Bev`Z mva¨gZ Av`vq Kiv| †Kv‡bv A¯úó gZvgZ, Awjg‡`i gZwe‡iva BZ¨vw`‡K cwR K‡i G mKj dih Bev`Z cwiZ¨vM Kivi †Póv Kivi cwie‡Z gvhnv‡ei KvVv‡gvi g‡a¨ †_‡K Awjg‡`i gZvg‡Zi cwZ k×vmn Avgv‡`i‡K meve¯’vq G mKj Bev`Z Av`vq Kivi †Póv Ki‡Z n‡e|

৫. ৪. ৯. জুমু'আ পরিত্যাগের চেয়েও ভয়ঙ্কর উশর পরিত্যাগ

gvhnv‡ei Ace¨vL¨v K‡i RgÔAvi mvjvZ Av`vq bv Kivi †P‡qI A‡bK †ewk fq¼i I KwVbZi cvc n‡jv gvhnv‡ei Ace¨vL¨v K‡i Dki Av`vq bv K‡i ïa cPwjZ LvRbv †`Iqv| Dki I RgÔAvi bvgv‡hi g‡a¨ K‡qKwU ‡gŠwjK cv_K¨ †`Lb:

১ম পার্থক্যঃ †hvni †h‡nZ gj dih ZvB nvbvdx gvhnve Abmv‡i †hLv‡b RgÔAv ï× n‡e bv †mLv‡b †hvni Av`vq Ki‡ZB n‡e| wKš LvivR I Dk‡ii †¶‡Î Zv bq| LvivR gj Bev`Z bq †h, Dki ï× bv n‡j LvivR w`‡ZB n‡e| eis DkiB gj Bev`Z| LvivR ï× bv n‡j Dki w`‡ZB n‡e| LvivR bv w`‡q Dki w`‡j †Mvbvn n‡e Zv KLbB gvhnv‡e ejv nq wb| RgÔAvi †¶‡Î nvbvdx gvhnv‡e ejv n‡"Q †h, RgÔAv ï× nIqvi kZvewj bv cvIqv †M‡j I hw` †KD †hvni Av`vq bv K‡i RgÔAv Av`vq K‡ib Z‡e wZwb dih Z¨v‡Mi Rb¨ †MvbvnMvi n‡eb| wKš Dk‡ii †¶‡Î KL‡bvB Zv ejv nq wb| LvivRx Rwgi LvivR bv w`‡q Dki w`‡j †KD dih Z¨v‡Mi Rb¨ ‡MvbvnMvi n‡eb GK_v KL‡bvB nvbvdx gvhnv‡e ejv nq wb|

২য় পার্থক্যঃ RgÔAv I †hvni `wU mvjvZB KiAvb I nv`xm Øviv cgwYZ dih| †hvniB gj| RgÔAv Zvi cwie‡Z kZ mv‡c¶ dih| Kv‡RB RgÔAv bv c‡o ‡hvni co‡j Avmj Bev`Z cwjZ n‡"Q| Aciw`‡K Dki I cPwjZ ÔLvRbvÕ Abi|c bq| Dki KiAvb I nv`xm wbawiZ Bev`Z| Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, gj Bmjvgx LvivRB †Kv‡bv

Bev`Z bq| Avi cPwjZ LvRbv Bmjvgx LvivR bq, †Kv‡bv Bev`Z †Zv bqB| KiAvb nv`x‡mi †Kv‡bv wb‡`kI bq| Kv‡RB Rg©Avi mvjvZ Z¨vM K‡i †hvn‡ii mvjvZ Av`vq Ki‡j †hi/c gj Bev`ZwU cwjZ n‡q hv‡"Q, Dki bv w`‡q ÒLvRbvÓ w`‡j Zv †gv‡UI n‡"Q bv|

৩য় পার্থক্যঃ Rg©Avi mvjvZ Av`vq bv Ki‡j Ab¨ GKwU Bev`Z Zvi e`‡j Kiv hv‡"Q, †mwU n‡jv †hvn‡ii mvjvZ| Avi hvKvZ bv w`‡j Zvi e`‡j †Kv‡bv Bev`ZB Avgiv Kivi m‡hvM cw"Q bv| GLb gmwjg wPšv Ki‡eb, wZwb gvhnv‡ei fj e¨vL¨v I wg_¨v †`vnvB w`‡q Bev`Z eRb Ki‡eb, bv gvhnv‡ei cwZ k×vmn Bev`Z cvj‡bi m‡hvM LR‡eb|

৪র্থ পার্থক্যঃ evsjv‡`‡k Rg©Avi mvjvZ cov wb‡la Ki‡Z †h `wU chvq cvIqv hvq Dki wb‡la Ki‡Z †mB `wU chvq cvIqv hvq bv| Rg©Avi †¶‡Î Ò©enr kni© I ©miKvi© Qvov Rg©Avi mvjvZ ïׄ n‡e bvÓ K\_wU †hgb nvbvdx gvhnv‡ei, †Zgwb Ò‡h kn‡i miKvix ckvmK I Bmjvgx AvBb Abmv‡i wePvi Kivi wePviK Av‡Q †mwUB enr kniÓ K\_wUI nvbvdx gvhnv‡ei GKwU gZ, hv gvhnv‡e cvPxb Mšmg‡n ejv n‡q‡Q| G‡Z mn‡RB evsjv‡`‡ki Mv‡g ev kn‡i Rg©Avi mvjvZ ïׄ n‡e bv e‡j GKRb gZ cKvk Ki‡Z cv‡i| wKš Dk‡ii †¶‡Î Zv bq| nvbvdx g‡Z ÒLvivRx Rwg‡Z Dki n‡e bvÓ K_wU wVK| Z‡e Òevsjv‡`‡ki mKj Rwg LvivRxÓ G K\_wU nvbvdx gvhnve Abmv‡i †gv‡UI wVK bq| eis nvbvdx gZvbmv‡i m‡›`nvZxZfv‡e evsjv‡`‡ki AwaKvsk Rwg Dkix| Kv‡RB nvbvdx gZvbmv‡i evsjv‡`‡ki AwaKvsk Rwgi Dki w`‡ZB n‡e|

৫ম পার্থক্য : Rg©Avi mvjv‡Zi cwie‡Z †hvni cov n‡j nvbvdx g‡Z Zv †hvn‡ii mvjvZB n‡e| wKš Dk‡ii e`‡j ©miKvix LvRbv© c`vb Ki‡j Zv KL‡bvB nvbvdx g‡Z ©Bmjvgx LvivR© n‡e bv| nvbvdx gvhnve Abmv‡i Bmjvgx Lviv‡Ri cwigvY, c×wZ, cKiY meB wfb| GLb hw` †KD LvRbv w`‡"Q G ARnv‡Z hvKvZ bv †`b Zvn‡j Zvi Ae¯v n‡e AweKj H e¨w³i gZ whwb c\_‡g †hvni cowQ `we‡Z Rg©Av †Q‡o w`‡q‡Qb| Gici e¨vqvg KiwQ ev †mbvewnbxi KPKvIqvR KiwQ ARnv‡Z †hvniI †Q‡o w`‡q‡Qb|

hw` 99% wbðqZv, eis 100% wbðqZvI cvIqv hvq †h, Avgvi RwgwU LvivRx Rwg ZeI Avgvi †Póv Kie Zvi Dki Av`vq Ki‡Z| KviY GKw`‡K i‡q‡Q Bgv‡gi wm×v‡šÍi Dci Av¯v, Aciw`‡K i‡q‡Q Bmjv‡gi Ab¨Zg i"Kb Av`vq Kivi AvMÖn| wVK GKvi‡YB GKRb nvbvdx gmwjg Bgv‡gi cwZ cwicY© k×v, Av¯v I fvjevmv m‡Ë¡I †h †Kv‡bv Agmwjg †`‡k †h †Kv‡bv Ae¯vq †h †Kv‡bv Bgv‡gi wcQ‡b RgÔAvi mvjvZ Av`v‡qi m‡hvM Qv‡ob bv, hw`I wZwb 100% wbwðZ nb †h, Bgv‡gi gZvbmv‡i GLv‡b RgÔAvi mvjvZ n‡e bv| c‡qvR‡b wZwb RgÔAvi mvjv‡Zi c‡i Avevi †hvni c‡ob, wKš' Zv m‡Ë¡I wZwb RgÔAvi mvjvZ Qvo‡Z Pvb bv|

৫. ৪. ১০. উশর প্রদান করুন, কৃপণতা কুফরীর পথ

Dc‡ii Av‡jvPbv †_‡K Avgiv eS‡Z cwi †h, evsjv‡`‡ki gmjgvb‡`i Dci dih n‡jv, †mP e¨e¯vi w`‡K j¶¨ †i‡L mKj fm¤ú‡`i Drcb dj-dm‡ji 10% ev 5% fvM hvKvZ Av`vq Kiv| hZ w`b ivó G hvKvZ msMn I e›U‡bi e¨e¯v bv Ki‡Q ZZw`b e¨w³MZfv‡e, AvÂwjK mwgwZ ev ms¯vi gva¨‡g ev RvZxq †Kv‡bv ms¯vi gva¨‡g Zv cwZ †gšm‡g c`vb, msMn I eÈ‡bi e¨e¯v Ki‡Z n‡e|

Gicil hw` Kv‡iv g‡b m‡›`n _v‡K, Zvn‡j †h Rwg 100% LvivRx e‡j wZwb wbwðZ Rvb‡Z †c‡i‡Qb †m Rwgi Drcv`‡bi b¨bZg 20% fvM wZwb LvivR wnmv‡e c`vb Ki‡eb| G‡¶‡Î m‡›`n-h³ ¯v‡b Dki I LvivR GKwÎZ KivB DËg|

m¤ú‡`i †jvf nqZ A‡bK‡K c‡ivPbv †`‡e hvKvZ c`vb bv Ki‡Z| g‡b n‡e, GZ Kó K‡i dmj djvjvg Zv †_‡K Avevi †`e †Kb? GUvB n‡jv Cgvb I Kd‡ii g‡a¨ cv_K¨| m¤ú‡`i †jv‡f gvbl kvixwiK Bev`‡Zi †P‡q Aw_K Bev`Z‡K †ewk KwVb g‡b K‡i| GRb¨B ivmjjvn ﷺ -Gi B‡šÍKv‡ji c‡i Avi‡ei enr GKwU Rb‡Mvôx mvjvZ-wmqvg cvj‡b m¤§Z _vK‡jI hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z A¯xKvi K‡i| Ave evK‡ii (iv) †bZ‡Z mvnvexMY memn¤§Zfv‡e Zv‡`i wei"‡× h× K‡ib| G mKj giZv` hvKvZ c`v‡b ¯xKwZ w`‡q cbivq Bmjvg MnY bv Kiv chš— h× Ae¨vnZ _v‡K|

Avgv‡`i eS‡Z n‡e †h, gwg‡bi m¤ú` cKZc‡¶ Zvi wb‡Ri bq, Avjøvni `vb| G †_‡K Avjøvni cvIbv Zv‡K w`‡ZB n‡e| Mixe‡`i hvKvZ ev Dki c`vb †Kv‡bv `qv-`vw¶Y¨ bq| G m¤ú` Zv‡`i cvIbv| hvKvZ ev Dki c`vb Ki‡j Zv‡`i cvIbv cwi‡kva Kiv nq| Avjøvn Ges Zvi ivmyj ﷺ G cvIbv wbaviY K‡i‡Qb| Avgiv †hgb Pv‡Ii dmj †_‡K Ab¨vb¨ cvIbv`v‡ii cvIbv Av`vq Kie, †Zgwb Avjøvni cvIbv Av`vq K‡i Zv Zvi wb‡`©kZ c×wZ‡Z Zvi ev›`v‡`i g‡a¨ eÈb K‡i †`e| Gi Ab¨_v n‡j Avgiv KL‡bv gwgb e‡j wb‡R‡`i‡K `vwe Ki‡Z cvie bv| Avgv‡`i‡K Avbw›`Z wP‡Ë Dki I Ab¨ mKj cKvi hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e, †evSv g‡b K‡i bq| G n‡jv gwg‡bi cwiPq I Rvbv‡Z c‡e‡ki Ab¨Zg Imxjv|

KiAvb I nv`x‡mi Av‡jv‡K Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, hvKvZ c`vb Kiv Rvbv‡Z c‡e‡ki Ab¨Zg KviY| hvKvZ c`vb bv Kiv gkwiKM‡Yi Af¨vm| wKqvg‡Zi w`b mec_g Rvnvbv‡g c‡ekKvix‡`i Ab¨Zg n‡jv H e¨w³ †h hvKvZ c`vb †_‡K weiZ _v‡K ev Uvjevnvbv K‡i| hvKvZ c`v‡b UvjevnvbvKvix Awfkß gvjÔEb| hvKvZ c`vb Avgv‡`i‡K Cgv‡bi cKZ ¯v` Mn‡Yi Dc‡hvMx K‡i Zj‡e| hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡j m¤ú‡`i AKj¨vY `ixfZ n‡e| KiAvb I nv`x‡mi G mKj evYx ‡kvbvi c‡iI wK gwgb hvKvZ bv w`‡q e‡m _vK‡Z cv‡ib? Avm-mvw`K, Avj-Avgxb gnv¤§v`i ivmyjjøvn ﷺ-Gi GmKj wb‡`kbvi c‡iI wK †Kv‡bv gwgb ‡Póv Ki‡eb †h, Kx-fv‡e evsjv‡`‡ki fwg‡K ev‡bvqvU û¾Zx K‡i LviRx fwg e‡j `vwe K‡i hvKvZ bv w`‡q cviv hvq?!

Avgv‡`i †Zv g‡b nq GmKj AvqvZ, nv`xm I dm‡ji hvKv‡Zi weavbvewj Rvbvi ci c‡Z¨K evsjv‡`kx gwgb dm‡ji hvKvZ ev Dki c`vb K‡i KiAvb I nv`x‡m ewYZ Adiš ci¯‹vi jv‡fi Rb¨ e¨¯— n‡q co‡eb| dm‡ji hvKvZ ev Dki dih nIqvq m‡›`n _vK‡jI ev wbmve cY bv n‡jI wZwb hvKvZ Av`v‡qi †Póv Ki‡eb| †Kbbv GKw`‡K Zvi i‡q‡Q ci¯‹v‡ii Avkv, Aciw`‡K i‡q‡Q KiAvb I

nv`x‡m ewYZ KwVb kw¯—i m¤¢ebv †_‡K AvZ¥i¶vi e¨vKjZv|

৫. ৪. ১১. এক টাকার উশর লক্ষ টাকার দান থেকে উত্তম

A‡bK awgK gmwjg Dki ev hvKvZ Av`vq K‡ib bv, wKš wewfb cKv‡i wb‡Ri dmj ev UvKv †_‡K `vb K‡ib| gjZ Dk‡ii ¸i“Z m¤ú‡K Avgv‡`i Áv‡bi AfveB G Rb¨ `vqx| Avgv‡`i eS‡Z n‡e †h, Avjwni mš‘wó AR‡bi cavb Aej¤b dih Bev`Z cvjb Kiv| di‡hi c‡i bdj Bev`Z Av`vq Ki‡Z n‡e| di‡hi ˆewkó `wU: 1. di‡hi mvIqve bd‡ji †P‡q A‡bK A‡bK ¸Y †ewk Ges 2. dih Av`vq bv K‡i bdj cvjb Ki‡j Zv cvMjwg Qvov wKQB n‡e bv| Ave ûivBiv (iv) e‡jb, ivmjjvn ﷺ e‡j‡Qb, Avjvn e‡j‡Qb:

مَنْ عَادَى لِي وَلِيًّا فَقَدْ آذَنْتُهُ بِالْحَرْبِ وَمَا تَقَرَّبَ إِلَيَّ عَبْدِي بِشَيْءٍ أَحَبَّ إِلَيَّ مِمَّا افْتَرَضْتُ عَلَيْهِ وَمَا يَزَالُ عَبْدِي يَتَقَرَّبُ إِلَيَّ بِالنَّوَافِلِ حَتَّى أُحِبَّهُ

Ò‡h e¨w³ Avgvi †Kv‡bv Ijxi mv‡_ kÎ“Zv K‡i Avwg Zvi mv‡_ h× †NvlYv Kwi| Avgvi %bKU¨ ARb I Ijx nIqvi Rb¨ ev›`v hZ KvR K‡i Zb¥‡a¨ Avwg me‡P‡q fvjevwm H KvR †h KvR Avwg dih K‡iwQ (dih cvjbB Avgvi ˆbKU¨ AR‡bi Rb¨ Avgvi me‡P‡q wcq KvR)| Gici ev›`v hLb me`v bdj Bev`Z cvj‡bi gva¨‡g Avgvi %bKU¨ I †ejvqv‡Zi c‡_ AMmi n‡Z _v‡K ZLb Avwg Zv‡K fvjevwm|...Ó[273]

G nv`x‡mi Av‡jv‡K gRwÏ`-B Avj‡d mvbx, kvBL Avng` mvinn›`x (1034 wn) e‡jb: *“আল্লাহতায়ালার নৈকট্য প্রদানকারী আমলসমূহ- দুই প্রকার। প্রথম প্রকার ফরজ কার্য্যসমূহ, দ্বিতীয় প্রকার নফল কার্য্যাবলী। নফল আমল সমূহের ফরজের সহিত কোনই তুলনা হয় না। নামায, রোজা, জাকাত, জেকের, মোরাকাবা ইত্যাদি যে কোন নফল এবাদত হউক না কেন এবং তাহা (যতই) খালেছ বা বিশুদ্ধভাবে প্রতিপালিত হউক না কেন, একটি ফরজ এবাদত তাহার সময় মত যদি সম্পাদিত হয়, তবে সহস্র বৎসরের উক্তরূপ নফল এবাদত হইতে তাহা শ্রেষ্ঠতর ; বরং ফরজ এবাদতের মধ্যে যে ছুন্নত, নফল ইত্যাদি আছে, অন্য নফলাদির তুলনায় উহারাও উক্ত প্রকার শ্রেষ্ঠত্ব রাখে। .... এক তঙ্কা বা ছয়*

রতি পরিমাণ মাল জাকাতের নিয়াতে প্রদান করা যেরূপ নফল হিসাবে পর্ব্বততুল্য স্বর্ণ প্রদান হইতে শ্রেষ্ঠ, তদ্রূপ উক্ত জাকাত প্রদানের সময় তাহার নফল, মোস্তাহাব বিষয়গুলির প্রতি লক্ষ্য রাখাও শ্রেষ্ঠতর। জাকাতের মধ্যে মোস্তাহাব যথা নিকটস্থ ফকীর, মিছকীনকে প্রদান, ইত্যাদি।"[২৭৪]

৫. ৫. বাংলাদেশে উশরঃ প্রাসঙ্গিক বিধানাবলি

৫. ৫. ১. উশরের পরিমাণ ও নিসাব

c‡`q Dk‡ii cwigvY m¤ú‡K Avgiv ceeZx Av‡jvPbvq †`‡LwQ †h, ewói cwb, eb¨vi cwb, gwUi ¯vfweK Av`Zv ev †mP Qvov ¯vfweKfv‡e cewnZ Lvj ev b`xi cwb e¨envi K‡i dmj djv‡bv n‡j †m dm‡ji 10% fvM hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| Avi gvbexq kg, Rxe Rv‡bvqvi ev hš e¨env‡ii gva¨‡g ‡mP K‡i dmj djv‡j Zv †_‡K 5% fvM hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e| ck n‡jv, hw` Dfq cKvi cwbi mswgk‡Y dmj djv‡bv nq Zvn‡j Kx Ki‡Z n‡e?

dKxnMY e‡j‡Qb †h, gjZ †h c×wZi Dci wbfi Kiv nq Zvi Dci wfwË K‡iB hvKv‡Zi nvi wbaviY Ki‡Z n‡e| hw` gjZ †m‡Pi Dci wbfi Kiv nq wKš `-GKevi ewó nIqv‡Z GK-Avaevi †m‡Pi cwb Kg DVv‡Z nq Zvn‡j Zv‡K †m‡Pi Rwg ai‡Z n‡e| Avi hw` gjZ ewói cwbi Dci wbfi Kiv nq, wKš AwZ c‡qvR‡b GKevi †mP w`‡Z n‡q‡Q Zvn‡j Zv‡K ewói cwbi PvI ai‡Z n‡e|

Avi hw` ‡gŠwjKfv‡eB Dfq c×wZi Dci wbfi Kiv nq Zvn‡j 7.5% fvM hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e e‡j gZvgZ cKvk K‡i‡Qb A‡bK dKxn| A_vr †h dmj djv‡bvi Rb¨ mvaviYZ 8 evi †mP †`Iqvi c‡qvRb nq wKš AvenvIqvMZ mweavi Kvi‡Y A‡aK †mP I A‡aK ewói cwbi Dci wbfi K‡i dmj djv‡bv nq †m †¶‡Î 7.5% fvM hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|[275]

Contents

Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, nvbvdx gvhnv‡e Dk‡ii wbmve †bB| Kg‡ewk mKj cwigvY Drcv`‡bi Dki w`‡Z n‡e| G gZwU mveavbZvgjK Ges e¨w³MZ chv‡q gwg‡bi DwPZ Kg‡ewk mKj Drcv`‡bi 10% ev 5% fvM hvKvZ (Dki) wnmv‡e `wi`‡`i‡K c`vb Kiv|

c¶vš‡i wbmv‡ei nv`xm¸wj †h‡nZz AZ¨š— kw³kvjx, mnxn Ges AwaKvsk dKxn I Bgv‡gi gZvgZ wbmve wbavi‡Yi c‡¶ †m‡nZz ivóxq chv‡q hvKvZ I Dki msM‡ni †¶‡Î wbmve wbawiZ ivL‡Z n‡e| wbmv‡ei Kg Drcv`‡bi hvKvZ c`v‡bi Rb¨ mgvR ev ivó gwgb‡K Pvc w`‡Z cvi‡e bv| Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, mvÕ-Gi cwigvY wbavi‡Yi gZ‡f‡`i Kvi‡Y dm‡ji hvKvZ ev Dk‡ii wbmve 653 †KwR ev 990 †KwR n‡e|[276] Avgv‡`i †`‡ki hvKvZj wdZi I Ab¨vb¨ AvnKv‡gi mv‡_ mgšq K‡i dm‡ji hvKv‡Zi wbmve 990 †KwR wbaviY Kiv DwPZ e‡j Avwg g‡b Kwi| G †`‡ki mvaviY bvMwiK‡`i g‡a¨ 40 †KwR‡Z gY wbavi‡Yi cPjb i‡q‡Q| †m wnmv‡e dj-dm‡ji hvKv‡Zi wbmve n‡e 25 gY|

৫. ৫. ২. ফসল প্রদান বনাম মূল্য প্রদান

Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, KiAvb I nv`x‡m Dk‡ii ‡¶‡Î me`v Drcb dj-dmj c`v‡bi K_vB ejv n‡q‡Q| ewn¨K k‡ãi w`‡K j¶¨ †i‡L KwZcq Bgvg I dKxn G mKj †¶‡Î gj¨ c`vb bv K‡i mivmwi Drcb dj ev dmj c`v‡bi wb‡`k w`‡q‡Qb| Ab¨vb¨ Bgvg I dKxn Drcb dj-dmj A_ev Zvi gj¨ c`v‡bi gva¨‡g Dki ev hvKvZ cwi‡kv‡ai AbygwZ c`vb K‡i‡Qb| KviY gj D‡Ïk¨ mgv‡Ri `wi`ª I gLv‡c¶x †kYx‡K mvnvh¨ Kiv| A‡bK mgq A_ Zv‡`i Rb¨ AwaK DcKvix nq| Avj¬vgv Kvmvbx e‡jb: ÒAvgv‡`i nvbvdx gvhnv‡e dm‡ji hvKv‡Zi gj¨ c`vb Rv‡qh Av‡Q| Bgvg kvwdÔqx e‡jb †h, Drcb dj ev dm‡ji AskB w`‡Z n‡e, gj¨ w`‡j Pj‡e bv|Ó[277]

৫. ৫. ৩. উশর ফরয হওয়ার ও প্রদান করার সময়

Dk‡ii weav‡bi †¶‡Î `wU mgq ¸i“ZcY: KLb Dki gwg‡bi wh¤§vq dih n‡e Ges KLb Dki c`vb Kiv dih n‡e| Bgvg Ave

nvbxdv (ivn) e‡jb †h, Rwg‡Z ecb Kiv dm‡ji Pviv †ei n‡jB dm‡ji Dki dih n‡q hv‡e| hw` dmj cvKvi Av‡MB dm‡ji MvQ ÔNvmÕ wnmv‡e †K‡U †djv nq Zvn‡j D³ KwZZ dm‡ji, A_vr ÔNvmÕ ev L‡oi 10% ev 5% fvM Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| Avi hw` dmj cwicK nIqvi c‡i dmj KvUv nq Zvn‡j KwZZ dmj cwi”Qb Kivi c‡i Zv †_‡K hvKvZ (Dki) c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| d‡ji †¶‡Î dj ai‡jB Dki gwg‡bi wh¤§vq dih n‡e| †h Ae¯vq dj †c‡o †djv n‡e †m Ae¯v‡ZB d‡ji Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|

Bgvg Ave BDmd (ivn) e‡jb †h, dj A_ev dmj cvK‡Z ki“ Ki‡j Zvi hvKvZ ev Dki gwg‡bi wh¤§vq dih n‡e| cwicK dmj ev dj N‡i †Zvjvi c‡i Zv †_‡K hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| Bgvg gnv¤§v` (ivn) e‡j‡Qb †h, dj ev dmj KZ‡bi †hvM¨ ev †c‡o Avbvi †hvM¨ n‡jB Zvi hvKvZ dih n‡e| Ab¨vb¨ Bgv‡gi g‡Z I Gfv‡e dmj ev dj cwicK I LvIqvi ev e¨env‡ii Dc‡hvMx n‡jB Zvi hvKvZ c`vb Kiv gwg‡bi `wq‡Z dih n‡q hvq| †gvUvgwU mK‡jB ej‡Qb †h, dmj †K‡U ev dj †c‡o cwi®vi K‡i Ges c‡qvR‡b ïwK‡q N‡i †Zvjvi m‡½ m‡½ Zvi hvKvZ c`vb Kiv dih n‡q hvq| wej‡¤ c`vb Ki‡j I Av`vq n‡e|

G gZwe‡iv‡ai Rb¨ cKZc‡¶ †Kv‡bv mgm¨v nq bv| Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi (ivn) g‡Z dj-dm‡ji hvKv‡Zi †Kv‡bv wbmve †bB| Avi Bgvg gnv¤§v` I Bgvg Ave BDm‡di (ivn) g‡Z dmj ev dj hLb KZb K‡i ev †c‡o Avbv n‡e †m mg‡qi IRbB n‡e Dk‡ii wfwË| ZLb hw` wbmve cY nq wKš c‡i Zv K‡g hvq Zvn‡j Drcv`bKvix‡K Aek¨B c_g IRb Abhvqx Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|

Z‡e Dc‡ii gZwe‡iv‡ai GKwU e¨enwiK w`K Av‡Q| Zv n‡jv †Kv‡bv `‡e¨, dj dmj ev Ab¨ wKQ‡Z hvKvZ dih nIqvi c‡i hw` gwj‡Ki Kvi‡Y ev Zvi Ae‡njvq D³ `e¨ bó n‡q hvq ev wbmve †_‡K K‡g hvq Zvn‡j Zvi hvKvZ gvd n‡e bv| Zv‡K D³ `‡e¨i cY hvKvZ Av`vq Ki‡Z n‡e| Avi hvKvZ dih nIqvi Av‡M hw` Gfv‡e mú` bó nq Zvn‡j †Kv‡bv hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e bv|

GRb¨ meve¯vq hvKvZ dih nIqvi ciciB gwg‡bi hvKvZ Av`vq Kiv DwPZ| hvKvZ dih nIqvi c‡i Zv Av`v‡q wej¤ Ki‡j

nqZ Gfv‡e dj ev dmj bó n‡q †h‡Z cv‡i| GgZve¯vq nqZ Zvi `wq‡Z Avjøni cvIbv †_‡KB hv‡e| GRb¨ mKj gwg‡bi DwPZ mZK nIqv, †hb †Kv‡bv †Mvbvn ev cvIbvi †evSv Nv‡o wb‡q gnwePv‡ii w`‡b Avjøni `iev‡i wePv‡ii Rb¨ `vov‡Z bv nq|[278]

৫. ৫. ৪. বাংলাদেশের যাকাতযোগ্য কৃষি উৎপাদন

৫. ৫. ৪. ১. মৌসুমি ফল ও টাটকা শাকসবজি

B‡Zvc‡e Avgiv Av‡jvPbv K‡iwQ †h, Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi (ivn.) g‡Z mKj cKvi Ges mKj cwigvY dj I dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| G‡¶‡Î †Kv‡bv wbmve I †bB| cieZx nvbvdx Djvgv I dKxnMY G gZB MnY K‡i‡Qb| Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, KiAvb I nv`x‡mi Av‡jv‡K G gZwU kw³kvjx| G gZ Abmv‡i Avgv‡`i‡K mKj dj I dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|

nvbvdx gvhnv‡ei D³ wm×vš Abmv‡i †Kv‡bviKg ck ev mgm¨v QvovB c‡Z¨K gmwjg bvMwiK Zvi Drcw`Z mKj cKvi dj, dmj I kvKmwâi hvKvZ Av`vq Ki‡eb| Kjv, Avg, KvVvj, Rvg, †cqviv, Avgov, AvgjwK, ZigR, ew½, BZ¨vw` mKj dj Ges jvD, Kg‡ov, wS‡O, Kijv, ‡e¸b, kmv, w¶‡i, cBkvK, Avj, Av`v, wkg, †cvjv, eiewU, KP, BZ¨vw` mKj cKvi kvKmwâi hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| GgbwK whwb Nv‡mi Pvl K‡ib wZwb Zvi fwgi Drcb Nvm †_‡K 10% ev 5% fvM Dki c`vb Ki‡eb|

Avgiv eS‡Z cwi †h, mvaviY gmwj‡gi Rb¨ GKU Kó n‡j I G gZwU agxq `wó‡KvY †_‡K DËg I AZ¨š mZKZvgjK| G‡Z gwgb me`v GKwU AZ¨š mvIqv‡ei I AwZ¦K dj`vqK Aw_K Bev`Z Kivi m‡hvM cvb| hLbB wZwb Kg‡ewk †h †Kv‡bv iKg dj, dmj ev mewR djv‡”Qb mv‡_ mv‡_ wnmve gZ wKQ hvKvZ Av`vq K‡i w`‡”Qb|

KiAv‡bi A‡bK AvqvZ I AmsL¨ nv`x‡mi Av‡jv‡K Avgiv Rvb‡Z cwi †h, Avjøni mšwó, ˆbKU¨ I †ejvqvZ ARb, wec` †_‡K gw³ jvf, AwZ¦K ckwš, cYZv I mweK Kj¨vYgq Rxe‡bi Rb¨

Contents

Ab¨Zg Avgj ev Kg Avjvwni mwói Kj¨vY Kiv, we‡klZ gvb‡li DcKvi I mn‡hwMZv Kiv |[279] Avi G mn‡hwMZvi Ab¨Zg w`K Aw_K mvnvh¨| Avi Zv hw` Avgiv dih Bev`‡Zi gva¨‡g Ki‡Z cwi Zvn‡j Zv gwg‡bi Rb¨ cik cv_‡ii gZ AZjbxq m¤ú`| Kv‡RB evsjv‡`‡ki c‡Z¨K gwg‡bi DwPZ G c×wZ‡Z dj I dm‡ji Dki Av`v‡qi gva¨‡g wb‡Ri cwi_e I cvi‡jŠwKK Rxe‡bi cwicY eiKZ, Kj¨vY I mdjZv AR‡bi c_ mMg Kiv|

Avgv‡`i †`‡k A‡bK gmwjg Avg, Rvg, KvVvj, Kjv BZ¨vw` dj MvQ _vKv Ae¯'vq weµq K‡ib| G‡¶‡Î g‡b ivL‡Z n‡e †h, Av›`v‡R MvQ a‡i dj weµq mvaviYZ Rv‡qh bq| dj MvQ †_‡K †c‡o IRb K‡i hZUK cwigvY dj n‡e Zvi gj¨ wbavviY K‡i weµq Ki‡Z n‡e| c‡qvR‡bi †µZv Av‡MB dj ev Mv‡Qi `wqZ MnY Ki‡Z cv‡ib| Z‡e gj¨ wbavviY Ki‡Z n‡e IRb I cwigvc Abmv‡i Ges gj¨, IRb, †µZvwe‡µZvi `wqZ, AvaKvi BZ¨vw` mKj welq cYif‡c wbawiZ n‡Z n‡e|

hw` dj cwicK nIqvi Av‡MB weµq Kiv nq Zvn‡j Dki c`v‡bi `wqZ †µZvi Dci co‡e| G †¶‡Î we‡µZvi AbgwZ‡Z †µZv Mv‡Qi dj msi¶Y Ki‡eb, cwicK nIqvi c‡i Zv †c‡o IRb K‡i gj¨ cwi‡kva Ki‡eb Ges †gvU d‡ji 10% ev 5% fvM Dki c`vb Ki‡eb| gwgb we‡µZvI j¶¨ ivL‡e c‡qvRb, †hb dih Dki wVKgZ Av`vq nq| Dk‡ii welqwU j¶¨ †i‡LB gj¨ wbavviY Kiv DwPZ|

Acic‡¶ hw` dj cwicK nIqvi c‡i Zv weµq Kiv nq Ges †µZv mweavgZ wKQw`‡bi g‡a¨ Zv †c‡o IRb K‡i gj¨ cwi‡kva K‡ib Zvn‡j †m †¶‡Î we‡µZv d‡ji Dki c`vb Ki‡eb| dj cwicK nIqvi mv‡_ mv‡_ Mv‡Qi gwj‡Ki (we‡µZvi) Dci D³ d‡ji Dki c`vb dih n‡q‡Q| GRb¨ G †¶‡Î we‡µZv m¤úY dj IRb K‡i Zvi GK `kgvsk (†mP e¨e¯'vi Aaxb n‡j 5% fvM) Dki wnmv‡e †i‡L ewK dj weµq Ki‡eb| A_ev wZwb d‡ji †h gj¨ MnY K‡i‡Qb Zv †_‡K 10% ev 5% fvM Dki wnmv‡e hvKvZ Lv‡Z e¨q Ki‡eb|

৫. ৫. ৪. ২. সংরক্ষণযোগ্য ফল- ফসল

G ai‡bi dj I dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Kivi wel‡q gmwjg D¤§vni mKj Bgvg I dKxn GKgZ| KiAvb I nv`x‡mi Av‡jv‡K gmwjg D¤§vn GKgZ †h, c‡Z¨K gwgb PvIx, KlK ev fwggwjK whwb wb‡Ri Pv‡li gva¨‡g ev eMvi gva¨‡g dj ev dmj jvf Ki‡Qb wZwb G ai‡bi mKj dj I dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡eb| Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi (ivn) g‡Z G mKj dj-dmj Kg‡ewk hZUKB Drcw`Z †nvK Zvi hvKvZ (Dki) c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| Avi Ab¨ mKj Bgvg I dKx‡ni g‡Z G mKj dj-dmj wbmve cwigvY Drcb n‡j Zvi hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|

Gfv‡e mKj cKvi Lv`¨km¨, Wvঁj, gkjv I msi¶Y‡hvM¨ d‡ji Dki w`‡Z n‡e| †hgb Mg, he, fÆv, avb BZ¨w` mKj Lv`¨km¨, gmi, †Qvjv I mKj cKvi WvDj, wk‡gi wewP, ev`vg, †c¯v, AvL‡ivU, hvdivb, †g‡n`x, hvBZb, a‡b, nj`, wR‡i, wcqvR, imb, kY, ZvgvK, KvVev`vg, Levbx, wPbvev`vg, AvL‡ivU, bvwi‡Kj, mcvwi †c¯v, †KIov, k-wRiv, †Rvqvi, †ZZj, mcwi, bvwi‡Kj I mKj dj I gkjv RvZxq Drcv`b| GQvov cvU, AvL, Zjv, ga, †ikg-¸wU BZ¨w`iI Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|

†h mKj dj, dmj ev cvZv ïwK‡q msi¶Y Kiv hvq ZviI hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| GRb¨ Pv cvZvi Dki w`‡Z n‡e| GQvov hZ iK‡gi gkjv RvZxq dj ïwK‡q weµq Kiv nq †m mKj d‡ji hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e| †h mKj dj-dmj msi¶Y‡hvM¨ bq, wKš Zvi wewP ev exR msi¶Y I e¨envi‡hvM¨ †m¸wji wewP ev ex‡Ri hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e|[280]

৫. ৫. ৪. ৩. মধু, লবণ, রেশম ও মাছের উশর

Avgv‡`i †`‡k DcKjxq AÂ‡ji fwg‡Z e¨vcK nv‡i jeY I gv‡Qi, we‡kIZ wPswo gv‡Qi PvI Kiv nq| Dfq cKvi PvIB weµq I e¨emv‡qi Rb¨ Kiv nq| Drcw`Z jeY I gv‡Q KwI hvKvZ A_vr Dki A_ev e¨emv‡qi hvKvZ dih n‡e| Avgiv B‡Zvc‡e †`‡LwQ †h, †KD †KD Dfq cKvi hvKvZ c`v‡bi K_v e‡j‡Qb|

nv`xm kix‡d ewYZ n‡q‡Q, mvgivn Beb Rb`e (iv) e‡j‡Qb:

كَانَ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ يَأْمُرُنَا أَنْ نُخْرِجَ الصَّدَقَةَ مِنْ الَّذِي نُعِدُّ لِلْبَيْعِ

ÒivmjjyVn (ﷺ) Avgv‡`i‡K weµ‡qi Rb¨ c¯Z mKj `‡e¨i hvKvZ c`v‡bi wb‡`k c`vb Ki‡Zb|Ó[281]

Ljvdv‡q iv‡k`xb I cieZx mvnvex- Zv‡eqxMY weµ‡qi Rb¨ ivLv mKj `‡e¨i hvKvZ c`v‡bi wb‡`k w`‡q‡Qb| Zv‡`i h‡M ivóxq hvKvZ msMvnKMY weµ‡qi Rb¨ ivLv mKj `‡e¨i hvKvZ msMn Ki‡Zb| D³ `‡e¨i evRvi gj¨ ¯Y ev †iŠ‡c¨i wbmve cwigvY ev Zvi †ewk n‡j D³ `‡e¨i ‡gvU g‡j¨i 2.5% nv‡i hvKvZ MnY Ki‡Zb| GgbwK †KD hw` gwUI weµ‡qi Rb¨ ‡i‡L †`q Zvn‡j Zvi gj¨ wbi|cY K‡i wbmve cY n‡j †gvU g‡j¨i 2.5% hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z Zviv wb‡`k c`vb K‡i‡Qb|[282]

G†¶‡Î j¶¨Yxq †h, e¨emvq c‡Y¨ hvKv‡Zi nvi 2.5% I Kwlc‡Y¨i hvKv‡Zi nvi 5% ev 10%| GRb¨ e¨emvqx hvKvZ c`vb Kiv gwg‡bi Rb¨ mnRZi, Z‡e gwgb mnR wb‡q wPšv Kivi †P‡q †ewk wPšv K‡ib Avjvni wb‡`k wKfv‡e mwVKi|‡c cvjb Kiv hvq| GB `wó‡KvY †_‡K Avgv‡`i †`L‡Z n‡e, jeY, †ikg I gv‡Qi †¶‡Î gwgb Pvlx‡K e¨emv‡qi hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e bv Kwl hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e|

je‡Yi †¶‡Î Avgiv eS‡Z cwi †h, gmwjg D¤§vni HKgZ¨ Abmv‡i Gi Dki ev Kwl-hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| KviY jeY msi¶Y‡hvM¨ Drcv`b| hw`I jeY Ab¨vb¨ Kwl Drcv`‡bi gZ gwUi wb‡P †_‡K Drcwv`Z nq bv wKš ZvB e‡j G‡K Avgiv Kwl Drcv`b †_‡K Avjv`v Ki‡Z cwi bv| Avgiv Rwb †h, nv`x‡m gai Dki c`v‡bi wb‡`k c`vb Kiv n‡q‡Q| ga gwUi wb‡P †_‡K Drcwv`Z nq bv| ïa fwg e¨envi K‡i Gi PvI Kiv nq GRb¨ Gi Dki c`v‡bi wb‡`k c`vb Kiv n‡q‡Q| jeYI Abi|cfv‡e fwg m¤ú‡`i Drcv`b

Ges Gi Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| gmwjg jeY PvIxi Dci dih n‡jv, wZwb Zvi Drcb je‡Yi mwVK wnmve msi¶Y K‡i Gi Dki ev Aa-Dki hvKvZ Lv‡Z e¨q Ki‡eb|

†ikg PvI I ga Pv‡li b¨vq| GRb¨ †ik‡gi †¶‡Î I gai b¨vq KwI-hvKvZ ev Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| cwZ †gŠm‡g Drcvw`Z †gvU †ikg †_‡K Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|[283]

gvQ Pv‡li welqwU wfb| cvPxb h‡M Gfv‡e ¯vfweK fwg‡K gvQ Pv‡li Rb¨ e¨envi Kiv n‡Zv bv| mvaviYZ b`x, Lvj, mg`, cvKwZK Rjvkq ev cKi †_‡K gvQ aiv n‡Zv| eZgv‡b nvRvi nvRvi GKi KwI Rwg gvQ Pv‡li Rb¨ e¨eüZ n‡"Q| GQvov I cKi, w`wN, Lvj I nvI‡o ewYwR¨Kfv‡e gvQ PvI Kiv n‡"Q| gvQ PvIx‡K e¨emv‡qi hvKvZ A_ev dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| GKB m¤ú‡`` cKvi hvKvZ GK‡Î c`v‡bi c‡qvRb †bB| GLb Avgv‡`i †`L‡Z n‡e †h, gvQ Pv‡li †¶‡Î Avgiv †Kvb ai‡bi hvKvZ Av`vq Kie? G wel‡q we¯wiZ M‡elYvi Rb¨ Awg ‡`‡ki Awjg mgvR‡K Ab‡iva KiwQ|[284] Avgvi Kv‡Q g‡b nq, eZgv‡b gv‡Qi †¶‡Î Avgiv wZbwU chvq †`L‡Z cvB:

প্রথমত, cvKwZK Rjvkq ev cwb e¨env‡ii Rb¨ LbbKZ cKi ev w`wN‡Z cvKwZKfv‡e †e‡o IVv gvQ| c‡qvRb ev m‡hvMgZ grm¨wkKvix ev cK‡ii gwjK †mLvb †_‡K gvQ a‡ib| G¸wji †¶‡Î hvKvZ ev Dki †Kv‡bwUB c‡hvR¨ bq|

দ্বিতীয়ত, b`x, nvIi, cKi, w`wN, Lvj, wej ev Rjvk‡q ewYwR¨Kfv‡e gv‡Qi PvI Ki‡j Zv †_‡K e¨emv‡qi hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| KviY G mKj ÔRjvkqÕ‡K mvaviYZ ÔfwgÕ wnmv‡e MY¨ Kiv nq bv| Ab¨vb¨ e¨emvqx c‡Y¨i b¨vq Gi|c gv‡Qi evrmwiK wnmve K‡i wbmve cY n‡j 2.5% hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|

তৃতীয়ত, hw` PvI‡hvM¨ Rwg gvQ Pv‡li D‡Ï‡k¨ Rjvkq ev †Ni-G cwiYZ Kiv nq Z‡e †m‡¶‡Î Dki ev dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|

we‡klZ wPswo Pv‡li †¶‡Î PvIx mvaviYZ ¯vfweK fwg‡KB e¨envi K‡ib| ïa fwg‡Z cwb msi¶‡Yi e¨e¯v K‡i Zv‡Z wZwb gvQ PvI K‡ib| GRb¨ Zv‡K Kwl-hvKvZ ev Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| cwZ ‡gŠm‡g gvQ weµ‡qi ci wZwb Drcwv`Z gv‡Qi Dki c`vb Ki‡eb| wPswo PvI gjZ cwb wbfi| †hLv‡b †Rvqvi- fvUvi Kvi‡Y ¯vfweKfv‡e Rwg‡Z cwb Av‡m Ges Zv msi¶Y Kiv nq †mLv‡b †gvU Drcv`‡bi 10% fvM hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e| Avi †hLv‡b weKí †m‡Pi gva¨‡g fwg‡Z cwb †cŠQvb I msi¶Y Kiv nq †mLv‡b 5% fvM hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e|

Avgiv Rwb †h, †KDB wb‡Ri e¨env‡ii Rb¨ G mKj gvQ PvI K‡ib bv| Drcb gvQ weµ‡qi Rb¨ ev ewYwR¨K wfwË‡ZB Zv Drcv`b Kiv nq| G Rb¨ G mKj Drcv`‡b Bgvg gnv¤§v‡`i (ivn) g‡Z Dfq cKvi hvKvZ c`vb Kiv c‡qvRb| Bgvg Ave nvbxdv (ivn) I Ab¨vb¨ Bgv‡gi g‡Z ïa Kwl hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| G gZwUB MnY‡hvM¨, hv Avgiv B‡Zvc‡e D‡jL K‡iwQ|

৫. ৫. ৪. ৪. হাঁস-মুরগী বা পোল্ট্রী ফার্মের উশর

Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, nv`x‡m gai Dki c`v‡bi wb‡`k ‡`Iqv n‡q‡Q| eZgvb h‡M Avgv‡`i †`‡k ga Pv‡li gZB dvg K‡i giMx ev wWg Drcv`b Kiv nq| G mKj Drcv`‡b †Kvb cKv‡ii hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e? gai gZ Dki w`‡Z n‡e? bv weµ‡qi `e¨ wnmv‡e e¨emv‡qi hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e? weIqwU m¤ú‡K Povš wm×vš MnY‡Yi Rb¨ Awjg mgv‡Ri mgwóMZ M‡elYv, Av‡jvPbv I wm×vš MnY c‡qvRb| †hb Zviv gmwjg Drcv`KMY‡K mwVK wm×vš w`‡Z cv‡ib|

Avgvi Kv‡Q g‡b n‡q‡Q, G ai‡bi dv‡gi †¶‡Î e¨emv‡qi hvKvZB AwaKZi c‡hvR¨| hw` weµ‡qi Rb¨ nvm, giMx, wWg BZ¨vw` Drcv`b Kiv nq Zvn‡j hvKvZ c`v‡bi mgq weµ‡qi Rb¨ c¯Z mKj Drcv`‡bi gj¨ wnmve K‡i hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| wbmve cY Kivi Rb¨ D³ dvg gwj‡Ki Ab¨vb¨ e¨emv I bM` UvKv GK‡Î wnmve Ki‡Z n‡e| weµ‡qi Rb¨ c¯Z mKj giMx, Ab¨vb¨ ewYwR¨K cY¨ I bM` UvKvi 2.5% nv‡i hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|

G‡¶‡Î j¶¨Yxq †h, G mKj e¨emvqx dv‡gi Drcv`b I weµq wbqwgZ Pj‡Z _v‡K| me e¨emv‡qi †¶‡ÎB G Ae¯v| GRb¨ elcwZ

I wbmve wbavi‡Yi Rb¨ Drcv`b I weµ‡q wb‡qMKZ cwRi wnmve Ki‡Z n‡e| A_ev eQ‡ii g‡a¨ Kg‡ewk hvB †nvK cwZ ermi hvKvZ c`v‡bi gv‡m (mvaviYZ ighvb gv‡m) gRZ †gvU Drcv`‡bi hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|

৫. ৫. ৪. ৫. নিসাব পুরণে একাধিক ফসল একত্রিত করা

Avgiv †`‡LwQ, nvbvdx gvhnve Abmv‡i dm‡ji hvKv‡Zi †¶‡Î †Kv‡bv wbmve †bB| Kg †ewk mKj Drcv`‡bi 10% ev 5% fvM hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| evKx wZb Bgvg, nvbvdx gvhnv‡ei Bgvg Ave BDmd, Bgvg gnv¤§v` I Ab¨vb¨ dKxn iwngvûgjøvn G †¶‡Î 5 IqvmvK‡K (653 †KwR ev 990 †KwR) wbmve wbaviY K‡i‡Qb|

G gZvbmv‡i hw` †Kv‡bv dmj ev dj GKKfv‡e wbmve cwigvY nq Zvn‡j Zvi hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e| GQvov GKB ‡gŠm‡g GKwaK dmj Drcv`b Ki‡j c‡Z¨K dmj GKKfv‡e wbmv‡ei †P‡q Kg n‡j I mKj dmj GKwÎZ K‡i wbmve cY Ki‡Z n‡e e‡j A‡bK Bgvg gZ cKvk K‡i‡Qb| †Kv‡bv KlK hw` GKB ‡gŠm‡g GKwaK dmj Drcv`b K‡ib Ges c‡Z¨K dmj Aí cwigv‡Y Drcb nq, wKš mKj dmj GK‡Î wbmve cY n‡q hvq Zvn‡j Zvi hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e| c‡Z¨K cKvi dmj †_‡K cwigvY gZ hvKvZ Av`vq Ki‡Z n‡e| Bgvg Ave BDmd welqwU ¯úó K‡i wj‡L‡Qb, hv Avgiv B‡Zvc‡e †`‡LwQ|

†KD †KD e‡j‡Qb †h, ïa GK RvZxq dmj GKwÎZ K‡i wbmve cY Ki‡Z n‡e| †hgb mKj cKv‡ii avb, mKj cKv‡ii Mg, mKj cKv‡ii Wvj, wewfb cKv‡ii mwilv, ivB BZ¨w` GKÎ K‡i wbmve cY Ki‡Z n‡e| gmjv RvZxq wewfb dj-dmj GKB ‡gŠm‡g Drcb n‡j Zv GKwÎZ K‡i wbmve cY Ki‡Z n‡e| me wg‡j hw` cvP IqvmvK cY nq Zvn‡j hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e| wewfb cKv‡ii dmj GKwÎZ Ki‡Z n‡e bv| †hgb cv‡Ui mv‡_ avb GKwÎZ K‡i wbmve cY Ki‡Z n‡e bv, eis cvU I avb c_Kfv‡e wbmve cY n‡j hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e, bB‡j bq|[285]

৫. ৫. ৫. উৎপাদন খরচ বনাম যাকাত

eZgvb h‡M dm‡ji hvKvZ c`v‡bi †¶‡Î Drcv`b Li‡Pi ckwU KIK mgv‡Ri GKwU eo ck| †h‡nZ mvi, KxUbvkK BZ¨w` Qvov I kwgK gRix BZ¨w`i wcQ‡b KIK‡K cPi LiP Ki‡Z nq| ¯fveZB gvbexq `ejZvi Kvi‡Y GZ Kó I Li‡Pi Drcb dm‡ji 10% ev 5% fvM hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z Zvi Kó nq| A‡b‡Ki g‡bB ck Rv‡M †h, cvPxb h‡M Drcv`‡bi LiP †Zv GZ wQj bv, Kv‡RB Zv‡`i Rb¨ G fv‡e hvKvZ c`vb mnR wQj| eZgv‡b Drcv`b LiP †e‡o‡Q| Kv‡RB hvKv‡Zi wbmve †_‡K Drcv`b LiP ev` †`Iqv hv‡e wKbv| j¶Yxq †h, eZgv‡b Drcv`b LiP ew×i Abcv‡Z ev Zvi †P‡q I AwaK nv‡i Drcv`b ew× †c‡q‡Q| †mw`K †_‡K †`L‡Z †M‡j Ae¯vi †Kv‡bv cwieZbB nq wb| ZeI Li‡Pi welqwU eZgv‡b KIK‡`i‡K LeB bvov †`q| G‡¶‡Î dKxnM‡Yi wZbwU gZ Avgiv †`L‡Z cvB|

৫. ৫. ৫. ১. উৎপাদন খরচ বাদ না দেওয়া

G wel‡q c_g gZ, †gvU Drcv`‡bi hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e, Drcv`b LiP ev` †`Iqv hv‡e bv| cwm× Pvi Bgvgmn AwaKvsk gmwjg dKxn I Bgvg GKgZ †h, dj-dm‡ji hvKvZ c`v‡bi †¶‡Î Drcv`‡bi LiP ev` w`‡q hvKvZ c`vb Kiv hv‡e bv| eis †gvU Drcb dm‡ji 10% ev 5% fvM hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e| B‡Zvc‡e Avgiv G wel‡q Bgvg Ave BDmd I Bgvg gnv¤§v‡`i ¯úó e³e¨ †`‡LwQ| cieZx nvbvdx DjvgvMY Ges Ab¨vb¨ Bgvg I dKxn GKB K_v e‡j‡Qb|[286]

hw` †Kv‡bv gmwj‡gi †m‡Pi GK GKi Rwg‡Z 100 gY avb Drcb nq Zvn‡j wZwb 5 gY avb hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡eb| wZwb ej‡Z cvi‡eb bv †h, Avgvi jvOj, kwgK, mvi, KxUbvkK, gvovB BZ¨w`‡Z 20,000 UvKv LiP n‡q‡Q| GRb¨ Awg 100 gY †_‡K G g‡j¨i avb, AvbgwbK 40 gY avb ev` w`‡q evKx 60 g‡Yi Rb¨ 3 gY avb hvKvZ c`vb Kie| eis Zv‡K 100 gY †_‡K 5 gY hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e e‡j Pvi Bgvg I AwaKvsk dKxn HKgZ¨ cKvk K‡i‡Qb|

G HKg‡Z¨i KviY n‡jv ivmjjvn ﷺ Drcv`b Li‡Pi w`‡K j¶¨ †i‡LB dm‡ji hvKv‡Zi cwigvY wbaviY K‡i‡Qb| †mP n‡”Q Drcv`‡bi cavb LiP| Gi Dci wfwË K‡i wZwb hvKv‡Zi nvi wbaviY K‡i w`‡q‡Qb| Kv‡RB cbivq Drcv`b LiP ev` †`Iqvi ck ‡bB|

Zviv Av‡iv e‡jb †h, hvKvZ †h‡nZ GKwU dih Bev`Z, †m‡nZ GLv‡b Ab¨ †Kv‡bv LiP wnmve K‡i hvKv‡Zi g‡a¨ Kg †ewk Kiv hv‡e bv| m‡evcwi, †m‡Pi KviY gjZ Drcv`b ew× cvq bv| eis †m‡Pi cwb ewó ev cvKwZK cwbi Afve ciY K‡i| GRb¨ †m‡Pi Li‡Pi Kvi‡Y hvKv‡Zi nv‡i Kg‡ewk Kiv n‡q‡Q| c¶vš‡i Ab¨vb¨ Li‡Pi Kvi‡Y Drcv`b ew× cvq| KIK hv LiP K‡ib Zvi wewbg‡q AwZwi³ Drcv`b jvf K‡ib| Kv‡RB G mKj LiP ev` †`Iqvi ck _v‡K bv|

KiAvb I nv`x‡mi mvaviY wb‡`kbvi Av‡jv‡K I AwaKvsk cvPxb dKx‡ni HKg‡Z¨i wfwË‡Z AwaKvsk AvawbK M‡elK Awjg Drcv`b LiP ev` bv †`Iqvi c‡¶ gZ cKvk K‡i‡Qb|[287]

GLv‡b j¶Yxq †h, dj ev dmj cwicK n‡q Dki dih nIqvi c‡i MvQ ev gv‡V _vKv Ae¯vq, KZb Kivi mgq, ïKv‡bvi mgq ev N‡i DVv‡bvi mgq ¯vfweKfv‡e KIK wb‡R, Zvi cwiev‡ii m`m¨, kwgK, cvov cwZ‡ekx, wbKUeZx `wi` e¨w³ ev Ab¨ †KD hw` wKQ dj ev dmj f¶Y K‡ib ev nw`qv MnY K‡ib Z‡e †m dj ev dm‡ji hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e bv| D³ cwigvY dmj wbmv‡ei wnmv‡e c‡ek Ki‡e, wKš hvKv‡Zi wnmv‡e c‡ek Ki‡e bv|

Bgvg Ave BDmd e‡jb: Òhw` †Kv‡bv fwg‡Z 300 mvÕ hvKvZ‡hvM¨ dmj Drcb nq| Gici fwg gwjK wb‡R wKQ †L‡q †d‡jb, Zvi cwiev‡ii m`m¨‡`i‡K, eÜevÜe ev cvov cwZ‡ekx‡K LvIqvb Ges G‡Z ewK dm‡ji cwigvY 300 mvÕ †_‡K Kg n‡q hvq Z‡e KIK‡K ewK dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| wZwb hv †L‡q‡Qb ev LvB‡q‡Qb Zvi Rb¨ wKQ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e bv| Abi|c fv‡e hw` wKQ dmj Pwi n‡q hvq Z‡e Zv‡K ewK dm‡ji hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e|Ó[288]

৫. ৫. ৫. ২. উৎপাদন খরচ বাদ দেওয়া

G wel‡q wØZxq gZ, Pv‡li LiP ev` w`‡q evwK dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| cvPxb †Kv‡bv †Kv‡bv dKxn Ges AvaywbK KwZcq M‡elK dj-dm‡ji hvKvZ c`v‡bi c‡e Pv‡li LiP ev` †`Iqvi c‡¶ gZ cKvk K‡i‡Qb|[289]

Zviv e‡jb †h, G welqwU KiAvb ev nv`x‡m m¯úófv‡e ejv nqwb, Kv‡RB welqwU BRwZnv`x ev M‡elYvi welq| G‡¶‡Î cvPxb I ceeZx dKxn‡`i e³e¨‡K Povš— e‡j MY¨ Kiv AZ¨vek¨Kxq bq, eis hM I cwi‡e‡ki Kvi‡Y G wel‡q KiAvb I nv`x‡mi Av‡jv‡K wfbgZ cKv‡ki m‡hvM i‡q‡Q| hw` †m‡Pi wfwË‡Z Dki ev Aa Dki hvKvZ wbaviY Kiv nq Ges hvKvZ c`v‡bi c‡e Pv‡li Ab¨vb¨ LiP, †hgb KxUbvkK, Jla, mvi, Uv±i, ecb, †ivcb, KZb, gvovB BZ¨vw`i kwg‡Ki LiP wnmve K‡i †m cwigvb Drcvw`Z dj ev dmj ev` w`‡q evwK dj-dm‡ji Dci hvKvZ avh¨ Kiv nq Z‡e Zv‡Z †Kv‡bv Bmjvgx gjbxwZ jw•NZ nq bv Ges KI‡Ki Rb¨ Bev`Z cvjb mnRmva¨ nq|

Avjvn e‡j‡Qb:

كُلُوا مِنْ ثَمَرِهِ إِذَا أَثْمَرَ وَآتُوا حَقَّهُ يَوْمَ حَصَادِهِ

ÒhLb e¶ djevb nq ZLb †Zvgiv dj f¶Y Ki Ges Zv KZ‡bi w`‡b Zvi cvIbv ev AwaKvi cwi‡kva Ki|Ó

G AvqvZ †_‡K eSv hvq †h, KZ‡bi w`‡b hv KwZZ n‡e ZviB hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e, Gi c‡e hv wKQ LvIqv ev LvIqv‡bv n‡e Zvi hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e bv| Avi KI‡Ki wb‡Ri cwikg Qvov Pv‡li hveZxq LiPB gjZ KZ‡bi w`‡bi c‡eB f¶Y Kiv dj-dm‡ji g‡a¨ MY¨ n‡Z cv‡i|

Avjvgv Beb Av‡e`xb Pv‡li LiP Av‡jvPbv cm‡½ e‡jb:

قَالَ الصَّيْرَفِيُّ : وَيَظْهَرُ أَنَّهَا إِذَا كَانَتْ جُزْءًا مِنْ الطَّعَامِ أَنْ تُجْعَلَ كَالْهَالِكِ وَيَجِبُ الْعُشْرُ فِي الْبَاقِي؛ لأَنَّهُ لا يَقْدِرُ أَنْ يَتَوَلَّى ذَلِكَ بِنَفْسِهِ فَهُوَ مُضْطَرٌّ إلَى إخْرَاجِهِ

ÒmvBivdx e‡jb, evn¨Z eSv hvq †h, hw` Pv‡li LiP Drcb dj-dmj †_‡K †`Iqv nq Z‡e Zv hvKvZ c`v‡bi c‡e bó n‡q hvIqv ev †L‡q †djv dj-dm‡ji Abi|c e‡j MY¨ n‡e, hv Dk‡ii wnmve †_‡K ev` hv‡e Ges ewK Drcv`‡bi hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e| KviY KIK wb‡R G mKj `wqZ cvjb Ki‡Z cv‡ib bv| GRb¨ wZwb kwgK ev Ab¨‡`i gva¨‡g G mKj Kg m¤úv`b K‡i Zv‡`i‡K Drcv`b †_‡K cwikwgK w`‡Z eva¨ nb|[290]

mvnj Beb Avex LvBmvgv (iv.) e‡j‡Qb, ivmjjvn ﷺ e‡j‡Qb:

إِذَا خَرَصْتُمْ فَخُذُوا وَدَعُوا الثُّلُثَ فَإِنْ لَمْ تَدَعُوا الثُّلُثَ فَدَعُوا الرُّبُعَ

Ò†Zvgiv hLb Av›`vR Ki‡e ZLb MnY Ki‡e Ges GK-ZZxqvsk ev` †`‡e| Avi hw` GK-ZZxqvsk ev` bv `vI Z‡e (AšZ) GK-PZ_vsk ev` †`‡e|Ó[291]

cL¨vZ gwjKx dKxn I gnwÏm Avjvgv Ave Dgvi BDmd Beb Avãjvn Beb Avãj evi (463 wn.) e‡j‡Qb: Beb jnvBqv Rwei Beb Avãjvni m‡Î ivmjjvn ﷺ †_‡K eYbv K‡i‡Qb, wZwb e‡j‡Qb:

خَفِّفُوا فِيْ الْخَرْصِ، فَإِنَّ فِي الْمَالِ الْعَرِيَّةَ وَالْوَطِيَّةَ والآكِلَةَ وَالْوَصِيَّةَ وَالْعَامِلَ وَالنَّوَائِبَ

Ò‡Zvgiv Av›`vR Kivi mgq mnR n‡e Ges nvév fv‡e (wKQ ev` w`‡q) Av›`vR Ki‡e, KviY m¤ú‡`i g‡a¨ Dcnvi, ImxqZ, wec`vc`, KxU-cZ½, kwgK (BZ¨vw` `wqZ) i‡q‡Q|Ó[292]

GLv‡b gjZ Pv‡li Li‡Pi wel‡q Av‡jvPbv Kiv nq wb, Ab¨ cm½ Av‡jvPbv Kiv n‡q‡Q| †LRi I Av0‡ii hvKvZ wbavi‡Yi †¶‡Î

†m h‡Mi cPwjZ wbqg wQj †h, Mv‡Qi †LRi I Av½i †gvUvgwU cwicK n‡j iv‡ói c¶ †_‡K AwfÁ hvKvZ msMvnKMY Mv‡Q _vKv Ae¯vq G mKj d‡ji cwigvY Av›`vR Ki‡Zb| G mKj AwfÁ gvbI mn‡RB ej‡Z cvi‡Zb †h, Mv‡Q Kx cwigvY †LRi ev Av½i Av‡Q Gis Zv †_‡K wK cwigvY Ligv ev wKmwgm cvIqv hv‡e| G Av›`v‡Ri wfwË‡Z Zvi hvKvZ wbavi Y Ki‡Zb| hvKvZ wbavi‡Yi c‡i d‡ji gwj‡Kiv B"QvgZ wb‡Riv dj e¨envi Ki‡Zb| †LRi ev Av½i N‡i †Zvjvi c‡i hvKvZ msMvnK G‡m Zv‡`i hvKvZ MnY Ki‡Zb| hvKvZ Mn‡Yi †¶‡Î N‡i †Zvjvi mgq †LR‡ii cwigvY wKi/c wQj Zv wRÁvmv Kiv n‡Zv bv| eis c‡ei Av›`v‡Ri Dci wbawiZ hvKvZ MnY Kiv n‡Zv|

G Kvi‡Y ivmjjvn ﷺ e‡j‡Qb †h, Av›`v‡Ri mgq †Zvgv‡`i Av›`v‡R †h cwigvY †LRi ev Av½i †`L‡Z cv‡e Zv †_‡K wKQ ev` w`‡q hvKv‡Zi wnmve Ki‡e| KviY Av›`vRKvix Av›`v‡Ri wKQ fj n‡Z cv‡i| G Qvov Av›`v‡Ri c‡i hZw`b dj Mv‡Q _vK‡e ZZw`b Ges dj hLb KvUv I N‡i †Zvjv n‡e ZLb KIK wb‡R, Zvi cwiev‡ii m`m¨MY, kwgKMY, cvov-cowkMY I wbKUeZx `wi`¨ e¨w³MY G mKj dj Lv‡eb ev nw`qv MnY Ki‡eb| G‡Z wKQ cwigvY dj e¨q n‡e| KIK‡K G d‡ji hvKvZ c`v‡b eva¨ Kiv DwPZ bq| G mKj ¯vfweK Kj¨vYgLx e¨q ev‡` †h cwigvY dj KIK N‡i Zj‡eb ZviB hvKvZ †bIqv DwPZ| GRb¨B ivmjjvn ﷺ Av›`v‡Ri mgq GK-ZZxqvsk ev GK-PZ_vsk dj †Q‡o w`‡q ewK d‡ji Dki wbaviY Ki‡Z wb‡`k w`‡q‡Qb|

Gfv‡e Avgiv †`LwQ †h, G nv`x‡mi gj wb‡`kbv Pv‡li LiP †Kw›`K bq, Drcv`‡bi c‡i hvKvZ c`v‡bi c‡e mvaviY e¨envi I LiP †Kw›`K| Z‡e G nv`x‡mi Av‡jv‡K †Kv‡bv †Kv‡bv dKxn gZ cKvk K‡i‡Qb †h, Drcb dm‡ji GKZZxqvsk ev GKPZ_vsk ev` w`‡q hvKvZ wnmve Kivi GB gjbxwZ me`v AbmiY Ki‡Z n‡e| bdj `vb, f¶Y BZ¨vw`i Rb¨ †hLv‡b ivmjjvn ﷺ GKZZxqvsk ev GKPZ_vsk ev` †`Iqvi wb‡`k w`‡q‡Qb, †mLv‡b Jla, mvi, KxUbvkK BZ¨vw` AvawbK AZ¨vek¨Kxq LiPw`i Rb¨ Abi/c cwigvY dj-dmj ev` †`Iqv †h AZxe ¸i"ZcY Zv Avgiv eS‡Z cwi|

†Kv‡bv †Kv‡bv mvnvex I Zvweqx Pv‡li LiP ev` †`Iqvi c‡¶ gZ cKvk K‡i‡Qb| Rvwei Beb hvB` e‡jb,

عَنِ ابْنِ عُمَرَ وَابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ فِيْ الرَّجُلِ يُنْفِقُ عَلَى ثَمَرَتِهِ، فَقَالَ أَحَدُهُمَا: يُزَكِّيْهَا، وَقَالَ الآخَرُ: يَرْفَعُ النَّفَقَةَ وَيُزَكِّيْ مَا بَقِيَ

Ò†h e¨w³ Zvi dj-dm‡ji Rb¨ LiP K‡i‡Q Zvi wel‡q Beb Dgvi (iv) I Beb AveŸvm (iv) wØgZ cKvk K‡ib| GKRb e‡jb, †m Drcb me dj-dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡e| Ab¨Rb e‡jb, LiP ev` w`‡q Aewkó dj-dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡e|Ó[293]

BmgvCj Beb Avãj gwjK e‡jb, cwm× Zvweqx AvZv e‡j‡Qb:

اِرْفَعِ الْبَذْرَ وَالنَّفَقَةَ وَزَكِّ مَا بَقِيَ

ÒZwg exR I Pv‡li LiP Z‡j †b‡e Ges Gici evwK dj-dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡e|Ó[294]

৫. ৫. ৫. ৩. উৎপাদনের এক-তৃতীয়াংশ বাদ দেওয়া

†Kv‡bv †Kv‡bv AvawbK M‡elK Drcv`b LiP ev Pv‡li Li‡Pi we¯wiZ wnmv‡e bv †h‡q, Dch³ nv`x‡mi Av‡jv‡K Drcw`Z dj-dm‡ji GK ZZxqvsk Drcv`b LiP eve` †i‡L evKx `B-ZZxqvs‡ki hvKvZ c`vb Kivi c‡¶ gZ cKvk K‡i‡Qb|[295]

†jL‡Ki g‡b nq, G wel‡q Av‡iv A‡bK M‡elYvi c‡qvRb| wbtm‡›`‡n c_g gZwUB AwaKZi mveavbZvgjK| hvKvZ GKwU dih Bev`Z| KiAvb-nv`x‡mi m¯úó wb‡`kbv e¨wZ‡i‡K hvKv‡Zi cwigv‡Y Kg Kiv hvq bv| eZgvb h‡M Drcv`b LiP ew× mv‡_ mv‡_ Drcv`bI ew× †c‡q‡Q| Z‡e K‡qKwU Kvi‡Y LiP ev` †`Iqvi welqwU we‡eP¨:

প্রথমত, Li‡Pi †evSv A‡c¶vKZ †ewk †e‡o‡Q e‡j e‡jB eSv hvq| hw`I Li‡Pi cvkvcwk Drcv`bI e¨vcKnv‡i ew× †c‡q‡Q, ZeI Li‡Pi cwigvY A‡c¶vKZ †ewk †e‡o‡Q e‡jB g‡b nq| MZvbMwZK Pv‡l

10 gY avb Drcv`b Ki‡Z †h LiP nq AvawbK Pv‡l G cwigvY avb Drcv`‡bi LiP Zvi †P‡q †ewk e‡jB cZxqgvb nq|

দ্বিতীয়ত, KiAv‡bi wb‡`kbv †h, KZ‡bi c‡e f¶YKZ dm‡ji hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e bv| GKRb KlK KxUbvkK, mvi, kwgK BZ¨vw`i Rb¨ hv e¨q K‡ib Zv Gi/c Ôf¶YKZÕ e‡j MY¨ Kivi AeKvk i‡q‡Q|

তৃতীয়ত, Gi c‡¶ mvnvex-ZweqxM‡Yi gZ i‡q‡Q| †h mKj dKxn Zv wb‡la K‡i‡Qb Zv‡`i D‡Ïk¨ ¯vfweK LiP ev` bv †`Iqv|

চতুর্থত, nv`xm kix‡d hvKvZ wbavi‡Yi mg‡q e¨w³MZ, cwiewiK I mvgwRK LiPw`i Rb¨ GK-ZZxqvsk ev GK-PZ_vsk ev` †`Iqvi wb‡`k cvIqv hvq| G wb‡`kwU‡K GKwU ¯vqx wbqg wnmv‡e MY¨ Kiv †h‡Z cv‡i| Gi wfwË‡Z mKj †¶‡Î Drcvw`Z dj-dmj †_‡K GK-ZZxqvsk ev GK-PZ_vsk KZb-ce I KZb-cieZx mKj LiP eve` ev` w`‡q evKx dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Kiv †h‡Z cv‡i|

G‡¶‡Î Drcv`K ev KlK ` c×wZi GKwU AbmiY Ki‡Z cv‡ib:

(1) wZwb †m‡Pi LiP ev‡` Ab¨vb¨ Li‡Pi wnmve ivL‡eb| †h‡nZ †m‡Pi Kvi‡Y hvKv‡Zi cwigvY A‡aK Kiv n‡q‡Q, †m‡nZ Li‡Pi wnmv‡e Avi †m‡Pi LiP Avm‡e bv| mvi, KxUbvkK, kwgK BZ¨vw`i LiP c•Lvbc•Lfv‡e wZwb msi¶Y Ki‡eb| dj ev dmj KvUvi c‡i D³ Li‡Pi cwigvY dj ev dmj ev` w`‡q evwK dm‡ji hvKvZ wZwb c`vb Ki‡eb| †hgb 100 avb Drcb n‡j Zv †_‡K mvi, KxUbvkK, kwgK BZ¨w` LiP eve` 10,000 UvKv g‡j¨i avb ev 20 gY avb ev` w`‡q ewK 80 gY av‡bi Rb¨ 4 gY avb hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡eb|

(2) wZwb LiPc‡Îi c•Lvbc•L wnmve bv K‡i †gvU Drcv`b †_‡K GKZZxqvsk ev GKPZ_vsk LiP eve` ev` w`‡q ewK dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡eb| †hgb 100 gb avb Drcb n‡j 20 gY ev 33 gY avb ev` w`‡q ewK 80 gY ev 67 gY av‡bi hvKvZ w`‡eb|

hvKvZ †h‡nZ GKwU dih Bev`Z, †m‡nZ G wel‡q cwicY mZKZv c‡qvRb| GRb¨ LiP ev` w`‡Z n‡j c_g c×wZ‡Z Li‡Pi c•Lvbc•L wnmve †i‡L †m cwigvY dmj ev` w`‡q ewK dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb KivB AwaKZi wbivc` e‡j g‡b nq| Avjøvn B fvj Rv‡bb|

৫. ৫. ৬. ঋণ ও উশর

hvKv‡Zi †¶‡Î F‡Yi fwgKv wb‡q dKxnM‡Yi g‡a¨ gZ‡f` i‡q‡Q| hvKv‡Zi wbmve cY Ki‡Z FY cwigvY m¤ú` ev` w`‡Z n‡e wKbv Zv wb‡q Zviv gZwe‡iva K‡i‡Qb| Bgvg kwdôqx (ivn) e‡j‡Qb, hvKvZ wbavi‡Y F‡Yi †Kv‡bv fwgKv †bB| Kv‡iv hw` wbmve cwigvY ev †ewk m¤ú` _v‡K Ges wVK †m cwigvY ev Zvi †P‡q †ewk FY _v‡K Zvn‡jI Zv‡K hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| FY KL‡bv hvKvZ dih nIqv iwnZ Ki‡e bv| F‡Yi w`‡K †Kv‡bv `KcvZ QvovB hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|

nv¤^jx gvhnv‡ei cwm× gZ, mKj cKvi m¤ú‡`i hvKvZ wbavi‡Yi †¶‡Î FY ev` w`‡q hvKvZ wbaviY Ki‡Z n‡e| bM` UvKv, e¨emv‡qi cY¨, cwjZ cï I dmj: mKj †¶‡ÎB gwjKvbvaxb m¤ú` †_‡K FY cwigvY m¤ú` ev` †`Iqvi c‡i hw` wbmve cY nq Zvn‡jB hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e| Bgvg Avng` Ab¨ GK eYbvq e‡j‡Qb †h, dm‡ji hvKv‡Zi †¶‡Î †h dm‡ji hvKvZ MnY Kiv n‡”Q †m dmj Drcv`b msµvš FY †gvU dmj †_‡K ev` w`‡q hvKvZ MnY Kiv n‡e| Zvi g‡Z Drcv`b wel‡qK FY Qvov Ab¨ †Kv‡bv FY G‡¶‡Î aZe¨ bq|[296] Bgvg Avng` e‡jb:

اخْتَلَفَ ابْنُ عُمَرَ وَابْنُ عَبَّاسٍ فَقَالَ ابْنُ عُمَرَ : يُخْرِجُ مَا اسْتَدَانَ أَوْ أَنْفَقَ عَلَى ثَمَرَتِهِ وَأَهْلِهِ وَيُزَكِّي مَا بَقِيَ وَقَالَ الآخَرُ يُخْرِجُ مَا اسْتَدَانَ عَلَى ثَمَرَتِهِ وَيُزَكِّي مَا بَقِيَ. وَإِلَيْهِ أَذْهَبُ أَنْ لا يُزَكِّيَ مَا أَنْفَقَ عَلَى ثَمَرَتِهِ خَاصَّةً

ÒBeb Dgvi (iv) I Beb AveŸvm (iv) gZ‡f` K‡ib| Beb Dgvi (iv) e‡jb, KIK Zvi dm‡ji Rb¨ hv FY K‡i‡Q Ges wb‡Ri cwiev‡ii Rb¨ hv LiP K‡i‡Q Zv c_‡g cwi‡kva Ki‡e| Gici ewK Drcv`‡bi hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡e| Avi Beb AveŸvm (iv) e‡jb, KIK Zvi dm‡ji Rb¨ hv FY K‡i‡Q Zv cwi‡kva Ki‡e Ges ewK dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡e| Awg G wØZxq gZwUB MnY KiwQ, Zv n‡jv, KIK Zvi dm‡ji Rb¨ hv FY K‡i‡Q ïa †m FY cwigvY dm‡ji hvKvZ †`‡e bv|[297]

gwjKx I nvbvdx gvhnv‡e †mvbv, i“cv, bM` UvKv I e¨emv‡qi c‡Y¨i †¶‡Î FY ev` w`‡q hvKv‡Zi wbmve wnmve Ki‡Z n‡e Ges hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| wKš cwjZ cï I dm‡ji hvKvZ wbavi‡Yi †¶‡Î FY †Kv‡bv fwgKv ivL‡e bv|[298]

Zv‡`i gZvbmv‡i, †mvbv, i“cv, UvKv I ewYwR¨K c‡Y¨i hvKv‡Zi †¶‡Î hvKvZ c`vbKvixi FY‡K Zvi m¤ú‡`i wnmve †_‡K ev` w`‡Z nq| Kv‡iv hw` 5 j¶ UvKv bM` ev G UvKvi ¯Y, †iŠc¨ ev ewYwR¨K cY¨ _v‡K Ges Zvi 1 j¶ UvKvi FY _v‡K Zvn‡j Zv‡K 4 j¶ UvKvi hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| hw` m¤ú‡`i mgcwigvY ev †ewk FY _v‡K ev FY ev` w`‡j ewK m¤ú‡` wbmve cY bv nq, Z‡e hvKvZ dih n‡e bv|

wKš cwjZ cï I dm‡ji hvKv‡Zi †¶‡Î FY aZe¨ bq| GRb¨ c‡iv Drcb dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| F‡Yi cwigvY dmj ev` ivLv hv‡e bv| KviY G‡¶‡Î KiAvb I nv`x‡m hvKvZ‡K mivmwi Drcv`‡bi mv‡_ msh³ Kiv n‡q‡Q| gwg‡bi Ab¨vb¨ m¤ú` I `vqfv‡ii mv‡_ m¤ú³ Kiv nq wb| bM` m¤ú` I ewYwR¨K c‡Y¨i †¶‡Î FY ev` †`Iqvi weI‡q mvnvexM‡Yi mwbw`ó gZvgZ cvIqv hvq| wKš G †¶‡Î Zv cvIqv hvq bv|

Zviv e‡jb, gmwj‡gi hvKvZ‡hvM¨ m¤ú` ` cKv‡ii: cKvk¨ me mvavi‡Yi g‡a¨ weivRgvb m¤ú` I Af¨šixY ev e¨w³MZ wnmv‡ei m¤ú`| cwjZ cï I dmj c_g cKv‡ii| †mvbv, i“cv, bM` UvKv I e¨emv‡qi cY¨ wØZxq cKv‡ii| c_g cKv‡ii m¤ú‡`i hvKv‡Zi †¶‡Î ivmjjvn ﷺ I Ljvdv‡q iv‡k`xb KL‡bv FY ev` †`b wb| ivmjjvn ﷺ Zvi mg‡q gmwjg Rbc‡` hvKvZ msMvnK †ciY Ki‡Zb cwjZ cïm¤ú` I dj dm‡ji hvKvZ msMn Kivi Rb¨| G mKj miKvix cwZwbwaMY KL‡bv †Kv‡bv gmjgvb‡K ck Ki‡Zb bv †h, Avcbvi wK FY Av‡Q? Kx cwigvY FY Av‡Q? Avgiv †m cwigvY ev` †i‡L hvKvZ wnmve Kie| cieZx‡Z Ljvdv‡q iv‡k`xbI GKB fv‡e hvKvZ msMn K‡i‡Qb, F‡Yi wnmve ev` †`b wb|

Acic‡¶ Af¨šixY m¤ú‡`i †¶‡Î Zviv FY cwigvY m¤ú` ev` w`‡q hvKvZ wnmve Ki‡Z e‡j‡Qb| Dmgvb Beb Avddvb (iv) ivgvhvb gv‡m gmwjg Dc¯’vn‡K wb‡`kbv w`‡q e‡jb :

هَذَا شَهْرُ زَكَاتِكُمْ فَمَنْ كَانَ عَلَيْهِ دَيْنٌ فَلْيُؤَدِّ دَيْنَهُ حَتَّى تَحْصُلَ أَمْوَالُكُمْ فَتُؤَدُّونَ مِنْهَا الزَّكَاةَ (فَلْيُؤَدِّ دَيْنَهُ ثُمَّ يُزَكِّي بَقِيَّةَ مَالِهِ)

ÒG gvm Avcbv‡`i hvKv‡Zi gvm| AZGe Kv‡iv FY _vK‡j Zv cwi‡kva Ki“b| Gici Aewkó m¤ú‡`i hvKvZ c`vb Ki“b|Ó[299]

Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi (ivn) G welqK gZvgZ D‡jL K‡i Bgvg gnv¤§v` (ivn) wj‡L‡Qb: ÒAwg ejjvg: hw` Kv‡iv Rwgi g‡j¨i cwigvY FY _v‡K, Zvn‡j wK Zvi Rwgi Drcb dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e? wZwb ej‡jb: n¨v|Ó[300]

Ab¨Î wZwb wj‡L‡Qb: ÒAwg ejjvg: hw` Kv‡iv Rwgi g‡j¨i cwigvY FY _v‡K, Zvn‡j wK Zvi Rwgi Drcb dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e? wZwb ej‡jb: n¨v| Awg ejjvg: hw` (miKvix hvKvZ msMvnK G‡m) hvKvZ c`v‡bi wb‡`©k w`‡j fwg-gwjK e‡jb: Avgvi FY Av‡Q Ges wZwb Zv kc_ K‡i e‡jb, Zvn‡j wK Zvi dm‡ji hvKvZ MnY ev` w`‡Z n‡e? wZwb ej‡jb: Zvi K_v MnY Kiv n‡e bv| FY _vK‡j I Zv‡K dm‡ji hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e|Ó[301]

Dc‡ii Av‡jvPbv †_‡K Avgiv †`LwQ †h, Bgvg Avng` ev‡` ewK wZb Bgvg: Ave nvbxdv, gwjK I kwdÔqx iwngvûgjøvn GKgZ n‡q‡Qb †h, dm‡ji hvKv‡Zi †¶‡Î FY aZe¨ bq, eis †gvU Drcv`‡biB hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e| Avi Bgvg Avng‡`i (ivn) wbKU MnY‡hvM¨ gZ n‡jv, ïa mswkó dj-dm‡ji Drcv`b ev PvIvev‡`i Rb¨ †h FY MnY Kiv n‡q‡Q Drcw`Z dmj †_‡K Zv cwi‡kva Kivi c‡i Aewkó dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|

G‡¶‡Î gwg‡bi Rb¨ DËg n‡jv, †gvU Drcv`‡bi hvKvZ c`vb Kiv| KiAvb I nv`x‡mi mvaviY wb‡`©k Ges ivmyjyjøvn (ﷺ) I Ljvdv‡q iv‡k`x‡bi K‡gi Av‡jv‡K GwUB AwaKZi kw³kvjx e‡j cZxqgvb nq| Z‡e Bgvg Avng‡`i gZwUi †hŠw³KZv i‡q‡Q|

Avgiv †`LwQ †h, welqwU Drcv`b Li‡Pi mv‡_I RwoZ| Drcv`b mswkó FY ev` †`Iqvi A_© n‡jv Drcv`b LiP ev` w`‡q hvKvZ c`vb Kiv| cv_K¨ n‡jv, m”Qj KlK nqZ FY bv K‡i bM` UvKvq PvlvevՙKi‡Z cv‡ib| Avi Am”Qj KlK‡K eva¨ FY Ki‡Z nq| Avgiv B‡Zvc‡e Drcw`Z cY¨ †_‡K Drcv`b LiP ev` w`‡q hvKvZ c`v‡bi welqwU we¯—wiZ Av‡jvPbv K‡iwQ| mvnvexØ‡qi gZvgZ I Bgvg Avng‡`i G gZ Drcv`b LiP ev` †`Iqvi gZwU †Rvi`vi K‡i| Drcv`b LiP ev` w`‡j Avi Drcv`b mswkó FY ev` †`Iqvi AeKvk _v‡K bv| gnvb Avjøvn fvj Rv‡bb|

৫. ৫. ৭. ভাড়া বা লিজ জমির উশর

Rwgi gwjK memgq wb‡R Rwg Pvlvev` Ki‡Z cv‡ib bv| GRb¨ mKj mgv‡RB Rwg fvov (wjR) †`Iqv, webv fvovq e¨envi‡ii Rb¨ †`Iqv I eMv †`Iqvi wbqg Av‡Q| c_g c×wZ‡Z Rwgi gwjK Zvi Rwg fvovwUqv ev wjR MnxZv‡K wbw`©ó As‡Ki UvKvi wewbg‡q wbw`©ó mg‡qi Rb¨ e¨envi Ki‡Z †`b|[302] GLb ck n‡jv: G mg‡q Zvi Rwg‡Z †h dmj Drcb n‡e Zvi hvKvZ †K c`vb Ki‡e? gwjK wb‡R bv whwb Zvi Rwg fvov wb‡q dmj dj v‡jb wZwb?

Zv‡eqxM‡Yi ga¨ †_‡K Beivnxg bvLqx (ivn) e‡j‡Qb †h, Rwgi gwjK Drcb dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡eb|[303] Bgvg Ave nvbxdv (ivn) G gZ MnY K‡i‡Qb| Bgvg gnv¤§v` (ivn) wj‡L‡Qb: ÒAvwg ejjvg: †KD hw` Dkix Rwg fvov wb‡q Zv‡Z Pvlvev` K‡i Z‡e Dki †K c`vb Ki‡e? wZwb ej‡jb: Rwgi gwjK Dki †`‡e, fvovwUqv‡K

wKQ w`‡Z n‡e bv| Awg ejjvg: hw` fwg gwjK 50 w`inv‡g Zvi Rwg fvov †`q Ges fvov‡U PvIvev` K‡i 200 Kii (cvq `k nvRvi gY) dmj Drcv`b K‡i Zvn‡j wK fwg gwjK‡K me dm‡ji hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e? (10% wnmv‡e 1,000 gY dmj hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e, hvi gj¨ Zvi †bIqv fvovi †P‡q A‡bK †ewk) wZwb ej‡jb: nv, ZvB w`‡Z n‡e| G n‡jv Ave nvbxdvi gZ| Ave BDmd I gnv¤§v` e‡jb: Dki †Zv Drcb dm‡ji Dci| Kv‡RB †h Drcv`b Ki‡jv †m fvovwUqv ev wjR MwnZvB hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e| fvov`vZv Rwg gwjK‡K wKQB w`‡Z n‡e bv| Awg ejjvg: hw` Rwgi gwjK Zvi Rwg webv fvovq KvD‡K e¨envi Ki‡Z †`b Zvn‡j Drcb dm‡ji hvKvZ †K †`‡eb? wZwb ej‡jb: G‡¶‡Î Rwgi e¨enviKvix dm‡ji hvKvZ †`‡eb| fwg gwjK‡K wKQ w`‡Z n‡e bv| Awg ejjvg: †Kb? wZwb ej‡jb: KviY G †¶‡Î fwg gwjK †Kv‡bv fvov ev wewbgq MnY K‡ib wb|Ó[304]

Gfv‡e Avgiv †`LwQ †h, nvbvdx gvhnv‡ei Ab¨Zg Bgvg Øq Ave BDmd I gnv¤§v` (ivwngvûgvjøvn) GB wel‡q Zv‡`i Bgv‡gi gZ MnY K‡ib wb| Zv‡`i g‡Z Dki c`v‡bi †¶‡Î Rwg gwj‡Ki †Kv‡bv `wqZ †bB| KviY hvKvZ gjZ Drcv`‡bi mv‡_ m¤ú³| whwb Drcv`b Ki‡eb I Drcb dmj †fvM Ki‡eb wZwbB hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡eb|

cieZx h‡Mi nvbvdx dKxnMY G wel‡q Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi (ivn) gZ cwiZ¨vM K‡i mvwnevBb: Ave BDmd I gnv¤§v‡`i (ivn) gZ MnY K‡i‡Qb| A_vr G wel‡q Ônvbvdx gvhnveÕ ej‡Z G‡`i `R‡bi gZ eSvb nq| Zvn‡j nvbvdx gvhnv‡ei wm×vš— nj, Rwg fvov ev jxR c`vb Ki‡j hvKvZ c`v‡bi `wqZ fvovwUqv ev jxR MnYKvixi Dci| wZwb hw` Rwg †d‡j iv‡Lb Zvn‡j hvKvZ (Dki) w`‡Z n‡e bv| wZwb hw` Zv PvIvev` K‡ib Zvn‡j Zvi Drcb dj ev dmj †_‡K wZwb hvKvZ (Dki) c`vb Ki‡eb| Dki c`v‡bi †¶‡Î fwg gwjK fvov`vZvi `wqZ †bB| wZwb fvov wnmv‡e †h UvKv MnY K‡i‡Qb Zv Zvi Ab¨vb¨ bM` m¤ú‡`i gZ hw` wbmve I ermi cY K‡i Zvn‡j Zv †_‡K wZwb bM` A‡_i hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡eb|

G n‡jv nvbvdx gvhnv‡ei gZ| Ab¨ wZb Bgvg: gvwjK, kvwdÔqx I Avng` (iwngvûgjøvn) GKB gZB †cvlY K‡i‡Qb| 2q wnRix kZ‡Ki A‡bK Zvweqx G gZ †cvlY Ki‡Zb| G fv‡e Avgiv †`LwQ †h, cwm× 4 gvhnvemn gmwjg D¤§vni AwaKvsk Bgvg I dKxn GKgZ †h, fvov ev jxR †`Iqv Rwgi Drcb dm‡ji hvKvZ Drcv`bKvix fvovwUqv c`vb Ki‡eb, KviY Drcv`b Zvi nv‡Z, dmj Zvi nv‡Z Ges wnmve wbKvk I Zvi nv‡Z| Dki Zv‡KB w`‡Z n‡e|[305]

GLv‡b GKwU ck †_‡K hvq, †h welqK †Kv‡bv Av‡jvPbv Avgvi `wó‡MvPi nq wb| Zv n‡jv, wjR MnYKvix KlK wj‡Ri UvKv hvKv‡Zi wnmve †_‡K ev` w`‡eb wK bv? G welqwU I Pv‡li Li‡Pi mv‡_ mswkó| wj‡Ri UvKv ÔKZ‡bi c‡e f¶YKZÕ dj-dm‡ji g‡a¨ Aš—f³ n‡e e‡jB cZxqgvb nq| Kv‡RB †gvU Drcv`b †_‡K wj‡Ri UvKv cwi‡kva Kivi c‡i ewK Drcv`‡bi hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e| AvjøvnB fvj Rv‡bb|

৫. ৫. ৮. ফল বা ফসলসহ বিক্রীত গাছ বা জমির উশর

hw` Rwg-gvwjK Zvi Rwg‡Z dj ev dmj PvI Kivi ci †m Rwg weµq K‡ib Zvn‡j wbæwjwLZ c×wZ‡Z Dki ev dj-dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e :

প্রথমত, hw` fwg gvwjK dj ev dmj cwicK nIqvi c‡i Zv weµq K‡ib Zvn‡j Dki c`v‡bi `wqZ we‡µZvi| KviY wZwb Zvi Dci hvKvZ (Dki) dih nIqvi c‡i hvKv‡Zi cY¨ weµq K‡i‡Qb| GBi/c Ae¯vq weµ‡qi †¶‡Î we‡µZv‡K Dk‡ii wnmve mvg‡b †i‡L weµq Ki‡Z n‡e| hw` †KD Zvi Mv‡Qi Avg cvKvi ci weµq K‡ib Zvn‡j Dki c`v‡bi `wqZ we‡µZvi| Zvi DwPZ n‡e Dk‡ii w`‡K j¶¨ †i‡L weµq Kiv ev Dki cwigvY dj ev` w`‡q weµq Kiv| mKj cKvi dj I dm‡ji †¶‡ÎB GB weavb|

দ্বিতীয়ত, hw` fwg gvwjK dj ev dmj cwicK nIqvi Av‡MB, G‡Kev‡iB KvPv _vK‡Z weµq K‡ib Ges cwicK nIqv chš— Zv

Rwg‡Z ivLvi Rb¨ ‡µZv‡K mgq †`b Zvn‡j Dki c`v‡bi `wqZ †µZvi Dci| KviY Dki dih n‡e dj ev dmj cwicK nIqvi c‡i| Avi G mgq Zv wQj †µZvi gwjKvbvq| †µZv dj ev dmj †K‡U N‡i Z‡j Zvi Dki c`vb Ki‡eb|

তৃতীয়ত, hw` fwg gwjK dj ev dmj cwicK nIqvi Av‡MB weµq K‡ib Ges weµ‡qi c‡iB †µZv Zv KvPv Ae¯vq †K‡U †bb Zvn‡j Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi (ivn) wm×vš- Abmv‡i we‡µZv‡K D³ dm‡ji hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e| D³ Acwick KwZZ dj ev dm‡jiB 10% ev 5% fvM Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e we‡µZv‡K|[306]

৫. ৫. ৯. বর্গা প্রথা ও উশর

eMv c_v fwg e¨env‡ii GKwU ciVZb c×wZ| Bgvg Ave nvbxdv (ivn) eMv c_vi we‡iwaZv K‡i‡Qb| wZwb eMv c`vb I MnY Ki‡Z wb‡la K‡i‡Qb| Zvi g‡Z GB c_v kixqZ wm× bq| Zvi Ab¨Zg mnPi Øq: Bgvg Ave BDmd I Bgvg gnv¤§v`-mn AwaKvsk dKxn I Bgvg (ivwngvûgj¬vn) eMv c_v‡K Rv‡qh e‡j‡Qb| nvbvdx DjvgvMY G weI‡q Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi (ivn) gZ cwiZ¨vM K‡i ÔmvwnevBbÕ ev Ave BDmd I gnv¤§‡`i (ivn) gZvgZ MnY K‡i‡Qb| gmwjg dKxnMY G c_v‡K mKj †avKv I wem¤v‡`i E‡aŸ ivLv‡Z Gi Rv‡qh nIqvi Rb¨ wewfb kZv‡ivc K‡i‡Qb| weIqwU Avgv‡`i Av‡jvP¨ bq| G †¶‡Î Avgv‡`i Dki A_vr hvKv‡Zi weavbUv Rvb‡Z n‡e|

Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, Bgvg Ave nvbxdv (ivn) eMv c_v wb‡la K‡i‡Qb| Z‡e †h‡nZ AwaKvsk dKxn Zv Rv‡qh e‡jb Ges mgv‡R Zv cPwjZ GRb¨ wZwb G m¤úK©q wKQ weavb e‡j‡Qb| hvKvZ ev Dki weI‡q wZwb e‡j‡Qb †h, Dki c`vb gjZ fwggwj‡Ki `wqZ| †mRb¨ eMv e¨e¯vq Rwgi Dki fwggwjK c`vb Ki‡eb| Zvi g‡Z hw` eMv Rwg‡Z 100 gY dmj nq Zvn‡j Pw³ Abmv‡i AvavAwa ev †Zfvmv wnmv‡e gwjK 50, 66 ev 34 gY dmj MnY K‡ib| gwjK Zvi 50,

66 ev 34 gY dmj †_‡K c‡iv 100 gY dm‡ji Rb¨ 10 ev 5 gY hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡eb| eMvKvix‡K †Kv‡bv Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e bv|

Ave BDmd, gnv¤§v`, ewiK wZb Bgvg I Ab¨vb¨ Bgvg I dKxn (iwngvûgjøvn) e‡j‡Qb †h, eMvRwgi Dki c`v‡bi †¶‡Î RwggwjK I eMv`vi c‡Z¨‡K Drcb dm‡ji wbR As‡ki hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡eb| G gZwUB Abmi‡Yi Rb¨ mnR, hw³ I ev¯ÍeZvi w`K †_‡K ‡ewk MnY‡hvM¨| Avgiv Avgv‡`i †`‡ki KlKM‡Yi Dki c`v‡bi †¶‡Î G c×wZi Dci wbfi Kivi c‡¶| KviY Dki ev hvKv‡Zi wfwË n‡jv Drcw`Z dmj| Drcw`Z dm‡ji hZUK cwigvY †h MnY K‡i‡Qb ZZUK cwigv‡Yi hvKvZ wZwb c`vb Ki‡eb|

hw` †gvU Drcb dmj wbmve cwigvY ev Zvi †ewk nq Zvn‡j Zv Pw³ Abmv‡i fvM Kivi c‡i Dfqc¶ wbR Ask †_‡K Dki c`vb Ki‡eb| †hgb eMvRwg‡Z †mPe¨e¯Ívi gva¨‡g 30 gY dmj Drcb n‡jv| eMvPw³ Abhvqx gwjK GKZZxqvsk wnmv‡e 10 gY I Pvlx `BZZxqvsk wnmv‡e 20 gY dmj jvf Ki‡jb| †h‡nZ †gvU Drcv`b wbmv‡ei †ewk, †m‡nZ Dfq‡K Zvi wbR Ask †_‡K hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| Rwgi gwjK Avav gY I Pvlx GKgY Dki c`vb Ki‡eb|

A‡bK mgq GKRb fwg-gwjK Zvi Rwg K‡qKRb eMvPvlx‡K c`vb K‡ib| Avevi GKRb Pvlx K‡qKRb gwjK †_‡K Rwg eMv †bb| G‡¶‡Î c‡Z¨‡K cwZ †gŠm‡g Zvi cvß †gvU dmj GK‡Î wnmve Ki‡eb| †gvU dmj wbmve cwigvY ev Zvi †ewk n‡j hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡eb|

Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, Bgvg Ave nvbxdvi (ivn) g‡Z dm‡ji hvKvZ ev Dk‡ii †¶‡Î †Kv‡bv wbmve †bB| G gZvbmv‡i Rwgi gwjK I eMvPvlx †h hZUK dmj jvf Ki‡eb Zv †_‡K hvKvZ (Dki) c`vb Ki‡eb| Drcb dmj †h cwigvYB †nvK bv †Kb| Avgiv D‡jøL K‡iwQ †h, G gZwU mveavbZvgjK| GRb¨ wbmve cwigvY †nvK ev bv †nvK gwg‡bi DwPr Zvi cvß dmj †_‡K 10% ev 5% fvM hvKvZ c`vb Kiv|

GLv‡b D‡jøL¨ †h, eMvRwgi Drcv`‡bi Dki c`v‡bi †¶‡Î Rwgi gwjK I eMvPvlx Gfv‡e Pw³ Ki‡Z cv‡ib †h, Drcb dmj †_‡K c_‡g Dki ev hvKvZ c`vb Kiv n‡e| ewK dmj Pw³ Abhvqx gwjK I Kl‡Ki g‡a¨ fvM Kiv n‡e|

Avjvgv mvivLmx D‡jL K‡i‡Qb, hw` Zviv Pw³ K‡ib †h, whwb exR c`vb Ki‡eb bv wZwbB hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡eb Ges ewK dmj gwjK I eMvKvix AvavAwa fvM K‡i †b‡eb, Zvn‡j I Zv Rv‡qh n‡e|[307]

৫. ৫. ১০. মৃতব্যক্তি, নাবালক ও ওয়াকফ সম্পত্তির উশর

bvevj‡Ki m¤úwËi hvKvZ c`v‡bi †¶‡Î BgvgM‡Yi g‡a¨ gZ‡f` i‡q‡Q| Bgvg Ave nvbxdv (ivn), Zvi AbmvixMY I Ab¨ A‡bK Bgvg I dKx‡ni gZ n‡jv, dm‡ji hvKv‡Zi †¶‡Î fwggwjK ev hvKvZ c`vbKvixi mvevjK nIqvi c‡qvRb †bB| GgbwK wbw`ó gwjKvbvi I c‡qvRb †bB| G hvKvZ †h‡nZ Drcb dm‡ji mv‡_ m¤ú³ ZvB †hLv‡bB Drcv`b †mLv‡bB hvKvZ| Avi G gjbxwZ Abmv‡i bvevj‡Ki m¤úwËi Drcv`‡bi Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| GQvov mKj cKvi IqvKd m¤úwËi Drcv`‡bi Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|

Bgvg kwdÔqx (ivn) I Ab¨ K‡qKRb dKxn IqvKd m¤úwZi Drcv`‡bi hvKv‡Zi †¶‡Î wKQ kZv‡ivc K‡i‡Qb| Z‡e G wel‡q c_g gZB MnY‡hvM¨| KviY, mKj †¶‡Î dm‡ji hvKvZ Drcv`‡bi mv‡_ m¤ú³| KiAvb Kvixg I nv`xm ki‡di ¯úó wb‡`kbv n‡jv, mKj cKvi Drcv`‡bi hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e| G †¶‡Î wbw`ó e¨w³i gwjKvbv ev gwj‡Ki mvevjKZ kZ Kivi gZ †Kv‡bv mwbw`ó nv`xm †bB| Kv‡RB G †¶‡Î KiAvb I nv`x‡mi mvaviY wb‡`kbvi Av‡jv‡K bvevj‡Ki m¤úwË, IqvKd m¤úwË, gmwjg iv‡ói miKvix m¤úwË I mKj cKvi fwg m¤ú‡`i Drcb dj I dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|[308]

Dc‡ii gjbxwZi Av‡jv‡K Bgvg Ave nvbxdv (ivn) I Zvi AbmwiMY e‡j‡Qb: dm‡ji hvKvZ dih nIqvi c‡i hw` gwjK gZ¨eiY K‡ib Zvn‡j hvKvZ Zvi wh¤§vq dih I FY wnmv‡e _vK‡e| c_‡g D³ dm‡ji hvKvZ Av`vq Ki‡Z n‡e| Gici ewK dmj DËiwaKvix‡`i g‡a¨ eÈb Ki‡Z n‡e|[309]

৫. ৫. ১১. অগ্রিম উশর প্রদান

Rwg‡Z dmj ecb Kivi Av‡M Ges Mv‡Q dj aivi Av‡M AwMg Dki c`vb Kiv hv‡e bv| KviY hvKvZ dih nIqvi KviYB we`¨gvb bq| Z‡e Rwg‡Z dmj wKQUv eo nIqvi c‡i, cwicK nIqvi Av‡MB Av›`v‡Ri Dci AwMg Dki c`vb Ki‡j Zv Av`vq n‡e| Abiƒcfv‡e Mv‡Q dj aivi c‡i cwicK nIqvi Av‡M Zvi hvKvZ c`vb Kiv hv‡e| Povš— wnmve dmj ev dj N‡i †Zvjvi c‡i n‡e|

Mv‡Qi d‡ji †¶‡Î Bgvg Ave BDmd Mv‡Q dj aivi c‡eB hvKvZ c`v‡bi AbygwZ w`‡q‡Qb, hv Bgvg Ave nvbxdv I Bgvg gnv¤§v` †`b wb| Zviv dmj I d‡ji †¶‡Î GKB weavb †i‡L‡Qb| Bgvg Ave BDm‡di hw³ n‡jv dj I dmj GK bq| Mv‡Q ¯vfweKfv‡eB dj ai‡e| wKš fwg‡Z ¯vfweKfv‡e dmj n‡e bv| Mv‡Qi Dki d‡ji Dc‡i| Mv‡Q dj aiv wbwðZ e‡jB Ave BDmd dj aivi Av‡MB Dki c`vb Rv‡qh e‡j‡Qb| Rwgi Dki dm‡ji Dc‡i| Rwg‡Z dmj Ggwb Ggwb nq bv, PvI Ki‡Z nq| GRb¨ Pv‡li c‡iB Dki †`Iqv hvq|[310]

mvaviYZ, †KDB AwMg hvKvZ c`vb K‡ib bv| ZeI weIqwU Avgv‡`i Rvbv c‡qvRb| we‡kl †¶‡Î Gi c‡qvM †`Lv †`q| †hgb, GKRb gmwjg bvMwi‡Ki wbKU GKRb `wi` e¨w³ mvnvh¨ cv_bv Ki‡jb| wZwb ¯fveZB PvB‡eb †h, dih hvKvZ c`v‡bi `wqZ Av‡M cvjb Ki‡eb| hw` Zvi Rwg‡Z dmj ev Mv‡Q dj cv_wgK chv‡q AcwicK Ae¯vq _v‡K, Zvn‡j wZwb D³ dj ev dm‡ji Dki wnmv‡e D³ mvnvh¨cv_x‡K wKQ c`vb Ki‡Z cvi‡eb| G‡Z GKw`‡K mvnvh¨cv_x mgqgZ mvnvh¨ †c‡jb, Acwi`‡K mvnvh¨Kvix Zvi Dci AwcZ dih cvjb Ki‡Z cvi‡jb|

Aciw`‡K hw` Kv‡iv Mv‡Q dj ev Rwg‡Z dmj bv _v‡K, Zvn‡j wZwb AvMvgx ‡gŠm‡gi dj ev dm‡ji hvKvZ wnmv‡e mvnvh¨cv_x‡K wKQ w`‡Z cvi‡eb bv| Zv‡K Ab¨ †Kv‡bv dih e¨q ev bdj `vb Ki‡Z n‡e| Z‡e hw` Zvi bwi‡Kj, mcwi, KvVvj, Avg BZ¨vw`i MvQ _v‡K,

hv‡Z wbqwgZ dj a‡i, Zvn‡j wZwb Bgvg Ave BDm‡di gZvbmv‡i dj aivi Av‡MI AwMg Dki c`vb Ki‡Z cvi‡eb|

৫. ৫. ১২. প্রতি মৌসুমে, বাৎসরিক নয়

Avgiv †R‡bwQ †h, Dki ev dm‡ji hvKvZ Drcv`‡bi mv‡_ m¤ú³| Drcv`b bv n‡j hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e bv| G †_‡K Avgiv mn‡RB eS‡Z cwi †h, hZevi Drcv`b n‡e ZZeviB hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| GKevi Drcv`b n‡Z hw` GKwaK ermi jv‡M Zvn‡j GKeviB hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| Avevi GK erm‡i hw` 4/5 evi Drcv`b nq Zvn‡j 4/5 eviB hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| Aci c‡¶ GKev‡ii Drcv`b †_‡K GKeviB hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e, evievi bq| bM` UvKv, e¨emvq cY¨ BZ¨w`i †hgb cwZ ermi hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z nq dm‡ji †¶‡Î Zv bq| hw` Kv‡iv Rwg‡Z 200 gY avb Drcb nq Ges wZwb dmj KvUvi c‡i Dki Av`vq K‡i †`b, Zvn‡j D³ dmj eQ‡ii ci eQi N‡i _vK‡jI Zvi Rb¨ Avi wØZxqevi Dki w`‡Z n‡e bv| cieZxKv‡ji bZb Drcv`‡bi Rb¨B ïa Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|

†Kv‡bv KIK hw` †Kv‡bv †gŠm‡g 100 gb avb ev cvU Drcv`b K‡ib Ges dmj KZb K‡i N‡i †Zvjvi c‡i Zvi ÒDkiÓ ev hvKvZ c`vb K‡ib Zvn‡j cieZxKv‡j D³ dmj weµq Ki‡j weµqjä UvKvi †Kv‡bv hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e bv| †hgb GKRb KIK 100 gb avb Drcb K‡i Zv †_‡K 5 ev 10 gb avb Dki c`vb K‡ib| cieZxKv‡j wZwb evKx 90/95 gb avb 50,000 UvKvq weµq K‡ib| Zv‡K G UvKvi Rb¨ cbivq hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e bv| ighvb gv‡m wZwb hLb Zvi †mvbv, i“cv, e¨emvq cY¨ ev bM` A‡_i hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡eb ZLb G UvKv ev‡` ewK UvKvi wnmve Ki‡Z n‡e|

Dc‡ii wbqgwU cvU, Zjv, ga, jeY, djgj BZ¨w`i †¶‡ÎI GKBfv‡e c‡hvR¨| GmKj cY¨ Drcv`‡bi c‡i PvIx ev Drcv`K 5% ev 10% nv‡i Dki c`vb Ki‡eb| Gici evKx cY¨ weµq Ki‡j weµqjä A_ †_‡K cbivq hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e bv| Z‡e hw` †Kv‡bv KIK Zvi KwI Drcv`‡bi Dki c`v‡bi c‡i Zv wb‡Ri e¨env‡ii Rb¨ bq, eis e¨emv‡qi Rb¨ msiw¶Z K‡i iv‡Lb Ges ewYwR¨K cY¨ wnmv‡eB Zv‡Z eQi N‡i hvq Zvn‡j A‡bK Zweqx I

Bgvg D³ c‡Y¨i Rb¨ cieZx ermi¸wj‡Z e¨emvq cY¨ wnmv‡e evrmwiK hvKvZ c`v‡bi wb‡`k c`vb K‡i‡Qb|[311]

৫. ৫. ১৩. ব্যবসায়ের যাকাত ও উশর

hw` †KD G D‡Ï‡k¨ wKQ Rwg µq K‡ib †h, wZwb †m Rwgi Drcv`b w`‡q e¨emv Ki‡eb Zvn‡j Zv‡K †Kvb cKv‡ii hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e? e¨emv‡qi? dm‡ji? bwK Dfq cKv‡ii?

Bgvg Ave nvbxdv I Ave BDmd (ivn) e‡jb, Zv‡K ïa dm‡ji hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| Bgvg gnv¤§v` (ivn) ` cKv‡ii hvKvZ GKwÎZ K‡i‡Qb| Zvi g‡Z, hw` †KD Dkix Rwgi Drcv`b w`‡q e¨emv K‡ib Zvn‡j Zv‡K Drcb dm‡ji Dci Dki w`‡Z n‡e| Avevi eQi †k‡l †h dmj w`‡q e¨emv K‡i‡Qb Zvi hvKvZ w`‡Z n‡e|[312]

৫. ৫. ১৪. রাষ্ট্র ও উশর

Bmjv‡gi hvKvZ e¨e¯v KL‡bvB e¨w³MZ `vb bq| hvKvZ GKw`‡K e¨w³ gmwj‡gi Rb¨ AZ¨vek¨Kxq e¨w³MZ Bev`Z| †h †Kv‡bv cwiw¯wZ‡Z wZwb Zv cvjb Ki‡Z m`v e¨M _v‡Kb| hvKvZ Av`v‡q Ae‡njv Kiv ev dwK †`Iqvi wPšv KL‡bv wZwb K‡ib bv| KviY wZwb Zvi gwj‡Ki mv‡_ Kvievi Ki‡Qb, hv‡K dwK ‡`Iqv hvq bv| hv‡K dwK w`‡j wb‡R‡K dwK †`Iqv nq| GKRb gmwjg Kv‡iv gL †P‡q hvKvZ Av`vq K‡ib bv ev hvKvZ Av`v‡qi Rb¨ Kv‡iv Kv‡Q †Kv‡bv ci¯vi ev¯xKwZ Avkv K‡ib bv| wZwb Avjvni `qv, eiKZ I mvIqve AR‡bi Rb¨ ïa ZviB w`‡K j¶¨ †i‡L hvKvZ Av`vq K‡ib| d‡j ôKidwKô e‡j †Kv‡bv welq GLv‡b _v‡K bv|

Aciw`‡K hvKvZ wnmv‡e c`Ë A_ msMn I eÈb Kivi `wqZ iv‡ói| †hb G A_ mófv‡e eÈb I mgv‡Ri `wi`¨ †gvP‡b mwVKfv‡e e¨eüZ n‡Z cv‡i| Bmjvgx weav‡b hvKvZ‡K ivóxq †KvlvMv‡ii mv‡_ Av‡óc‡ô †e‡a †`Iqv n‡q‡Q| GRb¨ wdK‡ni mKj M‡š hvKvZ e¨e¯vi mv‡_ ivóxq ckvm‡bi wewfb welq we¯wiZ Av‡jvPbv Kiv n‡q‡Q|

bM` UvKv ev †mvbv i“cvi hvKvZ e¨w³MZ chv‡q c`v‡bi AbgwZ _vK‡j I dm‡ji hvKv‡Zi †¶‡Î †m AbgwZ †bB| GgbwK hw` †KD e¨w³MZ fv‡e dm‡ji Dki Av`vq K‡ib Ges c‡i miKvix hvKvZ msMvnK Zvi dm‡ji hvKvZ MnY Ki‡Z Av‡mb Zvn‡j Zv‡K cbivq Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| Bgvg gnv¤§v` Bebj nvmvb e‡jb: Òivóxq hvKvZ msMvnK Dkix fwgi hvKvZ (Dki) msMn Ki‡Z Avm‡j hw` fwg-gvwjK e‡jb: Avwg Dki Av`vq K‡iwQ Ges wZwb GK_v kc_ K‡i e‡jb, Zvn‡j wK hvKvZ msMvnK Zvi dm‡ji Dki MnY †_‡K weiZ _vK‡eb? wZwb e‡jb: bv, eis wZwb Zvi dm‡ji Dki MnY Ki‡eb| Avwg ejjvg †Kb? wZwb ej‡jb: KviY, G hvKvZ iv‡ói cvc¨, miKviB MnY Ki‡eb, †hgb cwjZ cï i hvKvZ|Ó[313]

Ab¨Î wZwb e‡j‡Qb: hw` fwg-gvwjK Zvi dm‡ji Dki mwVKfv‡e `wi`‡`i g‡a¨ weZiY K‡ib Zvn‡j Zvi dih Av`vq n‡e, wKš‘ ivóxq msMvnK PvB‡j Zv‡K cbivq Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|[314]

dKxnMY ivóxqfv‡e dm‡ji hvKvZ msM‡ni wewfb weavb Av‡jvPbv K‡i‡Qb| hvKvZ msMvnK dj ev dmj KZb K‡i ïwK‡q e¨envi‡hvM¨ Kivi c‡i hvKvZ PvB‡eb| wZwb Av›`v‡Ri Dci hvKvZ bv wb‡q mwVK IRb I wnmv‡ei wfwË‡Z hvKvZ MnY Ki‡eb| KL‡bv Av›`v‡Ri Dci Av‡M hvKvZ MnY Ki‡j dmj ïwK‡q mwVK cwigv‡ci c‡i Zvi MnxZ hvKvZ †ewk n‡j Zv‡K Zv †diZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|

hw` GKRb gmwjg bvMwi‡Ki ` ckvmwbK GjvKvq Rwg _v‡K Ges c‡Z¨K GjvKvq Dk‡ii wbmv‡ei †P‡q Kg dmj Drcb nq Zvn‡j ` GjvKvi ` hvKvZ msMvn‡Ki †KDB Zvi dm‡ji hvKvZ MnY Ki‡Z cvi‡eb bv| wKš‘ Dfq GjvKvi dmj GKÎ Ki‡j hw` wbmve cY nq Zvn‡j D³ gmwj‡gi `wqZ n‡jv GgZve¯’vq e¨w³MZfv‡e hvKvZ Av`vq Kiv|[315]

৫. ৫. ১৫. দারিদ্র বিমোচনে উশর

evsjv‡`‡ki gZ K…wl wbfi †`‡k Av_-mvgwRK Dbœq‡b Ges `wi`ª we‡gvP‡b Dki e¨e¯’vi ¸i“Z¡ I AcwinvhZv Avgiv mn‡RB eS‡Z cwi| evsjv‡`‡ki me‡P‡q Kg Drcv`bkxj Dc‡Rjv¸wji Ab¨Zg wSbvB`n †Rjvi m`i Dc‡Rjv| G Dc‡Rjvi GKwU wPÎ Avgi GLv‡b D‡jL KiwQ| G Dc‡Rjvi AvqZb 46775 †n±i| bxU dmjx Rwg 33,250 †n±i| 2008 mv‡j G Dc‡Rjvi avb I Mg Drcv`‡bi wPÎ wbgiƒc:

1) AvDk: 2,724 †n±i: Drcv`b 7093 †gwUK Ub|
2) †evbv Avgb: 402 †n±i, Drcv`b: 534 †gwUK Ub|
3) †ivcv Avgb: 24,700 †n±i, Drcv`b: 58,918 †gwUK Ub|
4) †ev‡iv: 24,960 †n±i, Drcv`b 84,866 †gwUK Ub|
5) Mg: 1450 †n±i, Drcv`b 2747 †gwUK Ub|[316]

†gvU Drcv`b 1,54,158 †gwUK Ub| mKj Drcv`b‡K †mPwbfi ai‡j †gvU Drcv`‡bi hvKvZ 7,707.9 †gwUK Ub| ¯fveZB Gi g‡a¨ wKQ Agmwjg bvMwi‡Ki fm¤úwË I Drcv`b i‡q‡Q| GQvov Drcv`b LiP eve` KIKMY wKQ Drcv`b‡K Dk‡ii wnmv‡ei evB‡i ivLvi gZ MnY Ki‡Z cv‡ib| G me w`K we‡ePbv K‡i Avgi †gvU Drcv`‡bi GKZZxqvsk 51,386 †gwUK Ub ev` w`‡Z cwi| evKx 1,02,772 †gwUK Ub dm‡ji 5% Dki 5,138.6 †gwUK Ub|

eZgvb (2009 mv‡ji Rb gv‡m) avb I Mg cwZ †KwR Kg †ewk 11/13 UvKv| cwZ †KwR 10 UvKv wn‡m‡e 5,138.6 †gwUK Ub dm‡ji gj¨ 5,13,86,000 UvKv| GLv‡b wb‡gi welq¸wj j¶Yxq:

(1) wSbvB`n m`i Dc‡Rjv evsjv‡`‡ki mewbg Drcv`bkxj Dc‡Rjv¸wji Ab¨Zg| AwaKvsk Dc‡Rjvq GKi cwZ K…wl Drcv`‡bi nvi Ges †gvU Drcv`b Gi †P‡q A‡bK †ewk|

(2) GLv‡b ïa avb I M‡gi Dki wnmve Kiv n‡q‡Q| AvL, cvU, Zjv, †ikg, ga, gvQ, †Qvjv, gmi, kwilv, bwi‡Kj, mcwi I Ab¨vb¨ dj, dmj I fwgR Drcv`‡bi Dk‡ii wnmve Kiv nq wb| G¸wji Dki wnmve Ki‡j evrmwiK Dki cvq wØ¸Y n‡q hv‡e|

(3) cieZx Av‡jvPbvq Avgiv †`Le †h, Dki Lv‡Z KgiZ‡`i †eZb-fvZv GLvZ †_‡KB c`vb Kivi e¨e¯v i‡q‡Q| G‡Z GKwU`‡K †hgb †`‡ki A‡bK gvb‡li Kgms¯vb nq, †Zgwb Dki msM‡ni Rb¨ miKvi‡K AwZwi³ †Kv‡bv A_©e¨q Ki‡Z nq bv|

(4) wSbvB`n Dc‡Rjvq Mv‡gi msL¨v 315| cwZ Mv‡g Dki msM‡ni Rb¨ 2/3 Rb mve¶wYK msMvnK Ges K‡qKRb kwgK wb‡qvM †`Iqv †h‡Z cv‡i| hviv wZb †gŠm‡g m‡ev©P wZb gvm Kg Ki‡eb| GQvov Zv‡`i Kg ZË¡eavb‡bi Rb¨ Dc‡Rjvi wbfi‡hvM¨ Awjg I miKvix KgKZv©‡`i ¶ÊKvjxb `wqZ c`vb Kiv †h‡Z cv‡i| G‡`i †eZb, fvZv ev cwikwgK eve` GK †_‡K †`o †KwU UvKv LiP n‡Z cv‡i| Dk‡ii Aewkó UvKv `wi` we‡gvP‡bi Rb¨ e¨q Kiv hv‡e| G‡Z G Dc‡Rjvi 315 Mv‡gi Rb¨ eQ‡i mv‡o wZb †KwU †_‡K Pvi †KwU UvKv cvIqv hv‡e| cwZ Mv‡gi Rb¨ cvq †mvq j¶ UvKv eivÏ Kiv hv‡e| Avgiv mn‡RB Abgvb Ki‡Z cwi †h, `wi` we‡gvP‡bi Rb¨ G GKwU fvj AsK| Gi mv‡_ Ab¨vb¨ dj, dmj, wPswo, jeb, ga, †ikg I Ab¨vb¨ fwgR Drcv`‡bi hvKvZ mwVKfv‡e msMn I eÈb Kiv n‡j ïa Dki †_‡K evsjv‡`‡ki cwZwU Mv‡gi Rb¨ cwZ ermi b¨bZg 2 j¶ UvKv bxU eivÏ _vK‡e|

(4) hvKv‡Zi D‡Ïk¨ Afvex‡`i‡K ¯vqxfv‡e cigLv‡c¶x ivLv bq, eis Afvex‡`i Afve †gUv‡bvi cvkvcwk µgvš‡q mgvR †_‡K `wi` `ixfZ Kiv| GKgvÎ ivóxq ZË¡eavb‡bi gva¨‡gB G j¶¨ AwRZ n‡Z cv‡i| miKvi hvKv‡Zi mKj UvKv ev wKQ UvKv Mvg, Dc‡Rjv, †Rjv ev RvZxq chv‡q `wi`‡`i wk¶v, cwk¶Y, Kg-DcKiY µq BZ¨w` Lv‡Z mcwiKwíZfv‡e e¨q Ki‡Z cv‡ib| e¨w³MZfv‡e hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡j gwg‡bi dih `wqZ cwjZ n‡q hvq, Z‡e mgvR I †`‡ki `wi`¨ we‡gvP‡b cYv½ I KvhKi fwgKv ivL‡Z cv‡i bv|

(5) hvKv‡Zi gva¨‡g ` chv‡q `wi` we‡gvPb Kiv nq: c_gZ, Zvr¶wYK c‡qvRb †gUv‡bv Ges wØZxqZ ¯vqxfv‡e `wi` `ixKiY| GKRb Afvex ev FYM¯‡K wKQ A_ w`‡j †m Zv w`‡q Zvi Zvr¶wYK c‡qvRb †gUv‡e| wØZxq chv‡q Zv‡K ¯ve j¤x nIqvi gZ A_ ev Kg-DcKiY c`vb Ki‡j †m Zvi gva¨‡g wb‡Ri cv‡q `vov‡Z cv‡i|

mgv‡R AMwYZ Afvex gvbl i‡q‡Qb hv‡`i bM` UvKvi c‡qvRb| ¯vqx Afve, †eKviZ, nVvr wec`, `NUbv, Am¯Zv, FY BZ¨w` Kvi‡Y Zvi bM` A‡_i AZxe c‡qvRb _vK‡Z cv‡i| G‡¶‡Î Zv‡K bM` A_ †gv‡Ul bv w`‡q ¯vej¤x Kivi c‡Póv KvhKi nq bv| GRb¨ hvKv‡Zi A‡_i GKwU Ask Gi/c mvgwqK Afve I c‡qvRb †gUv‡Z e¨wqZ n‡e|

hvKv‡Zi A‡_i Av‡iK Ask ¯vqxfv‡e `wi` `ixKi‡Yi Rb¨ e¨q Ki‡Z n‡e| `wi` I Afvex‡`i wk¶vi e¨e¯v, Kgms¯vb ˆZwi, KggLx cwk¶Y, Kg-DcKiY, hšcwZ BZ¨w` µq I mieivn, Kgkvjv cwZôvq mn‡hwMZv, ¶` ev enr wkí cwZôvq mn‡hwMZv BZ¨w` c×wZ‡Z hvKv‡Zi A_ I m¤ú` e¨envi K‡i ¯vqxfv‡e `wi` we‡gvPb m¤e| Avgiv mn‡RB eS‡Z cwi †h, ¯"Q Revew`wnZvgjK ivóxq ZËeavb Qvov †Kv‡bvfv‡eB hvKv‡Zi m¤ú‡`i Gi/c mwVK e¨envi m¤e bq|

(6) Avgiv †`‡LwQ wSbvB`n Dc‡Rjvi ïa avb I M‡gi Dki b¨bZg cvq †mvqv cvP †KwU UvKv Ges †eZb-fvZv ev‡` mv‡o wZb †_‡K Pvi †KwU UvKv| Gi GKPZ_vsk ev GK-ZZxqvsk bMZ eÈb K‡i ewK cvq ` †KwU UvKv evrmwiKfv‡e `wi`‡`i wk¶v I Kgms¯v‡b e¨q Kiv hvq| Ab¨vb¨ fwgR Drcv`‡bi hvKvZ †hvM Kiv n‡j Zv cvq wØ¸Y n‡q hv‡e| G A_ Øviv cwZ ermi hw` cwZ Mvg †_‡K 10 Rb cwievi cavb ev cwiev‡ii DcvRbKvix m`m¨‡K ¯vej¤x Kiv m¤e| GQvov G A_ w`‡q µgvš‡q `wi`‡`i †jLvcov, Kg-DcKiY, hšcwZ, †gwkb BZ¨w` µq, ¶` wkí cwZôv BZ¨w` Lv‡Z mcwiKwíZfv‡e e¨q Ki‡j K‡qK eQ‡ii g‡a¨B Dc‡Rjv‡K ¯vqxfv‡e `wi`g³ Kiv hv‡e| we‡kIZ hvKvZwfwËK G e¨e¯v `wi‡`i cvkvcwk gv`KZv, AkøjZv, ˆbwZK Ae¶q, eLv‡Ucbv, DË¨w³, wbhvZb, GwmW, mwnsmZv, †eKviZ BZ¨w` `ixKi‡Y Afvebxq fwgKv ivL‡e| welqwU A‡b‡Ki Kv‡Q Kíbv g‡b n‡Z cv‡i| wKš Bmjv‡gi G gnvb dih Bev`ZwU cwicY cwZôv Ki‡j G Kíbv AwZ mn‡RB ev¯eZvq i/cvšwiZ n‡e|

৫. ৬. উশরের ব্যয়ের খাত

Dki †h‡nZ hvKvZ, ZvB Gi eÈb I e¨‡qi LvZ Rvb‡Z n‡j hvKv‡Zi LvZ Rvb‡Z n‡e| we¯wiZ weavb‡bi w`K †_‡K wewfb cKvi

hvKv‡Zi g‡a¨ wKQ cv_K¨ _vK‡jI e¨‡qi Lv‡Zi w`K †_‡K mKj cKvi hvKv‡Zi weavb GK| Dki I Ab¨ mKj cKvi hvKvZ Avjøvni wbawiZ Lv‡ZB ïa e¨q Kiv hv‡e|

৫. ৬. ১. কুরআন নির্দেশিত যাকাত ব্যয়ের ৮টি খাত

Avjøvn hvKv‡Zi e¨q LvZ eYbv K‡i e‡jb:

إِنَّمَا الصَّدَقَاتُ لِلْفُقَرَاءِ وَالْمَسَاكِينِ وَالْعَامِلِينَ عَلَيْهَا وَالْمُؤَلَّفَةِ قُلُوبُهُمْ وَفِي الرِّقَابِ وَالْغَارِمِينَ وَفِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ وَابْنِ السَّبِيْلِ فَرِيْضَةً مِنَ اللهِ وَاللهُ عَلِيْمٌ حَكِيْمٌ

Òwbðq mv`vKvn (hvKvZ) ïa Afvex‡`i Rb¨, m¤jnxb‡`i Rb¨, hviv G Lv‡Z Kg K‡ib Zv‡`i Rb¨, hv‡`i Aši AvKwlZ Ki‡Z n‡e Zv‡`i Rb¨, `vmgw³i Rb¨, FYM¯‡`i Rb¨, Avjøvni iv¯vq Ges gmwdi‡`i Rb¨| Avjøvni c¶ †_‡K wbaviY| Avi Avjøvn gnvÁvbx gnvcÁvgq|Ó[317]

G Avqv‡Zi e¨vL¨v I hvKv‡Zi LvZmg‡ni we¯wiZ weavb Zvdmxi I wdK‡ni M‡š Av‡jwPZ n‡q‡Q| we¯wiZ Av‡jvPbv Avgv‡`i M‡ši K‡jei ew× Ki‡e Ges cvV‡Ki %ah bó Ki‡e| Avwg GLv‡b ïa mvaviY gmwjgM‡Yi Rb¨ cvjb‡hvM¨ e¨enwiK K‡qKwU welq Av‡jvPbv Ki‡Z PvB|[318] Avjøvni wbKU ZvIdxK cv_bv KiwQ|

৫. ৬. ২. যাকাত ব্যক্তিকে নিঃশর্তভাবে প্রদান করতে হবে

Avgiv †`‡LwQ D³ Avqv‡Z †gvU AvUwU Lv‡Zi D‡jL Kiv n‡q‡Q| G mKj Lv‡Zi GK ev GKwaK Lv‡Z Dki I Ab¨vb¨ hvKv‡Zi m¤ú` c`vb Kiv hvq| hvKv‡Zi m¤ú` c`v‡bi †¶‡Î cavb gjbxwZ n‡jv Zv e¨w³‡K c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e Ges c`vb wbtkZ n‡e| hvKvZ MnYKvix e¨w³ ev e¨w³eM‡K cwicY ¯Z, gwjKvbv I e¨‡qi ¶gZv w`‡q Zv c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| GRb¨ hvKv‡Zi A_ iv¯v, gmwR`, gv`vmv

BZ¨w`i wbgv‡Y mivmwi e¨q Kiv hv‡e bv| Abi¦cfv‡e gZ e¨w³i `vdb Kvdb ev FY cwi‡kv‡ai Rb¨I e¨q Kiv hv‡e bv| KviY GLv‡b wbw`ó †Kv‡bv e¨w³‡K hvKvZ m¤ú‡`i gvwjKvbv c`vb Kiv n‡”Q bv|

†Kv‡bv wbfi‡hvM¨ I wek¯— ms¯v ev cwZôvb hw` mwVK Lv‡Z e¨q Kivi Rb¨ hvKvZ msMn K‡i Zvn‡j Zv‡`i‡K hvKvZ c`vb Kiv hv‡e| Z‡e G‡¶‡Î D³ cwZôvb ev ms¯v c`Ë hvKv‡Zi gvwjKvbv jvf Ki‡e bv ev B”QvgZ LiP Ki‡Z cvi‡e bv| Zviv hvKvZ c`vbKvix gmwj‡gi c¶ †_‡K ¶gZvcÖß GU‡b© wnmv‡e we‡ewPZ n‡eb| Zv‡`i `wqZ n‡jv msMnxZ hvKvZ mwVK Lv‡Zi gmwjgMY‡K mwVKfv‡e c`vb ev eÈb Kiv|

৫. ৬. ৩. যাকাত গ্রহিতাকে প্রকৃত মুসলিম হতে হবে

hvKvZ MnYKvix e¨w³ Aek¨B gmwjg n‡eb| hvKvZ ïa gmwjg‡`i cvc¨| †Kv‡bv Agmwjg hvKvZ cv‡eb bv| gmwjg bvgavix †Kv‡bv e¨w³ hw` mvjvZ bv c‡o ev cKvk¨ wkiK ev Kdix‡Z wjß _v‡K Zvn‡j Zv‡K hvKvZ †`Iqv hv‡e bv| GKRb gmwjg †Kv‡bv Agmwjg‡K bdj `vb, mvnvh¨ I mvgvwRK mn‡hvwMZv Ki‡Z cv‡ib| GRb¨ wZwb gvbe‡mev, cwZ‡ekx ev mnKgx©i AwaKvi Av`vq ev `wi‡`i AwaKvi Av`v‡qi Rb¨ Avjvni wbKU mvIqve ev ci¯Ívi jvf Ki‡eb| wKš‘ Zvi dih `vb ev hvKvZ wZwb ïa gmwjg‡KB c`vb Ki‡eb|

৫. ৬. ৪. যাকাত অভাবী ও দরিদ্রের পাওনা

hvKv‡Zi †¶‡Î Ab¨ gjbxwZ n‡jv Zv gjZ `wi`‡`i cvIbv| Afvex gvbl‡`i‡K Afve I Kó †_‡K g³ Kivi Rb¨B hvKvZ| Dc‡ii Avqv‡Z 8 Lv‡Zi K_v D‡jL Kiv n‡jI Ab¨vb¨ Avqv‡Z I wewfbœ nv`x‡m ïa `wi`M‡Yi K_v D‡jL Kiv n‡q‡Q, hv †_‡K eSv hvq †h, G AvU †kYxi g‡a¨ I Ô`wi`ªÕB gj welq| Avjvn e‡jb:

إِنْ تُبْدُوا الصَّدَقَات فَنِعِمَّا هي وَإِنْ تُخْفُوْهَا وَتُعْطُوْهَا الْفُقَرَاءَ فَهُوَ خَيْرٌ لَكُمْ

Ò†Zvgiv hw` mv`vKvn cKv‡k¨ c`vb Ki Zvn‡j Zv LeB fvj| Avi hw` Zv †Mvcb Ki Ges `wi`MY‡K †Mvc‡b c`vb Ki Zvn‡j Zv †Zvgv‡`i Rb¨ Av‡iv DËg|Ó[319]

G A‡_ Av‡iv AvqvZ i‡q‡Q, †hLv‡b we‡kIZ `wi`MY‡K hvKvZ c`v‡bi wb‡`k †`Iqv n‡q‡Q|[320]

Beb AveŸvm ewYZ nv`x‡m ivmjjvn ﷺ e‡j‡Qb:

إِنَّ اللَّهَ افْتَرَضَ عَلَيْهِمْ صَدَقَةً فِي أَمْوَالِهِمْ تُؤْخَذُ مِنْ أَغْنِيَائِهِمْ وَتُرَدُّ عَلَى فُقَرَائِهِمْ

ÒAvjvn Zv‡`i m¤ú‡`i g‡a¨ GKwU mv`vKvn (hvKvZ) dih K‡i‡Qb, hv Zv‡`i abx‡`i wbKU †_‡K MnY Kiv n‡e Ges Zv‡`i `wi`M‡Yi g‡a¨ wdwi‡q †`Iqv n‡e|Ó[321]

GmKj AvqvZ I nv`x‡mi Av‡jv‡K Avgiv †`L‡Z cvB †h, hvKvZ eÈ‡b gj j¶Yxq welq n‡jv MnxZvi ÔAfveÕ, Ôc‡qvRbÕ I Ô`wi`¨Õ| G Afve, c‡qvRb I `wi‡`¨i cKvi I chvq i‡q‡Q| hv Dc‡ii AvqvZ‡Zi Av‡jv‡K Avgiv Av‡jvPbv Kie|

Dc‡i D‡jøL AvqvZ‡Zi LvZ¸wji g‡a¨ c_g LvZ: Afvex I wØZxq LvZ : m¤jnxb ev Amnvq `wi`| G `B Lv‡Zi gj welq n‡jv Afve I c‡qvRb| Afve `cKv‡i n‡Z cv‡i:

প্রথমত, G‡Kev‡iB m¤jnxb| ¯vei ev A¯vei we‡kI †Kv‡bv m¤ú`B Zvi †bB| DcvRb Kivi gZ m‡hvM ev mvg_¨I Zvi †bB| Giv hvKvZ MnY Ki‡eb|

দ্বিতীয়ত, Afvex ev Am”Qj| hvi wKQ m¤ú` Av‡Q, wKš Zv Zvi c‡qvRb ‡gUvq bv| hvi wb‡Ri _vKvi ewo Av‡Q I c‡qvRbxq Avmeve ev †ckvMZ hšcwZ BZ¨vw` Av‡Q| wKš wb‡Ri c‡qvRbxq ewoNi, Avmeve BZ¨vw`i evB‡i ¯vei ev A¯vei Ggb †Kv‡bv m¤ú` †bB hvi gj¨ b¨bZg hvKv‡Zi wbmve (cvq 30,000 UvKv) nq| †h e¨w³ wbqwgZ PvKwi ev KwqK k‡gi gva¨‡g wKQ Avq K‡ib, wKš Zvi Av‡q †Kv‡bviK‡gB Zvi c‡qvRb †g‡U bv wZwb GB chv‡qi| GQvov PvKwi Kivi †hvM¨Zv _vK‡jI †Kv‡bv KvR cv‡”Qb bv ev mgv‡R Avq K‡i wb‡Ri c‡qvRb †gUv‡bvi

†Kv‡bv m‡hvM †bB, Giƒc †eKvi gvb‡livI G chv‡q co‡eb| mgv‡Ri Gai‡bi Afvex gvbl‡`i hvKvZ I Dki †_‡K c`vb Kiv hv‡e|

Dc‡ii ` †kYxi Afvex gmwjg‡KB Dki c`vb Kiv hv‡e| Z‡e c_g cKv‡ii `wi`MY‡K c`v‡bi †P‡q wØZxq cKv‡ii AfveM¯‡`i L‡R †ei K‡i Zv‡`i‡K Dki c`vb Kiv DËg I †ewk mvIqv‡ei| KviY c_g †kYxi `wi` gvb‡liv mvaviYZ Zv‡`i Afve mgvR‡K Rvwb‡q mvnvh¨ PvB‡Z cv‡ib| c¶vš‡i wØZxq †kYxi Afvex gvb‡liv mvaviYZ ms‡Kv‡Pi d‡j Zv‡`i Afve KvD‡K ej‡Z ev mvnvh¨ PvB‡Z cv‡ib bv| d‡j G‡`i †ewk Kó Ki‡Z nq| GRb¨ hvKvZ ev Dki c`v‡bi mgq Gw`‡K j¶¨ ivLv `iKvi|

৫. ৬. ৫. যাকাত খাতে নিয়োজিত ব্যক্তিদের বেতন

hvKv‡Zi ZZxq LvZ: hvKvZ Lv‡Z wb‡qvwRZ KgKZv I KgPvix›`| hvKvZ GKw`‡K `wi`M‡Yi AwaKvi Ab¨w`‡K Zv ivóxq Bev`Z| wekvj Kgxewnbxi gva¨‡g ivó‡K hvKvZ msMn I eÈb Ki‡Z nq| GB Kgxewnbx mgv‡Ri `wi` I Afvex gvbl‡`i †mevi Rb¨ wb‡R‡`i‡K wb‡qvwRZ †i‡L‡Qb| GRb¨ G wefv‡Mi Kgxewnbxi †eZb G LvZ †_‡KB c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| Giv e¨w³ Rxe‡b abx n‡jI Zv‡`i K‡gi wewbg‡q †eZb-fvZv ev m¤§vbx hvKv‡Zi UvKv †_‡K MnY Ki‡eb|

৫. ৬. ৬. দরিদ্র বা অভাবী নওমুসলিমকে যাকাত প্রদান

hvKv‡Zi PZ_ LvZ: Ašii AvKlYKZ e¨w³MY| Giv n‡jb H me bI-gmwjg hv‡`i Cgvb `pZv jvf K‡iwb Ges Aw_K mvnvh¨ mn‡hvwMZv hv‡`i Cgvb‡K gReZ Ki‡e| ivmjjvn mvjvjvû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjvg Gai‡bi bI gmwjg‡`i‡K hvKvZ c`vb K‡i‡Qb| Zv‡`i e¨w³MZ Afv‡ei w`‡K j¶¨ K‡ib wb|

cieZx h‡M G ai‡bi gvb‡liv Afvex bv n‡j Zv‡`i‡K hvKvZ ev Dki c`vb Kiv hv‡e wKbv Zv wb‡q gZwe‡iva i‡q‡Q| Ave evKi, Dgvi I AwaKvsk mvnvex iw`qvjvû Avbûg I cieZx dKxn gZ cKvk K‡i‡Qb †h, Bmjv‡gi cYv½ weR‡qi c‡i Avi abx bI-gmwjg‡`i‡K hvKvZ c`v‡bi c‡qvRb †bB| Z‡e G ai‡bi bI-gmwjg hw` Afvex nb Zvn‡j Zv‡K hvKvZ †`Iqvi c‡qvRbxZv mK‡jB ¯xKvi K‡ib| eis †m‡¶‡Î mvaviY `wi` gmwjg‡K c`v‡bi †P‡q G‡`i‡K c`vb Kiv

mem¤§Zfv‡e DËg| we‡kIZ †h mKj bI-gmwjg Bmjvg Mn‡Yi d‡j cwiev‡ii m¤ú` I mn‡hvwMZv †_‡K ewÂZ n‡q‡Qb Ges Aw_K mgm¨vq wbcwZZ n‡q‡Qb Zv‡`i‡K Dki †_‡K c`vb K‡i Bmjv‡gi c‡_ mn‡hvwMZv Ki‡Z cviv gmwj‡gi Rb¨ GKwU eo †bqvgZ|

৫. ৬. ৭. দাসমুক্তির সাহায্যে যাকাত প্রদান

hvKv‡Zi cÂg LvZ: `vmgyw³i Rb¨| Bmjvg `vmc_v D‡”Q‡`i Rb¨ AZ¨š— ev¯egLx e¨e¯v MnY K‡i| †h‡nZ `vmc_vi Dc‡i ZrKvjxb A_©‰bwZK I mvgvwRK e¨e¯vi wfwË wQj, †m‡nZ AvB‡bi gva¨‡g GKev‡i `vmc_v we‡jvc nUKwiZv Qvov wKQB wQj bv| GKw`‡K `vmgvwjKM‡Yi A_bxwZ aŸsm n‡q †hZ, Acwi`‡K hM hM a‡i ciwbfi `vmMY A_©‰bwZKfv‡e mgv‡Ri Rb¨ †evSv n‡q coZ| GRb¨ Bmjvg c_gZ, ¯vaxb †Kv‡bv gvbI‡K `vm evbv‡bv m¤úY wbwl× K‡i| wØZxqZ, gwjKMY‡K wb‡`k †`q `vmMY‡K wb‡R‡`i fvB wnmv‡e MnY Ki‡Z, Zv‡`i‡K gwj‡Ki b¨vq GKB gv‡bi cvbvnvi I †cvkvKcwi”Q‡`i e¨e¯v Ki‡Z Ges Zv‡`i‡K mva¨vZxZ `wqZ bv w`‡Z| ZZxqZ, gwjKMY‡K wb‡`k †`q A_©‰bwZKfv‡e wb‡Ri cv‡q `vov‡Z cv‡i Ggb `vm‡K g³ Ki‡Z Ges Zv‡`i‡K A_© w`‡q mvnvh¨ Ki‡Z| m‡ev©cwi Bmjvg `vmg³ Kiv‡K GKwU m‡evËg Bev`Z wnmv‡e wPwýZ K‡i‡Q| GmKj c`‡¶‡ci GKwU n‡jv hvKv‡Zi A_© `vmgyw³i Rb¨ e¨envi Kiv| Gfv‡e Bmjvg µgvš‡q `vmc_v we‡jv‡ci e¨e¯v K‡i| eZgv‡b `vmc_v we‡jv‡ci d‡j GBLvZ wejß n‡q‡Q|

৫. ৬. ৮. ঋণমুক্তির জন্য যাকাত প্রদান

hvKv‡Zi lô LvZ: FYM¯ e¨w³| hw` †KD cKZc‡¶ `wi` bb, wKš‘ kixqZm½Z Kvi‡Y ev cvc bq Ggb Kvi‡Y FYM¯ n‡q c‡ob †h FY †kva Kiv Zvi c‡¶ m¤e bq, Zvn‡j Zv‡K FY cwi‡kv‡ai Rb¨ hvKv‡Zi A_© c`vb Kiv hv‡e| †hgb hw` †Kv‡bv e¨w³ mvaviYfv‡e †gvUvgwU Pj‡Z cv‡ib| wKš‘ wb‡Ri ev cwiev‡ii Kv‡iv wPwKrmvi Kvi‡Y, ‡g‡qi weevn w`‡Z wM‡q, Kv‡iv Rj‡gi d‡j ev Abi©c †Kv‡bv mgm¨vi Kvi‡Y FYM¯ n‡q c‡o‡Qb, wb‡Ri mxgZ Avq Øviv †h FY †kva Kiv Zvi c‡¶ m¤e n‡”Q bv| G ai‡bi e¨w³‡K Dk‡ii dmj ev UvKv c`vb Kiv hv‡e|

৫. ৬. ৯. আল্লাহর রাস্তায় কর্মরত অভাবী বা দরিদ্র

hvKv‡Zi mßg LvZ: Avjøvni iv¯Ív| cwm× Pvi Bgvgmn AwaKvsk Awjg I dKxn GKgZ †h, GLv‡b ÒAvjøvni iv¯ÍvqÓ ej‡Z gmwjg iv‡ói h×iZ †mbv m`m¨MY‡K eSv‡bv n‡q‡Q| gmwjg dKxnMY e‡j‡Qb †h, KiAvb I nv`x‡m hLb we‡kl †Kv‡bv we‡klY Qvov mvaviYfv‡e ÒAvjøvni iv¯ÍvqÓ ejv nq ZLb wKZvj ev h× eSvb nq| †h mKj †hv×v mxgvšÍ cniv, h× ev h×welqK K‡g wb‡qwRZ, wKš‘ Zv‡`i †Kv‡bv wbqwgZ †eZb †bB Zviv abx ev `wi` †nvb, G Avqv‡Zi Av‡jv‡K Zv‡`i‡K hvKv‡Zi m¤ú` †_‡K c`vb Kiv hv‡e e‡j AwaKvsk Bgvg I dKxn gZ cKvk K‡i‡Qb| Bgvg Ave nvbxdv (iwn) e‡j‡Qb: Gi¨c †hv×v hw` `wi` nb Zvn‡j Zv‡K hvKvZ c`vb Kiv hv‡e| Avi hw` wZwb abx nb Zvn‡j Zv‡K hvKvZ c`vb Kiv hv‡e bv|

Bgvg gwjK I Ab¨ †Kv‡bv †Kv‡bv dKxn e‡j‡Qb: †hv×v Qvov I n¾ Dgiv cvjbKvix ÒAvjøvni iv¯ÍvqÓ e‡j MY¨| A‡bK dKxn mve¶wYK Bmjvgx Bjg PPv ev wk¶v c`v‡b wjß e¨w³MY‡KI ÒAvjøvni iv¯ÍvqÓ e‡j g‡b K‡i‡Qb|[322] Avjøvgv Kvmvbx I KvwZcq Awjg ÒAvjøvni iv¯ÍvqÓ ej‡Z mKj cKvi †bKK‡g wjß Afvex gvbl‡`i‡K eywS‡q‡Qb| Avjøvgv Kvmvbx e‡jb: ÒAvjøvni c‡_Ó ej‡Z mKj †bKKg eSvb n‡q‡Q| hviv B Avjøvni AvbMZ¨gjK I Kj¨vYgjK †Kv‡bv K‡g wb‡qwRZ Av‡Qb Zviv hw` Afvex ev gLv‡c¶x nb Zvn‡j GB Lv‡Zi Ašf³ n‡eb|Ó[323]

৫. ৬. ১০. যাকাত ব্যয়ে সতর্কতা

meve¯Íq dih hvKvZ ev Dki c`v‡bi †¶‡Î mZKZv Aej¤b Kiv DwPZ †hb †Kv‡bv weZwKZ ev m‡›`ncY Lv‡Z Zv e¨wqZ bv nq| †h Lv‡Z I †h e¨w³‡K c`vb Ki‡j Avjøvni †`qv `wqZ m‡evËgi‡c cwjZ n‡e e‡j gwb ü`q mv¶¨ c`vb Ki‡e Zv‡KB hvKvZ †`Iqv DwPZ| bdj `v‡bi †¶‡Î e¨vcK ck¯Zv i‡q‡Q|

Avgiv ‡`‡LwQ †h hvKvZ gjZ ivó msMn Ki‡e Ges eÈb Ki‡e| ivóxq e¨e¯vi AeZgv‡b hw` †Kv‡bv ms¯v m¤úY Bmjvgx c×wZ‡Z

hvKvZ e¨‡qi A½xKvi c`vb K‡i Zvn‡j Zv‡K Dki ev hvKv‡Zi m¤ú` c`vb Kiv hv‡e| Avgiv c‡eB e‡jwQ ‡h, D³ ms¯v Dki ev hvKvZ m¤ú‡`i gwjKvbv cv‡e bv| ïa hvKvZ c`vbKvixi cwZwbwa wnmv‡e ‡m GB m¤ú` msi¶Y Ki‡e Ges hvKvZ cvIqvi ‡hvM¨ e¨w³‡K Zv c`vb Ki‡eb| G ai‡bi hvKvZ MnY I eÈbKvix ms¯v ev msMV‡bi cwZ Avgv‡`i webxZ Ab‡iva n‡jv hvKvZ eÈ‡bi ‡¶‡Î hvKvZ`vZvi AvgvbZ ‡hb c‡ivcwi Av`vq nq ‡m w`‡K j¶¨ ivL‡eb| Gi/c ‡Kv‡bv Lv‡Z Zv e¨q Ki‡eb bv hv‡Z gZ‡f` Av‡Q ev m‡›`n Av‡Q|

D`vnviY¯ic ejv hvq ‡h, Dc‡ii Avqv‡Z D‡jwLZ 4_ I 7g Lv‡Zi e¨vL¨vq dKxnMY wKQ gZ‡f` K‡i‡Qb| Zv‡`i ga¨ ‡_‡K `GKRb mKj bI-gmwjg I mKj cKvi RbKj¨vY I Bmjvg-cPvigjK Kv‡R hvKv‡Zi A_ e¨q Kiv Rv‡qh e‡j g‡b K‡i‡Qb| wKš AwaKvsk Bgvg I dKxn ïa `wi` bI-gmwjg, Bmjvg cPvi ev cwZôvq mve¶wYK wb‡qwRZ `wi` e¨w³‡K hvKvZ c`vb Kiv hv‡e e‡j gZ cKvk K‡i‡Qb| ‡Kv‡bv Ae¯v‡ZB e¨w³ Qvov ‡Kv‡bv cwZôvb ev RbKj¨vYgjK K‡g hvKv‡Zi A_ e¨q Ki‡j hvKvZ Av`vq n‡e bv e‡j gZ cKvk K‡i‡Qb| GgZve¯vq hvKvZ msMnKvix ms¯v ev msMV‡bi DwPZ n‡e bv, cwZôvb ^Zwi, mvsMVwbK ev cPvigjK e¨q ev Abi/c ‡Kv‡bv weZwKZ Lv‡Z ev `Pvi Rb Awjg Rv‡qh e‡j‡Qb Gi/c Lv‡Z hvKv‡Zi A_ e¨q Kiv| mem¤§Zfv‡e ‡hLv‡b I hv‡K w`‡j gwg‡bi dih Av`vq n‡e e‡j wbwðZ Rvbv hvq, ‡mLv‡bB Zv e¨q Ki‡Z n‡e| Ab¨vb¨ Lv‡Zi Rb¨ bdj e¨q Ki‡Z gwgbMY‡K DrmvwnZ Ki‡Z n‡e|

৫. ৬. ১১. পিতা, সন্তান ও স্ত্রীকে যাকাত প্রদান নিষিদ্ধ

hv‡`i fiY‡cvlY hvKvZ c`vbKvixi Dci dih Zv‡`i‡K wZwb wb‡Ri hvKvZ ‡_‡K w`‡Z cvi‡eb bv| hvKvZ c`vbKvix wb‡Ri hvKvZ Zvi wcZv, wcZvgn, mšvb I mšv‡bi mšvb‡K c`vb Ki‡Z cvi‡eb bv| ¯vgx Zvi ¯x‡K hvKvZ w`‡Z cvi‡eb bv, KviY ¯xi hveZxq fiY‡cvl‡Yi e¨qfvi enb Kiv ¯vgxi Dci dih|

৫. ৬. ১২. স্ত্রীর যাকাত স্বামী ও সন্তানদেরকে প্রদান

AwaKvsk Bgv‡gi g‡Z ¯x Zvi ¯vgx‡K wb‡Ri m¤ú‡`i hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z cvi‡eb| ïa ZvB bq, ¯x Zvi mšvbMY‡KI hvKvZ c`vb

Ki‡Z cvi‡eb| Bmjvgx weavb g‡Z ¯¿xi m¤úú‡` ¯^vgxi †Kv‡bv cKvi AwaKvi †bB| ¯^vgxi hZ AfveB †nvK ¯¿x I mšÍvb‡`i mKj e¨qfvi enb Kiv ¯^vgxi `vwqZ| ¯^vgx I mšÍvb‡`i fiY‡cvI‡Yi b¨bZg `vwqZ ¯¿xi †bB| Avi hvi fiY-‡cvI‡Yi `vwqZ †bB Zv‡K hvKvZ c`vb Kiv hvq| cwm× wZb Bgvg I nvbvdx gvhnv‡ei BgvgØq Ave BDmd I gnv¤§v` (ivwngvûgjøvn) G gZ ‡cvI Y K‡i‡Qb|

nv`xm kix‡d ewYZ n‡q‡Q, Avãjøvn Beb gvmDE‡`i (iv) ¯¿x ivmjjøvn mvjøvjøvû AvjvBwn Iqv mvjøvgi wbKU G‡m e‡jb: Avcwb Avgv‡`i‡K Ômv`vKvnÕi (hvKv‡Zi ev bdj `v‡bi) wb‡`k w`‡q‡Qb| Avgvi AjsKvi Av‡Q, Awg Zvi mv`vKvn (hvKvZ) w`‡Z PvB| wKš' Avãjøvn Beb gvmDE` g‡b K‡ib †h, Avgvi Ômv`vKvnÕ Mn‡Yi AwaKvi me‡P‡q †ewk n‡jv Zvi I Zvi mšÍvb‡`i| ZLb ivmjjøvn ﷺ e‡jb :

صَدَقَ ابْنُ مَسْعُودٍ زَوْجُكِ وَوَلَدُكِ أَحَقُّ مَنْ تَصَدَّقْتِ بِهِ عَلَيْهِمْ

ÒBeb gvmDE` mZ¨ e‡j‡Q| †Zvgvi ¯^vgx I †Zvgvi mšÍvbMY †Zvgvi G Ômv`vKvnÕ Mn‡Yi me‡P‡q †ewk nK`vi|Ó

Ab¨ eYbvq ivmjjøvn (ﷺ) e‡jb :

نَعَمْ لَهَا أَجْرَانِ أَجْرُ الْقَرَابَةِ وَأَجْرُ الصَّدَقَةِ

Òn¨v, ¯^vgx I mšÍvbMY‡K c`vb Ki‡j Zv Av`vq n‡e Ges G‡Z Zvi wØ¸Y mvIqve n‡e : mv`vKvni mvIqve I AvZ¥xqZvi mvIqve|Ó[324]

G nv`xmB Zv‡`i Dch³ g‡Zi wfwË| Z‡e Bgvg Ave nvbxdv (ivn) ¯¿xi Rb¨ ¯^vgx‡K hvKvZ c`v‡bi AbgwZ †`b wb| Zvi hw³ n‡jv, ¯^vgx †Zv ¯¿xi fiY‡cvIY Pvjv‡Z eva¨| ¯¿x Zv‡K hvKvZ w`‡j wZwb Zv ¯¿xi Rb¨ LiP Ki‡eb| GRb¨ ¯^vgx‡K Zvi `vwqZ cvjb Ki‡Z n‡e Ges ¯¿x Ab¨ KvD‡K hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡eb|

৫. ৬. ১৩. আত্মীয়-স্বজনকে যাকাত প্রদান উত্তম

hvKvZ c`vbKvix Zvi (hvKv‡Zi †Kv‡bv Lv‡Zi AšÍf³) `wi` fvB, †evb, PvPv, gvgv, PvPvZ fvB †evb I Abiƒc mKj AvZ¥xq-¯^Rb‡K

hvKvZ I Dk‡ii UvKv ev dmj c`vb Ki‡Z cvi‡eb| G‡`i‡K c`vb KivB DËg| G‡Z gwgb wØ¸Y mvIqve cv‡eb: hvKv‡Zi mvIqve I AvZ¥xq ¯Rb‡K mvnvh¨ Kivi we‡kl mvIqve| Gai‡bi Afvex AvZ¥xq-¯Rb _vKv m‡ËI Zv‡`i‡K bv w`‡q Ab¨ KvD‡K hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡j Zv Avjøvni wbKU MnY‡hvM¨ n‡e bv e‡j A‡b‡K gšeˆ K‡i‡Qb|

৫. ৬. ১৪. ইসলামী শিক্ষা ও গবেষণায় উশর ব্যয়

gvbe RwZi Kj¨v‡Y Avjøvni `xb‡K wUwK‡q ivLvi gj c_ weï× Bmjvgx Áv‡bi cmvi| cwZwU gwg‡bi Rb¨ dih c‡qvRbxq `xbx Ávb wb‡R wk¶v Kiv Ges mšvb‡`i‡K wk¶v †`Iqv| Bmjvgx agZ‡Ë Mfxi Ávbm¤úbœ Awjg nIqv Avjøvni ˆbKU¨ I gw³ jv‡fi Ab¨Zg c_| mgv‡R h‡_ô msL¨K cvÁ Awjg ˆZwi Kiv mgv‡Ri mK‡ji Rb¨ dih wKdvqv, †hgb chvß msL¨K Wv³vi ˆZwi Kiv dih wKdvqv| cv_K¨ n‡jv, chvß Wv³vi bv _vK‡j gvb‡li RvMwZK Rxeb ¶wZM¯ nq| Avi chvß Awjg bv _vK‡j gvb‡li RvMwZK I cvi‡jŠwKK Dfq RxebB aŸsm nq|

hw`I mK‡jB ¯xKvi Ki‡Z eva¨ †h, ag-h³ wk¶ve¨e¯vB mgvR †_‡K GBWm, gv`KZv, mwnsmZv, mšvm, GwmW, NI, †fRvj, `bxwZ BZ¨vw` `i Ki‡Z cv‡i, ZeI `xbx wk¶v e¨e¯v GL‡bv mvgwRK I ivóxq fv‡e A‡bKvs‡k Ae‡nwjZ| AvšRwZK mvnvh¨ms¯v¸wj Òag-g³Ó wk¶ve¨e¯vi Rb¨ mKj cKvi mvnvh¨ I Ab`vb w`‡Z c¯Z, wKš Òag-h³Ó wk¶ve¨e¯vi Rb¨ †Kv‡bvi|c Ab`vb w`‡Z Zviv iwR bb| Dciš Bmjvgx wk¶ve¨e¯v ms‡KvP‡bi eûgLx c‡Póv we`¨gvb|[325]

G cwiw¯wZ‡Z `xbx wk¶ve¨e¯vi Rb¨ Dk‡ii A_ e¨q wbtm‡›`‡n ÒAvjøvni iv¯vqÓ e¨v‡qi g‡a¨ MY¨| Ab¨vb¨ Lv‡Zi cvkvcwk e¨w³MZ I ivóxq Dki e¨‡qi Ab¨Zg LvZ gv`vmv ev `xbx wk¶v| †h mKj gv`vmv ev Bmjvgx wk¶v I M‡elYv †K‡›` hvKvZ-Dki msMn I kixqZ wb‡`wkZfv‡e mwVK Lv‡Z e¨envi I eÈ‡bi e¨e¯v i‡q‡Q †mLv‡b Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| `xbx wk¶v-cwZôvb¸wji Afvex QvÎiv †hb Dk‡ii dj-dmj ev A_ †_‡K Zv‡`i Lv`¨, Avevmb, wk¶v I Ab¨vb¨ e¨qfvi enb Ki‡Z cv‡i †mw`‡K we‡kl j¶¨ ivL‡Z n‡e|

hvKvZ Ges mKj `v‡bi †¶‡Î GKwU gjbxwZ n‡jv Gi DcKvi hZ e¨vcK n‡e mvIqve I ZZ †ewk n‡e| †hgb, †h †Kv‡bv gmwjg `wi`‡K Dki c`vb Kiv hv‡e| Z‡e GKRb `wi` Zwje-Bjg, Qv Î ev AwjgvK Dki c`vb Ki‡j wZwb GKw`‡K `wi` e¨w³ wnmv‡e Ab¨ †h †Kv‡bv e¨w³i b¨vq DcKZ n‡eb, Dciš G mvnvh¨ Zv‡K AwaKZi Bjg PPv I cmv‡ii m‡hvM ‡`‡e, hv D³ hvKvZ Øviv AwRZ AwZwi³ DcKvi| GRb¨ hvKvZ`vZvi mvIqve ew× cv‡e| Dki c`v‡bi mgq G gjbxwZi w`‡K j¶¨ ivLv `iKvi, †hb Avgv‡`i Dki ïaB e¨w³MZ Aw_K mvnvh¨ bv n‡q AwaKZi wKQ Kj¨v‡Y c‡iv¶ fv‡e n‡j I Ae`vb iv‡L|[326]

উপসংহার

Bmjvgx hvKvZ-e¨e¯vq Dki I evsjv‡`‡k Zvi c‡qvM welqK Av‡jvPbvi †kl cv‡š †cŠ‡QwQ Avgiv| Avkv Kwi evsjv‡`‡ki mKj fwgi Drcv`b †_‡K Dki c`vb dih nIqvi welqwU wKQUv n‡jI cvVK‡K eSv‡Z m¶g n‡qwQ|

e¯Z gwg‡bi Rxe‡bi Ab¨Zg dih Bev`Z I Bmjv‡gi ZZxq ¯¤ hvKv‡Zi Ab¨Zg w`K ÔdmÕ‡ji hvKvZÕ evsjv‡`‡k G‡Kev‡iB Ae‡nwjZ| ¯Y, †iŠc¨, e¨emv‡qi cY¨ I bM` UvKvi hvKvZ c`vb dih nIqvi welqwU AšZ Avgv‡`i g‡bvRM‡Z cwZwôZ| cvjb Ki"b A_ev bv Ki"b, mKj gmwjg, GgbwK AgmwjgMY I Rv‡bb †h, Bmjv‡g G mKj `‡e¨i hvKvZ dih| c¶vš‡i fwgR Drcv`‡bi hvKvZ dih nIqvi welqwUB Avgv‡`i g‡b cwZwôZ bq| AgmwjgMY †Zv `‡ii K_v AwaKvsk mvaviY gmwjg, GgbwK AwaKvsk AwjgI fwgR Drcv`‡bi hvKvZ dih nIqvi welqwU Rv‡bb bv| ÒDkiÓ wK hvKvZ bv Ab¨ wKQ Zv I A‡b‡K Rv‡bb bv|

Gi †P‡qI †e`bv`vqK welq n‡jv, A‡bK Awjg evsjv‡`‡ki fwgR Drcv`‡bi Dki c`vb dih bq e‡j `we K‡ib| Zviv cavbZ wZbwU weåwši wkKvi nb: প্রথমত, evsjv‡`‡ki mKj Rwg LvivRx e‡j

aviYv Kiv, দ্বিতীয়ত, Avgv‡`i †`‡k c`Ë LvRbv‡K Bmjvgx LvivR e‡j g‡b Kiv Ges তৃতীয়ত, Bmjvgx †`k bv n‡j hvKvZ dih n‡e bv e‡j g‡b Kiv Ges Gici evsjv‡`k‡K Bmjvgx †`k bq e‡j `vwe Kiv|

Avgv‡`i G M‡š' Avgiv G mKj weåvwš we¯ÍvwiZ Av‡jvPbv Kivi †Póv K‡iwQ| Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h:

(1) KiAvb, nv`xm, BRgv I wKqv‡mi wfwË‡Z Dki ev dj-dm‡ji hvKvZ dih| KiAv‡bi m¯úó wb‡`©kbv †h, mKj cKvi fm¤úwËi mKj cKvi I cwigv‡Yi Drcv`‡bi hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| AMwYZ nv`x‡mi I GKB wb‡`©kbv| GRb¨B Bgvg Ave nvbxdv (ivn) Dk‡ii †¶‡Î †Kv‡bv wbmve gv‡bb wb Ges mKj cKv‡ii Drcv`‡bi hvKvZ w`‡Z wb‡`©k w`‡q‡Qb| Abyic fv‡e wZb Bgvg I gmwjg D¤§vni Ab¨vb¨ mKj dKxn wb‡`©k w`‡q‡Qb †h, LvivRx, Dkix mKj cKvi fm¤úwËi Drcv`‡bi hvKvZ c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e|

(2) Bgvg Ave nvbxdv (ivn) I KwZcq Zvweqx dKxn LvivR I Dki Dfq‡K GKwÎZ Ki‡Z wb‡la K‡i‡Qb| Zv‡`i g‡Z Bmjvgx kixqZ Abmv‡i ÒLvivRxÓ e‡j wbawiZ Rwgi Bmjvgx kixqZ Abmv‡i wbawiZ LvivR- Drcv`‡bi b¨bZg GK-cÂgvsk- Bmjvgx iv‡ói miKvi‡K c`vb Ki‡j †m Rwgi Drcv`‡bi Dki c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e bv|

(3) Bmjvgx LvivR e¨e¯vi wePv‡i evsjv‡`‡ki AwaKvsk Rwg Dkix| Gi cvkvcvwk Aí wKQz LvivRx Rwg i‡q‡Q, †h¸wj‡K wPwýZ Kiv †gv‡UI m¤e bq| GRb¨ evsjv‡`‡ki mKj f-m¤úwËi Drcv`‡bi Dki c`vb Kiv Drcv`K gmwj‡gi Dci dih I `x‡bi i“Kb|

(4) nvbvdx gvhnv‡ei dKxnMY weMZ cvq `kZ ermi hveZ evisevi D‡jL K‡i‡Qb †h, wmwiqv, wgmi, BivK, fviZ, evsjv‡`k I Ab¨vb¨ †`‡k †h LvRbv MnY Kiv nq Zv KL‡bvB Bmjvgx LvivR bq, eis Zv Rwgi b¨bZg U¨v· gvÎ| Bmjvgx kixq‡Zi wePv‡i LvRbv I Lvi‡Ri g‡a¨ A‡bK cv_K¨ i‡q‡Q hv Avgiv Av‡jvPbv K‡iwQ| Avgiv wbwðZ n‡qwQ †h, eZgv‡b Avgv‡`i †`‡k †Kv‡bv RwgB LvivR c`vb Kiv n‡”P bv Ges mKj Rwgi Drcv`‡bi Dki †`Iqv dih|

(5) dKxnMY m¯úóZ D‡jL K‡i‡Qb †h, `vi“j Bmjvg ev Bmjv‡gi †`‡k fwg-m¤ú`‡K Dkix I LvivRx `fv‡M fvM Kiv m¤e|

Avi A‰bmjvgK †`‡ki fm¤ú` Gfv‡e fvM Kiv m¤e bq| Giƒc †`‡ki Rwg DkixI bq Ges LvivRxI bq| Avi †h Rwg DkixI bq LvivRxI bq †m Rwgi Dki c`vb dih| GRb¨ A‰bmjvgK †`‡ki gmwjg gwjKvbvaxb fm¤úwËi hvKvZ c`vb Kiv dih|

(6) wewfb Z_¨, D×wZ I Zjbvi gva¨‡g Avgiv wbwðZ †R‡bwQ †h, gvhnv‡ei fj e¨vL¨v K‡i Dki c`vb cwiZ¨vM Kiv gvhnv‡ei fj e¨vL¨v K‡i mvjvZj RgôAv cwiZ¨vM Kivi †P‡qI fq¼i †Mvbvn I KwVbZi Aciva|

(7) Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, hvKvZ gjZ GKwU ivómswkó Bev`Z, we‡kIZ Dki ev dm‡ji hvKvZ| Bmjvgx kixq‡Z dm‡ji hvKvZ ivóxq fv‡e msMn I eÈb Kiv iv‡ói Rb¨ dih `wqZ| Avi ivóxq D‡`¨vM G Bev`‡Zi cwZôv `wi`ª we‡gvPb I mgvR Dbq‡b Gi mwVK fwgKv wbwðZ K‡i| h_vh_ ivóxq cPvi G Bev`‡Zi ¸i“Z Abave‡b RbvmvaviY‡K mvnvh¨ Ki‡e| G‡Z AwZ `“Z G Bev`ZwU evsjv‡`‡ki gmwjg Rb‡Mvôxi g‡a¨ cwZôv jvf Ki‡e|

(8) Dki e¨e¯vi cwicY cwZôv n‡e hLb ivó Zv msMn I eÈ‡bi e¨e¯v Ki‡e| `xNw`‡bi Ae¨e¯v, Ae‡njv, ivóxq ckvm‡bi `bxwZ BZ¨vw` Kvi‡Y ¯fveZB †Kv‡bv gmwjg Zvi hvKvZ iv‡ói nv‡Z Z‡j w`‡Z wØav Ki‡eb| G Rb¨ `xN‡gqv`x e¨e¯v Mn‡Yi c‡qvRb| Avgv‡`i †`‡ki cwZwU Mv‡g I kn‡i cPi msL¨K gmwR‡`i Bgvg, gv`vmvi wk¶K I agxq †bZv i‡q‡Qb hv‡`i cwZ Gme we‡l‡q mvaviY gmwjg‡`i Av¯v i‡q‡Q| miKvi B”Qv Ki‡j Zv‡`i gva¨‡g ¯vbxq ckvm‡bi mn‡hvwMZvq c‡Z¨K ckvmwbK GjvKvq wek¯Zvi mv‡_ mófv‡e Dki msMn I eÈ‡bi e¨e¯v Ki‡Z cv‡ib|

(9) ivó Dk‡ii mwVK eÈ‡b Iqv`vex n‡j RbMY ivó‡K Dki w`‡Z eva¨| mwVKfv‡e Gi msMn I eÈb wbwðZ Ki‡Z I RbM‡Yi Av¯v AR‡bi Rb¨ †`‡ki kxl¯vbxq Djvgv‡q †Kiv‡gi mgš‡q G we‡lqK wewfb KwgwU MVb Ki‡Z n‡e Ges Zv‡`i‡K G we‡lqK wm×vš MnY I ev¯evq‡bi ¶gZv c`vb Ki‡Z n‡e| meve¯vq Avgv‡`i eS‡Z n‡e †h, †`‡ki me¯‡ii Awjg Djvgv I agxq †bZe‡›`i ¯ZtùZ AskMnY

wbwðZ Ki‡Z bv cvi‡j G wel‡q mdjZv Avkv Kiv hvq bv| Avkv Kwi ‡`‡ki ivóxq I agxq †bZe›` mK‡jB wel qwU wb‡q wPšv Ki‡eb|

(10) Avgiv †`‡LwQ †h, Dki Lv‡Z KgiZ mKj KgKZv I KgPvixi †eZb, fvZv ev m¤§vbx msMnxZ Dki †_‡K ‡`Iqv hv‡e| G‡Z miKv‡ii Dci AwZwi³ †Kv‡bv †evSv Pvc‡e bv| ïa ivóxq ZËveav‡bi gva¨‡g Avgiv Dki e¨e¯v cwZôv K‡i †`‡ki `wi`‡kYxi ``kv NwP‡q Avjwni Adiš ingZ I eiKZ ARb Ki‡Z cwi|

(11) hZw`b ivóxq fv‡e Dki msMn I eÈb m¤e bv nq, ZZw`b Avgv‡`i †`‡ki mvgwRK I agxq †bZe‡›`i DwPZ gmwR` wfwËK ôDki-Znexjõ MVb K‡i Dki msMn I e›U‡bi e¨e¯v Kiv| evsjv‡`‡ki cwZwU Mvg I gnjøq GK ev GKwaK gmwR` i‡q‡Q| gmwjg mgvR gjZ gmwR` †Kw›`K| gmwR`-GjvKvi gmwjgM‡Yi RxebhvÎv gmwR`‡K †K›` K‡i AvewZZ nq| A‡b‡K wbqwgZ mvjvZ Av`vq bv Ki‡j I RgAv, C`, weevn, gZ¨, mvgwRK Dcj¶, Abôvb BZ¨w`‡Z gmwR‡` AvMgb K‡ib ev Bgvg‡K wbR ewo‡Z wb‡q hvb| Kv‡RB c‡Z¨K gmwR‡`i gmjøxMY †m gmwR‡`i Bgvg I GjvKvi wbfi‡hvM¨ gËvKx gmwjgM‡Yi mgš‡q ôDki-Znexjõ MVb K‡i †m GjvKvi Dki msMn I eÈb Ki‡j Zv GjvKvi gmwjg‡`i Av¯v AR‡b I e¨vcK mvov RvMv‡Z m¶g n‡e| G‡Z GKw`‡K †hgb G ¸i“ZcY dih Bev`ZwU cwZwôZ n‡e, Aciw`‡K gmwR` mgvRKj¨vYgLx KgKv‡Êi †K‡›` cwiYZ n‡e Ges Zvi cKZ ghv`v wd‡i cv‡e|

BmjwgK dvD‡Êkb ev Abi¡c miKvix ms¯v cZ¨¶ ev c‡iv¶ fv‡e G gmwR`wfwËK ôDki-Znwejõ msMn I e›U‡bi e¨e¯v Ki‡Z cv‡ib ev Drmvn w`‡Z cv‡ib| BmjwgK dvD‡Êk‡bi cwk¶Ycvß BgvgM‡Yi gva¨‡g G cKv‡ii †Kv‡bv cKí ev¯evqb I cwiPvjbv LeB m¤e e‡j Avgiv g‡b Kwi|

Dki Znex‡ji gva¨‡g `wi` I Afvex gvbl‡`i Zvr¶wYK I mvgwqK c‡qvRb †gUv‡bvi cvkvcwk µgvš‡q cwZ ermi K‡qKRb `wi`‡K ¯vejš¦x I `wi`g³ Kivi KgmPx ev¯evqb Ki‡Z n‡e| G mKj mvnvh¨cvß `wi`MY †hb Zv‡`i Kg-DcKiY mwVKfv‡e e¨envi K‡i mwZ¨B ¯vej¤x n‡Z cv‡ib Zvi Rb¨ mô ZËveavb Ki‡Z n‡e|

Avgv‡`i mgv‡R Bmjv‡gi G ¸i“ZcY Bev`ZwU cvq D‡V †M‡Q| gnvb iveŸj Avjvgx‡bi wb‡`©kZ I Zvi gnvb ivmyj ﷺ KZK cPwjZ I cwZwôZ G Bev`ZwU cwZôv Ki‡Z Avgvi G ¶z`ª c‡Póv| †`‡ki mKj cvÁ Awjg, dKxn I agxq †bZe„‡›`i Kv‡Q Avgvi webxZ Av‡e`b Ges GKvš— Avkv †h, Zviv Ab¨ mKj ¸i“ZcY wel‡qi cvkvcvwk Bmjv‡gi G i“KbwUi cwZôv I cPj‡bi wel‡q wU‡K AMwaKv‡ii wfwË‡Z MnY Ki‡eb| mgv‡Ri mKj †kYxi gmwj‡gi wbKU Dk‡ii ¸i“Z I AvnKvg Zviv Z‡j ai‡eb| †Kv‡bv wel‡q gZ‡f` ev m‡›`n n‡j cvÁ AwjgMY‡K GKwÎZ K‡i Av‡jvPbv I M‡elYvi gva¨‡g mgvav‡bi e¨e¯'v Ki‡eb| GKgvÎ Zv‡`i mw¤§wjZ c‡PóvB G Ae‡nwjZ Bmjvgx i“Kb‡K RxweZ Ki‡Z cv‡i| Avjøvn Zv‡`i‡K m‡evËg ci¯‹vi c`vb Ki‡eb|

gwngvgq Ki“Yvgq Avjøvni wb‡`©kZ, mvB‡q`yj gimvjxb, mvB‡q`yj Av¤^qvjxb Iqvj AwLixb, ivngvZzwjøj Avjvgxb, bex‡q gmZvdv gnvb¤§v`i ivmyjyjøvn ﷺ-Gi cwZwôZ I AvPwiZ GKwU dih Bev`Z‡K eSvi, eSv‡bvi I cbi“¾xweZ Kivi Rb¨ Avgvi G bMY¨ c‡Póvi GLv‡bB BwZ UvbwQ| gnvb Avjøvn iveŸj ÔAvjvgx‡bi `qv I Zv I dx‡KB Gi †kl chš— †cŠQv‡Z cvijvg| eB‡qi ¯í cwim‡i wb‡Ri ¯íÁvb, mxwgZ †hvM¨Zv I ¯í mg‡qi g‡a¨ †_‡K hv wKQ wjL‡Z †c‡iwQ Zvi Rb¨ gnvb Avjøvni `iev‡i ïKwiqv Ávcb KiwQ|

A‡hvM¨ gvb‡li G bMY¨ c‡Póvi g‡a¨ hw` Kj¨vYKi wKQ †_‡K _v‡K Zv ïa gnvb ieŸ Avjøvn Rvjø-Rvjvjûi `qv I ZvIdxK| Avi Gi g‡a¨ hv wKQ fj-åvwš— Av‡Q Zv meB Avgvi A‡hvM¨Zvi Kvi‡Y Ges kqZv‡bi Kvi‡Y| Awg iveŸj ÔAvjvgx‡bi `iev‡i mKj fj, Ab¨vq I weåvwš— †_‡K ZvIev KiwQ Ges ¶gv cv_bv KiwQ| gnvb Avjøvn `qv K‡i Avgvi G mvgvb¨ c‡Póv‡K Keyj K‡i wbb Ges G‡K Avgvi, Avgvi wcZvgvZv, ¯¿x, mšvb, AvZ¥xq cwiRb I cvVKM‡Yi bvRv‡Zi Imxjv ewb‡q w`b| Avgxb|

Avjøvni gnvb ivmyj gnv¤§v` (ﷺ)-Gi Dci, Zvi cwiRb, mnPi I Abmvix‡`i Dci mvjvZ I mvjvg| c_‡g I †k‡l me`v I meÎ mKj cksmv gnvb iveŸj Avjvgxb AvjøvniB Rb¨|

গ্রন্থপঞ্জি

G Mš' iPbvq ‡h mKj M‡š'i D×wZ †`Iqv n‡q‡Q †m mKj M‡š'i GKwU †gvUvgwU ZvwjKv wb‡æ c`vb Kiv n‡jv| cvVK I M‡elK‡`i mweav‡_© welqwfwËK I HwZnvwmK µg Abmv‡i mvRv‡bv n‡jv:

প্রথমত, কুরআন কারীম ও তাফসীর

1. KiAvb Kvixg
2. Rvmmvm, Ave evKi Avng` Beb Avjx, (370 wn), AvnKvgj KiAvb (^ei"Z, `vi"j wKZvwej Avivex)
3. Bebj Avivex, Ave evKi, gnv¤§v` Beb Awãjvn (543 wn.), AvnKvgj KiAvb (^ei"Z, `vi" GnBqvBZ Ziwmj Avivex)
4. KiZex, Ave Avãjvn, gnv¤§v` Beb Avngv` (671 wn.), Avj-RvwgÔD wj AvnvKvwgj KiAvb (^ei"Z, `vi"j wdKi)
5. Be‡b Kvmxi, BmgvCj Beb Dgvi (774 wn.), Zvdmxi"j KiAvwbj Kvixg (KvB‡iv, `vi"j nv`xm, 2q cKvk 1990L.)

দ্বিতীয়ত, হাদীস শরীফ ও প্রাসঙ্গিক

6. gvwjK web Avbvm (179 wn.), Avj-gqvËv (KvB‡iv, `vi" GnBqvwqZ Zivm Avj-Avivex, 1951 L.)
7. gnv¤§v` Bebj nvmvb (189 wn.), gAvËv Bgvg gvwjK (^ei"Z, `vi"j Kjg)
8. gnv¤§v` Beb Bw`m Avk-kvwdÔqx, Avj-gmbv` (^ei"Z, `vi"j KZwej Bjwgq¨vn)
9. Avãi iv¾vK mvbÔAvbx (211 wn.), Avj-gmvbvd (‰ei"Z, Avj-gvKZvej Bmjvgx, 2q cKvk, 1983 L.)
10. Beb Avex kvBev, Avãjvn Beb gnv¤§v` (235 wn.), Avj-wKZvej gmvbvd (^ei"Z, `vi"j KZwej Bjwgq¨vn, 1g ms¯‹iY, 1995 L.)
11. Avng` Beb nv¤vj (241 wn.), Avj-gmbv` (wgmi, KvB‡iv, gAvmmvmvZ KiZevn)
12. `v‡igx, Avãjvn Beb Avãi ivngvb (255 wn.), Avm-mbvb (wmwiqv, `v‡gkK, `vi"j Kjg, 1g cKvk, 1991 L.)
13. eLvix, gnv¤§v` Beb BmgvCj (256 wn.) Avm-mnxn (‰ei"Z, `vi" Kvmxi, Bqvgvn, 2q cKvk, 1987 L.)
14. gmwjg Bebj nv¾vR (261 wn.), Avm- mnxn, (wgmi, KvB‡iv, `vi" GnBqvBZ Zivm Avj- Avivex)
15. Ave `vD` wmwRmZvbx, mjvBgvb Bebj AvkÔAvm (275 wn.), Avm-mbvb (KvB‡iv, `vi"j nv`xm, 1g cKvk, 1998 L.)

Contents

16. Beb gvRvn Kvhexbx, gnv¤§v` Beb Bqwh` (275 wn.), Avm-mbvb (Zi¯‹, B¯‹v¤j, gvKZvevn Bmjvwgq¨vn)
17. wZiwghx, Ave Bmv gnv¤§v` (279 wn.), Avm-mbvb (‰ei“Z, `vi“j KZwej Bjwgq¨vn, 1g cKvk, 1987 L.)
18. bvmvC, Avngv` Beb ïÔAvBe (303 wn.), Avm-mbvb (ˆei“Z, `vi“j gvÕwidvn, 2q cKvk, 1992 L.)
19. bvmvC, Avm-mbvbj Keiv (ˆei“Z, `vi“j KZwej Bjwgq¨vn, 1g cKvk 1991)
20. Ave Bqvjv Avj-gvDwmjx, Avngv` Beb Avjx (307 wn.), gmbv` Avex Bqvjv (wmwiqv, †`gvkK, `vi“m mvKvdvn Avj-Aviweq¨vn, 1g cKvk, 1992 L.)
21. Beb LhvBgvn, gnv¤§v` Beb BmnvK (311 wn.), mnxn Be‡b LhvBgv (‡mŠ`x Avie, wk¶v gšYvjq, 2q cKvk 1981 L.)
22. Zvnvex, Ave Rvdi, Avngv` Beb gnv¤§v` (321 wn.), kiû gvÔAvbxj Avmvi (ˆei“Z, `vi“j KZwej Bjwgq¨v, 2q ms¯‹iY, 1987 L.)
23. Beb wneŸvb, Ave nvwZg gnv¤§v` (354 wn.), Avj-gvRi“nxb wgbvj gnwÏmxb Iqv` `ÔAvdvÕ Iqvj gvZi|Kxb (gv°vn gKvi ivgvn, `vi“j evh)
24. Zvevivbx, Avej Kv‡mg mjvBgvb Beb Avngv` (360 wn.), Avj-gÕRvg Avj-Kvexi (BivK, IqvKd gšYvjq, wØZxq ms¯‹iY)
25. Av`-`vivKZbx, Avjx Beb Dgvi (385 wn.) Avm-mbvb (g`xbv gbvIqviv, mvB‡q` Avãj¬vn nvwkg, 1966 L.)
26. Beb Av`x, Ave Avng` Avãj¬vn Avj- RiRvbx (365 wn.), Avj-Kvwgj dx `AvdvBi wiRvj (ˆei“Z, `vi“j KZwej Bjwgq¨vn, 1g cKvk 1997 L.)
27. nvwKg wbmvcix, gnv¤§v` Beb Awãj¬vn (405wn.), Avj-g¯v`ivK (ˆei“Z, `vi“j KZwej Bjwgq¨vn, 1g ms¯‹iY, 1990 L.)
28. evBnvKx, Ave evKi, Avng` Bebj ûmvBb (458 wn.), Avm-mbvbj Keiv (ˆei“Z, `vi“j KZwej Bjwgq¨vn, 1g cKvk, 1994 L.)
29. Beb Awãj evi, BDmd Beb Awãj¬vn (463 wn.), AvZ-Zvgnx` (gi‡°v, AvIKvd gšYvjq, 1387 wn.)
30. Bebj RvIhx, Avej dvivR, Avãi ingvb (597 wn.), Avj-gvD`ÔAvZ (ˆei“Z, `vi“j KZwej Bjwgq¨vn, 1g cKvk, 1995 L.)
31. Bebj RvIhx, AvZ-ZvnKxK dx Avnv`xwmj wLjvd (ˆei“Z, `vi“j KZwej Bjwgq¨vn, 1g cKvk, 1415 wn.)
32. Bebj Avmxi, gevivK Be‡b gnv¤§v` (606 wn.) Avb-wbnvqvZ dx Mvixwej nv`xm (ˆei“Z, `vi“j wdKi)

33. gbwhix, Avãj Avhxg Beb Awãj KvIqx (656 wn.), AvZ-ZviMxe IqvZ Zvinxe (Kvq‡iv, `vi“j nv`xm, 1g cKvk 1994 L.)
34. hvnvex, gnv¤§v` Beb Avng` (748 wn.) gxhvbj BwZ`vj (ˆei“Z, `vi“j wdKi)
35. hvBjvqx, Avãjvn Beb BDmd (762 wn.) bvmei ivBqvn dx ZvLixwR Avnv`xwmj wn`vBqvn (KvB‡iv, `vi“j nv`xm)
36. bi“Ïxb nvBmvgx, Avjx Beb Avex evKi (807 wn.) gvRgvDh hvIqvB` (ˆei“Z, `vi“j wKZvwej Avivex, 3q cKvk, 1982 L.)
37. emxix, Avng` Beb Avex evKi (840 wn.), wgmevûh hRvRvn (ˆei“Z, `vi“j Aviweq¨vn, 2q cKvk, 1403 wn.)
38. Beb nvRvi AvmKvjvbx, Avng` Beb Avjx (852 wn.) ZvjLxmj nvexi (gv°vn gKvi ivgvn, gvKZvevZ wbhvi gmZvdv evh, 1g cKvk, 1997 L.)
39. Be‡b nvRvi AvmKvjvbx, dvZûj evix (‰ei“Z, `vi“j wdKi)
40. Beb nvRvi AvmKvjvbx, Av` w`ivBqvn dx ZvLixwR Avnv`xwmj wn`vBqvn (ˆei“Z, `vi“j gv©widvn)
41. RvjvjÏxb mqZx, Avãi ivngvb Beb Avex evKi (911 L.), Avj-jvAvjxDj gvmbÔAvn (ˆei“Z, `vi“j gv©widvn)
42. Beb BivK, Avjx Beb gnv¤§v` (963 wn.) Zvbhxûk kvixqvn (ˆei“Z, `vi“j KZwej Bjwgq¨vn, 2q cKvk, 1981 L.)
43. kvIKvbx, gnv¤§v` Beb Avjx (1250 wn.), Avj-dvIqvB`j gvRgÔAvn (gv°vn gKvi ivgvn, gvKZvevZ wbhvi gmZvdv Avj-evh)
44. Avãi ingvb geviKcix, ZndvZj AvnIqvhx (ˆei“Z, `vi“j wdKi, 1995)
45. kvgmj nK AvhxgAvev`x, AvDbj gvÔe` (ˆei“Z, `vi“j KZwej Bjwgq¨vn)
46. gnv¤§v` bwmi“Ïxb Avjevbx, mnxûZ ZviMxe IqvZ Zvinxe (wiqv`, gvKZvevZj gvÔAwid, 3q cKvk, 1988 L.)
47. gnv¤§v` bwmi“Ïxb Avj-Avjevbx, mnxûj RwgÔq Avm-mMxi (ˆei“Z, Avj-gvKZvej Bmjvgx, 3q cKvk 1988 L.)
48. gnv¤§v` bwmi“Ïxb Avj-Avjevbx, wmjwmjvZj Avnv`xwmm mvnxnvn (wiqv`, gvKZvevZj gvÔAwid, 1995 L.)
49. gnv¤§v` bwmi“Ïxb Avj-Avjevbx, BiIqvDj Mvjxj (ˆei“Z, Avj-gvKZvej Bmjvgx, 1g cKvk 1979 L.)
50. gnv¤§v` bwmi“Ïxb Avj-Avjevbx, mnxû mbwb Bewb gvRvn (wiqv`, gvKZvevZj gvÔAwid, 1g cKvk, 1997 L.)
51. W. Lvj`b Avj-AvÔn`ve, hvIqvB` ZvixwL evM`v` (w`gvkK, `vi“j Kjg, 1g cKvk, 1996 L.)

<u>তৃতীয়ত, ফিকহ ও প্রাসঙ্গিক</u>

52. gwjK Beb Avbvm (179 wn.), Avj-g`vI Avbv Zj Keiv (ˆei“Z, `vi“ mv` i)
53. Kvhx Ave BDmd, BqvKe Beb Beivnxg (182 wn.), Avi-ivÏ Avjvj AvDhvqx (ˆei“Z, `vi“j KZ‡ej Bjwgq¨vn)
54. Kvhx Ave BDmd, wKZvej LvivR (ˆei“Z, `vi“j gv‡Ôwidvn)
55. gnv¤§v` Bebj nvmvb Avk-kvBevbx (189 wn.), wKZvej Avmvi (‰ei“Z, `vi“j KZ‡ej Bjwgq¨vn, wØZxq cKvk, 1993 L.)
56. gnv¤§v` Bebj nvmvb, wKZvej Avmj (Avj-gvemZ) (KivPx, B`vivZj KiAvb)
57. gnv¤§v` Bebj nvmvb, Avj-Rvwg‡Ôq Avm-mvMxi (KivPx, B`vivZj KiAvb)
58. gnv¤§v` Bebj nvmvb, Avm-wmqvi“j Kvexi, mvivLmxi e¨vL¨vmn, ZvnKxK: mvjvû Ïxb gbwR`-Avãj Avhxh Avng` (ZwiL I Z_¨ wenxb)
59. BqvnBqv Beb Av`g (203 wn.), wKZvej LvivR (‰ei“Z, `vi“j gv‡Ôwidvn)
60. gnv¤§v` Beb B`xm Avk-kwd‡Ôqx (204 wn.), Avj-D¤§ (ˆei“Z, `vi“j gv‡Ôwidvn, 2q cKvk, 1393 wn.)
61. gnv¤§v` Beb bvmi Avj-gviIqvhx (294 wn.), BLwZjvdj Djvgv (ˆei“Z, Avjvgj KZe, 2q cKvk, 1406 wn.)
62. Rvmmvm, Ave evKi, Avng` Beb Avjx (370 wn.), gLZvmvi“ BLwZjwdj Djvgv wjZ-Zvnvex (321 wn.) (ˆei“Z, `vi“j evkvBi Avj-Bmjwgq¨vn, 2q c, 1996)
63. Avj-K`ix, Avng` Beb gnv¤§v` (428 wn.) Avj-gLZvmvi (ˆei“Z, `vi“j KZ‡ej Bjwgq¨vn, 1g cKvk, 1997 L.)
64. mvivLmx, Ave evKi, gnv¤§v` Beb Avngv` (490 wn.), Avj-gvemZ (ˆei“Z, `vi“j gv‡Ôwidvn, 1989 L.)
65. mvivLmx, Ave evKi, kiûm wmqwij Kexi wj gnv¤§v` Bebj nvmvb (W. mvjvû Ïxb Avj-gbwR` m¤úv`Z)
66. Avej Kv‡mg hvgvLkvix, gvng` Beb Dgvi (538 wn.) i“Emj gvmvBj (ˆei“Z, `vi“j evkvBi Avj-Bmjwgq¨vn, 1g cKvk, 1987 L.)
67. Avjx Beb Avngv`, Beb nvhg (567 wn.), Avj-gnvjø wej Avmvi (ˆei“Z, `vi“j KZ‡ej Bjwgq¨vn)
68. Avj-Kvmvbx, AvjvDÏxb (587 wn.), ev`vBDm mvbv‡q‡Ô (ˆei“Z, `vi“j KZ‡ej Bjwgq¨vn)
69. Avj-gviMxbvbx, Avjx Beb Avex evKi (593 wn.), Avj-wn`vBqv (ˆei“Z, `vi“ GnBqvBZ Ziwmj Avivex, 1g cKvk, 1995 L.)
70. Beb i“k`, gnv¤§v` Beb Avng` (595 wn.), we`vBqvZj gRZwn` (ˆei“Z, `vi“j wdKi)

Contents

71. Beb K`vgv, Avãjvn Beb Avng` (620 wn.), Avj-gMbx (^ei“Z, `vi“j wdKi, 1g cKvk, 1405 wn.)
72. Bebj ûgvg, KvgvjÏxb gnv¤§v` Beb Awãj Iqvwn` (681 wn.), kviû dvZûj Kv`xi (^ei“Z, `vi“j KZwej Bjwgq¨vn, 1g cKvk 1995 L.)
73. Avng` Beb dvivn Avj-jvLgx (699wn.), gLZvmvi“ wLjwdq¨wZj evBnvKx (568wn.) (wiqv`, gvKZvevZi i“k`, 1g cKvk, 1997 L.)
74. Bebi widÔAvn, Avej AveŸvm bvRgÏxb Avj-Avbmvix (710 wn.), Avj-B`vn IqvZ wZeBqvb dx gvÔwidwZj wgKBqvj Iqvj gxhvb, (w`gvkK, `vi“j wdKi, 1400 wn.)
75. hviKvkx, gnv¤§v` web Awãjvn nv¤jx (772 wn.) kviûh hviKvkx (wiqv`, gvKZvevZj DevBKvb, 1g cKvk, 1993 L.)
76. Avj-eveiZx, gnv¤§v` Beb gvng` (786 wn.), kviûj BbvBqwZ Avjvj wn`vBqvn (dvZûj Kv`x‡ii mv‡_ gw`Z, ^ei“Z, `vi“j KZwej Bjwgq¨vn, 1g cKvk 1995 L.)
77. Be‡b ivRve nv¤vjx, Avãi ivngvb Beb Avng` (795 wn.), Avj-BmwZLivR wj AvnKwgj LvivR (^ei“Z, `vi“j gvÔwidvn)
78. e`i“Ïxb AvBbx, gvng` Beb Avngv` (855 wn.), Avj-webvBqv kviûj wn`vqv (^ei“Z, `vi“j wdKi, 2q cKvk, 1990 L.)
79. Beb bRvBg, hvBbÏxb Beb Beivnxg (970 wn.), Avj-evni“i iv‡qK kviû Kvbh` `vKvBK (^ei“Z, `vi“j KZwej Bjwgq¨vn, 1g cKvk 1997 L.)
80. gjv Avjx Kvix, Avjx Beb mjZvb (1014 wn.), kviûj wdKwnj AvKevi (^ei“Z, `vi“j KZwej Bjwgq¨vn, 1g cKvk, 1984 L.)
81. gRwÏ` B Avjd B mvbx, Avng` Beb Awãj Avnv` (1043 wn.), gvKZevZ kixd, e½vbev` kvn †gvnv¤§` gZx Avng` AvdZvex (XvKv, AvdZvexqv LvbKvn kixd, 3q cKvk, 1420 wn.)
82. Be‡b Av‡e`xb kvgx, gnv¤§v` Avgxb (1252 wn.), nwkqvZ iwÏj gnZvi (^ei“Z, `vi“j wdKi, 1979 L.)
83. Avkivd Avjx _vbfx, Bg`v`j dvZvIqv (w`jø, B`viv‡Z Zvmbxdv‡Z AvDwjqv)
84. gdZx gn¤§` kdx, Bmjv‡g fwg-e¨e¯'v (Abev`: KvivgZ Avjx wbhvgx, XvKv, BmjvwgK dvD‡Ûkb evsjv‡`k, 2q cKvk, 1995 L.)
85. W. Iqvnevn Avh hÔnvBjx, Avj-wdKûj Bmjvgx Iqv Aw`jøZû (w`gvkK, `vi“j wdKi, 4_ cKvk, 1997 L.)
86. BDmd Avj-Kvihvfx, Bmjv‡gi hvKvZ weavb (Abev` gnv¤§v` Avãi inxg, XvKv, BmjvwgK dvD‡Êkb, 3q g`Y 1991 L.)

87. dwikZv R. `. hvqvm, hvKv‡Zi AvBb I `kb (Abev` ûgvqb Lvb, XvKv, Bmjwg dvD‡Êkb 2q ms¯‹iY 1992 L.)
88. BmjwgK wdKn GKv‡Wgx, BwÛqv, Rv`x` wdKnx gvewnm, msKjK gvIjvbv gRwn`j Bmjvg Kwmgx, (KivPx, B`vivZj KiAvb)
89. W. †Lv›`Kvi Avãjøvn Rvnv½xi, GnBqvDm mbvb: mbv‡Zi cbi“¾xeb I we`ÔAv‡Zi wemRb (wSbvB`n, Avm-mbvn cvewj‡KkÝ, cÂg ms¯‹iY, 2007)
90. W. †Lv›`Kvi Avãjøvn Rvnv½xi, iv‡n †ejvqvZ (wSbvB`n, Avm-mbvn cvewj‡KkÝ, 4_ ms¯‹iY, 2006)
91. W. †Lv›`Kvi Avãjøvn Rvnv½xi, Bmjv‡gi bv‡g Rw½ev` (wSbvB`n, Avm-mbvn cvewj‡KkÝ, 2q ms¯‹iY, 2008)

চতুর্থত, ইতিহাস, অভিধান ইত্যাদি

92. Beb `ivB`, gnv¤§v` Bebj nvmvb (321 wn.) RvgnvivZj jMvZ (nvq`vev`, `vBiwZj gvAwid Dmgwbq¨vn, 1345 wn.)
93. Avj-RvInvix, BmgvCj Beb nv¤§v` (393 wn.), Avm wmnvn (ˆei“Z, `vi“j Bjg wjj gvjvCb, 2q cKvk, 1979 L.)
94. Beb dwim, Avej ûmvBb Avngv` (395 wn.), gÔRvg gvKvqxmj jMvZ (Bivb, Kg, gvKZvej Bjvg Avj-Bmjvgx, 1404 wL)
95. Beb gvbhi Avj-AvdixKx, gnv¤§v` Beb gKvii ivg (711 wn.) wjmvbi Avie (ˆei“Z, `vi“j wdKi)
96. Avj-dvBEgx, Avng` Beb gnv¤§v` (770 wn.), Avj-wgmevûj gbxi (ˆei“Z, `vi“j wdKi)
97. Beb evZZv, gnv¤§v` Beb Avãjøvn (779 wn.), winjvn (ˆei“Z, `vi“j KZwej Bjwgq¨vn 1g cKvk, 1987 L.)
98. dvB‡ivRAvev`x, gnv¤§v` Beb BqvKe (817 wn.) Avj-Kvgmj gnxZ (ˆei“Z, gAvmmvZi wimvjvn, 2q cKvk 1987 L.)
99. W. Beivnxg Avbxm I m½xMY, Avj-gRvg Avj- IqvmxZ (‰ei“Z, `vi“j wdKi)
100. Hans Wehr, A Dictionary of Modern Written Arabic (Beirut, Librairie Du Liban, Third Printing, 1998)
101. Dr. Muhammad Mohar Ali, History of Muslim of Bengal (Riyadh, Imam Muhammad Ibn Sa'ud Islamic University, 1st Edition, 1985).